

'DCedum,f
ygxdu0*fygVdawmf
jrefrmjyef

earm wó b*0awm t&[awm or®morÁK'´ó/

1-ygxduokwf okeu©wf&[ef; 0w→K

1/ tuREkfyfonf podkY Mum;emcJh&ygonf -

tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf rv'wdkif;
rv'rif;wdkY\ tEkyd,rnfaoM ed*Hk;ü
oDwif;oHk;aeawmfriV xdkpOftcgü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
eHeuftcsdefü ouFef;udk jyif0wfí oydwfouFef;udk,lvsuf
tEkyd,ed*Hk;odkY qGrf;tvdkYiSg 0ifawmfri\? xdktcg
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; podkYaom tMuHonf jzpf\ -

]]tEkyd,ed*Hk;ü qGrf;cHvSnfhvnf&ef
apmvGef;ao;\? igonf b*¾0tEG,fjzpfaoM
b*¾0y&dAdkZf\t&H b*¾0y&dAdkZf&Sd&modkY
csOf;uyf&rl aumif;avpG}}[k (tMuHjzpf\)/

2/ xdkYaemuf jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
b*¾0tEG,fjzpfaoM b*¾0y&dAdkZf\
t&Hb*¾0y&dAdkZf&Sd&modkY csOf;uyfawmfriV
xdktcg b*¾0y&dAdkZfonf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;
bpum;udk avQmuf\ -

]]jrwpfGmbk&m; <uvmawmfriyg toQifbk&m;?
jrwpfGmbk&m;\ <uvmjcif;onf aumif;aom
<uvmjcif;jzpfygonf toQifbk&m;? jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
MumjrifhrS pt&yfodkY <uvmawmfri&ef tvSnfhudk
ay;awmfriibd\ toQifbk&m;? jrwpfGmbk&m;

xdkifawmfrlyg? bae&mudk jyifxm;ygonf
toQifbk&m;}}[k (avQmuf\)/

jrwfpGmbk&m;onf cif;xm;aomae&mü xdkifawmfrlV
b^{*3/40}y&dAdkZfonfvnf; edrfhaom
xdkifp&mwpfckudk,lí wpfckaomae&mü xdkif\?
wpfckaomae&mü xdkifvsuf b^{*3/40}y&dAdkZfonf
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; ppum;udk avQmuf\ -

]]jrwfpGmbk&m; ,cifh,cifaeYwdkYü vdpä0Drif;om;
okeu©wfonf tuREkfyfxHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif]b^{*3/40}
,ck igonf jrwfpGmbk&m;udk pGefYvdkufNyD? ,ck
igonf jrwfpGmbk&m;udk (q&m[k) &nfnTef;í
raeawmhyg}[k tuREfkyftm; ppum;udk qdkyg\
jrwfpGmbk&m; vdpä0Drif;om;
okeu©wfqdkonfhtwdkif; ppum;onf rSefygoavm}}[k
(avQmuf\)/

b^{*3/40} vdpä0Drif;om; okeu©wfqdkonfhtwdkif;
ppum;onf rSefV

3/ b^{*3/40} ,cifh ,cifaeYwdkYü vdpä0Drif;om;
okeu©wfonf ighxHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif ighudk
&Sdcdk;í wpfckaomae&mü xdkifvsuf]]jrwfpGmbk&m;
,ck tuREkfyfonf jrwfpGmbk&m;udk pGefYygtHh? ,ck
tuREkfyfonf jrwfpGmbk&m;udk (q&m[k) &nfnTef;í
aeawmhrnf r[kwfyg}][k ightm; ppum;udk qdkV

b^{*3/40} podkYqdkaomf igonf vdpä0Drif;om;
okeu©wftm; ppum;udk qdkV

]]okeu©wf oifvmavmh? ighudk (q&m[k) &nfnTef;í
aeavmh[k oifhudk ig qdkzl;oavm}}[k (qdk\)/

rqdkzl;yg jrwfpGmbk&m; ([k avQmuf\)/

]]jrwfpGmbk&m; jrwfpGmbk&m;udk (q&m[k)
&nfnTef;í tuREkfyfaeygtHh}}[k oifuvnf; ighudk
qdkzl;oavm[k (qdk\)/

rqdkzl;yg jrwpfGmbk&m; ([k avQmuf\)/

okeu©wf iguvnf; oifhudk]]okeu©wf oifvmavmh?
ighudk (q&m[k) &nfñTef;í aeavmh}}[k rqdkpzl;?
oifuvnf; ighudk]]jrwpfGmbk&m; jrwpfGmbk&m;udk
(q&m[k) &nfñTef;í tuREkfyf aeygtHh}}[k rqdkpzl;?
(r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaoma,musfm;
podkYjzpfvQif oifonf tb,foljzpfí tb,foludk pGefYoenf;?
(r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaoma,musfm; oiftb,frQ
vGefusL;jypfrSm;onfudk ½lbdavmh[k (qdk\)/

4/ jrwpfGmbk&m; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf tuREkfyftm;
vlwdkY\ ukodkvfur®yxw&m; q,fyg;xuf vGefjrwaom
wefcdk;jym#d[mudk jyawmfrlyg[k (avQmuf\)/

]]okeu©wf oifvmavmh? ighudk (q&m[k) &nfñTef;í
aeavmh? oifhudk igonf vlwdkY\ ukodkvfur®yxw&m;
q,fyg;xuf vGefjrwaom wefcdk;jym#d[mudk jyrnf}}[k
igonf oifhudk qdkzl;oavm[k (qdk\)/

rqdkzl;yg jrwpfGmbk&m; ([k avQmuf\)/

]]jrwpfGmbk&m; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf tuREkfyftm;
vlwdkY\ ukodkvfur®yxw&m; q,fyg;xuf vGefjrwaom
wefcdk;jym#d[mudk jyrnfqdkvQif tuREkfyfonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;udk (q&m[k) &nfñTef;í aeygtHh}}[k
oifuvnf; ightm; qdkzl;oavm[k (qdk\)/

rqdkzl;yg jrwpfGmbk&m; ([k avQmuf\)/

okeu©wf iguvnf; oifhudk]]okeu©wf oifvmavmh?
ighudk (q&m[k) &nfñTef;í aeavmh? oifhudk igonf
vlwdkY\ ukodkvfur®yxw&m; q,fyg;xuf vGefjrwaom
wefcdk; jym#d[mudk jyrnf}}[k rqdkpzl;? oifuvnf;
ighudk]]jrwpfGmbk&m; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf tuREkfyf
tm; vlwdkY\ ukodkvfur®yxw&m; q,fyg;xuf
vGefjrwaom wefcdk;jym#d[mudk jyrnfqdkvQif
tuREkfyfonf jrwpfGmbk&m;udk (q&m[k) &nfñTef;í
aeygtHh}}[k rqdkpzl;? (r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;

ESD;jzpfaoma,musfm; podkYjzpfvQif oifonf tb,fol jzpfí
tb,foludk pGefYoenf;/ okeu©wf xdk&t&mudk tb,fodkY
xifoenf;? vlwdkY\ ukodkvfur®yxw&m; q,fyg;xuf
vGefjrwfaom wefcdk;jym#d[mudk jyonfjzpfap?
rjyonfjzpfap qif;&Jukefjcf;tusKd;iSg ig a[mtyfaom
xdkw&m;onf xdk[monfhtwdkif; usifhol\
tvHk;pHkaom qif;&Jukefjcf; tusKd;iSg jzpfonf
r[kwfavm[k (qdk\)/

jrwfpGmbk&m; vlwdkY\ ukodkvfur®yxw&m;
q,fyg;xuf vGefjrwfaom wefcdk;jym#d[mudk
jyonfjzpfap? rjyonfjzpfap qif;&Jukefjcf;tusKd;iSg
jrwfpGmbk&m;a[mtyfaom xdkw&m;onf
xdk[monfhtwdkif; usifhol\
tvHk;pHkaom qif;&Jukefjcf;tusKd;iSg jzpfyg\[k (avQmuf\)/

okeu©wf vlwdkY\ ukodkvfur®yxw&m;q,fyg;xuf
vGefjrwfaom wefcdk;jym#d[mudk jyonfjzpfap?
rjyonfjzpfap qif;&Jukefjcf;tusKd;iSg iga[mtyfaom
xdkw&m;onf xdk[monfhtwdkif; usifhol\
tvHk;pHkaom qif;&Jukefjcf;tusKd;iSg jzpfv/ okeu©wf
podkYjzpfao mf vlwdkY\ ukodkvfur®yxw&m; q,fyg;xuf
vGefjrwfaom wefcdk;jym#d[mudk jyjcif;onf
tb,fjyKtHhenf;? (r*fzdkvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaoma,musfm; oiftb,frQ
vGefusL;jypfrSm;onfudk ½lbdavmh[k (qdk\)/

5/ jrwfpGmbk&m; jrwfpGmbk&m;onf tuREkfyftm;
avmu\ tp[k odyfaom t*³/₄nw&m;udk a[mawmfrlyg[k
(avQmuf\)/

]]okeu©wf oifvmavmh? ighudk (q&m[k] &nfñTef;í
aeavmh? igonf avmu\ tp[k odyfaom t*³/₄nw&m;udk
a[mrnf} }[k igonf oifhtm; qdkzl;oavm ([k qdk\)/

rqdkzl;yg jrwfpGmbk&m; ([k avQmuf\)/

]]jrwfpGmbk&m; jrwfpGmbk&m;onf tuREkfyftm;
avmu\ tp[k odtyfaom t^{*3/4}nw&m; udk
a[mawmfrlrnfqdkvQif tuREkfyfonf jrwfpGmbk&m;udk
(q&m[k) &nfñTef;í aeygtHh}}[k oifuvnf; ightm;
qdkzl;oavm[k (qdk\)/

rqdkzl;yg jrwfpGmbk&m; ([k avQmuf\)/

okeu©wf iguvnf; oifhudk]]okeu©wf oifvmavmh?
ighudk (q&m[k) &nfñTef;í aeavmh? igonf avmu\ tp[k
odtyfaom t^{*3/4}nw&m;udk a[mrnf}}[k oifhtm;
rqdkpzl;? oifuvnf; ighudk]]jrwfpGmbk&m;
jrwfpGmbk&m;onf tuREkfyftm; avmu\ tp[k odtyfaom
t^{*3/4}nw&m;udk a[mrnfqdkvQif tuREkfyfonf
jrwfpGmbk&m;udk (q&m[k) &nfñTef;í aeygtHh}}[k
rqdkpzl;? (r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaoma,musfm;
podkYjzpfvQif oifonf tb,foljzpfí tb,foludk pGefYoenf;/
okeu©wf xdk&mudk tb,fodkY rSwfxifoenf;? avmu\
tp[k odtyfaom t^{*3/4}nw&m;udk a[monfjzpfap?
ra[monfjzpfap qif;&Jukefjcf;tusKd;iSg iga[mtyfaom
xdkw&m;onf xdka[monfhtwdkif; usifhol\
tvHk;pHkaom qif;&Jukefjcf;tusKd;iSg jzpf onf
r[kwfavm[k (qdk\)/

jrwfpGmbk&m; avmu\ tp[k odtyfaom
t^{*3/4}nw&m;udk a[monfjzpfap? ra[monf jzpfap
qif;&Jukefjcf;tusKd;iSg jrwfpGmbk&m;a[mtyfaom
xdkw&m;onf xdka[monfhtwdkif; usifhol\
tvHk;pHkaom qif;&Jukefjcf;tusKd;iSg jzpfyg\[k
(avQmuf\)/

okeu©wf avmu\ tp[k odtyfaom t^{*3/4}nw&m;udk
a[monfjzpfap? ra[monfjzpfap qif;&Jukefjcf;tusKd;iSg
iga[mtyfaom xdkw&m;onf xdka[monfhtwdkif; usifhol\
tvHk;pHkaom qif;&Jukefjcf;tusKd;iSg jzpf/ okeu©wf
podkYjzpfao mf avmu\ tp[k odtyfaom t^{*3/4}nw&m;udk
a[mjcf;onf tb,fjyKtHhenf;? (r*fzdkvfrS)

tcsnf;ESD;jzpfama,musfm; oiftb,frQ
vGefusL;jypfrSm;onfudk ½lbdavmh/

6/ okeu©wf taMumif;trsKd;rsKd;jzifh ig\ *kPfudk
0ZÆDrif;wdkY\ &Gmü oifajymqdkcsD;usL;zl;\ -

]xdkjrwfpGmbk&m;onf ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxdkufaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]t&[H}
rnfawmfrlygay\? (tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wdkYudk)
ukd,fwdkifrSefpGm odawmfrlaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]or®morÁK'"} rnfawmfrlygay\?
todÓPf]0dZÆm} tusifh]p&P}ESifh
jynfhpHkawmfrlaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]0dZÆmp&PorÜEé}
rnfawmfrlygay\? aumif;aompum;udk
qdkawmfrlwwfaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]ok*w}
rnfawmfrlygay\? avmuudk odawmfrlaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]avmu0d'l} rnfawmfrlygay\?
qHk;rxdkufoludk qHk;rwwfonfh
twkrJhyk*¾Kdvfjzpfawmfrlaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]tEkwåa&myk&do 'r®om&xd}
rnfawmfrlygay\? ewfvlwdkY\ q&mjzpfawmfrlaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]ow¬m a'0rEkómeH}
rnfawmfrlygay\? (opö mav;yg;w&m;wdkYudk)
odapawmfrlaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]Ak'"}
rnfawmfrlygay\? bkef;wefcdk;BuD;awmfrlaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]b*0g} rnfawmfrlygay\}}[k
(oifajymqdkcsD;usL;zl;)/

okeu©wf podkYvQif taMumif;trsKd;rsKd;jzifh ig\
*kPfudk 0ZÆDrif;wdkY\ &Gmü oifajymqdk
csD;usL;zl;V

okeu©wf taMumif;trsKd;rsKd;jzifh w&m;awmf\
*kPfudk 0ZÆDrif;wdkY\ &Gmü oifajymqdk csD;usL;zl;\

-

]]jrwpGmbk&m; a[mtyaom w&m;awmfonf
aumif;pGma[mtyaom w&m;awmfygaywnf;?
udk,fwdkif odjrifEdkifaom w&m;awmfygaywnf;?
tcgrvifh tusKd;ay;wwfaom w&m;awmfygaywnf;?
vmvSnfh ½lvSnfh[k jyxdkufaom
w&m;awmfygaywnf;? rdrd\ udk,fx] pdwfxJü
aqmif,lxm;xdkufaom w&m;awmfygaywnf;/ (t&d,m)
ynm&SdwdkYom udk,fpD udk,fi odEdkif
cHpm;Edkifaom w&m;awmfygaywnf;}}[k
(oifajymqdkcsD;usL;zI;\\)/

okeu©wf podkYvQif taMumif;trsKd;rsKd;jzifh
w&m;awmf\ *kPfudk 0ZÆDrif;wdkY\ &Gmü
oifajymqdk csD;usL;zI;V

okeu©wf taMumif;trsKd;rsKd;jzifh oHCmawmf\
*kPfudk 0ZÆDrif;wdkY\ &Gmü oifajymqdk csD;usL;zI;\\
-

]]jrwpGmbk&m;\ wynfhom;]om0u}
oHCmawmfonf aumif;aom tusifh&Sdawmfrylgay\?
jrwpGmbk&m;\ wynfhom;]om0u} oHCmawmfonf
ajzmifhrwfaom tusifh&Sdawmfrylgay\?
jrwpGmbk&m;\ wynfhom;]om0u} oHCmawmfonf
rSefaom tusifh&Sdawmfrylgay\? jrwpGmbk&m;\
wynfhom;]om0u} oHCmawmfonf avsmfuefaom
tusifh&Sdawmf rlylgay\? tpHktm;jzifh av;pHk
yk*¾Kdvftm;jzifh &Spfyg;ta&twGuf&Sdaom
jrwpGmbk&m;\ wynfhom;]om0u} oHCmawmfonf
(t&yfa0;rS) aqmifvmí aomfvnf; ay;vSLylaZmf&ef
xdkufwefawmfrylgay\? {nfhonfwdkYtvdkYiSg
pDrHxm;aom ypönf;0w¬Kudkaomfvnf; ay;vSL
ylaZmf&ef xdkufwefawmfrylgay\? wrvGeftwGuf
&nfñTef;aom tvSLudk cHawmfrlxdkuf ygay\?
vuftkyfcsDjcif;udk cHawmfrlxdkufygay\?

owå0gtaygif;\ aumif;rljyK&ef tjrwfqHk;v,fajr
jzpfawmfrlygay\}}[k (oifajymqdkcsD;usL;zl;)/

okeu©wf podkYvQif taMumif;trsKd;rsKd;jzifh
oHCmawmf\ *kPfudk 0ZÆDrif;wdkY\ &Gmü
oifajymqdkcsD;usL;zl;V

okeu©wf oifhudk ig ajymMum;tHh? okeu©wf
oifhudk ig odaptHh? okeu©wf]]vdpä0Drif;om;
okeu©wfonf &[ef;a*gwrXHü jrwfaom tusifhudk
usifh&ef rpGrf;Edkifoizifh odu©mcsí vl xGuf\}}[k
oifhudk ujh&JUukefvwåHU/ okeu©wf podkYvQif
oifhudk ujh&JUukefvwåHU[k okeu©wftm; igajym\?
b³/₄0 podkY igajymaomfvnf; tyg,fi&Jvm;xdkufolonf
zJoGm;oujhodkY pvdpä0D rif;om; okeu©wfonf
pomoemawmfrS zJoGm;onfomvQifwnf;/

aum&cwåd, 0w→K

7/ b³/₄0 tcgwpfyg;ü igonf xlvkZeyk'f Owå&um
rnfaom ed*Hk;ü ae\? b³/₄0 xdktcg igonf eHeuftcsdefü
ouFef;udk jyif0wfí oydwfouFef;udk ,lvsuf
aemufvdkuf&[ef; vdpä0D rif;om; okeu©wfESifhtwl
Owå&umed*Hk;odkY qGrf;ch0ifV xdktcg
t0wfr0wfaom aum&cwåd, wuúwGef;onf acG;usifh
usifh\? av;bufaxmuf oGm;\? ajrÜ csxm;onfh tpmudk
yg;pyfjzifhom [yf\? yg;pyfjzifhom pm;V/
b³/₄0vdpä0Drif;om; okeu©wfonf acG;usifhusifhvsuf
av;bufaxmuf oGm;aeaom ajrÜ csxm;onfh tpmudk
yg;pyfjzifhom [yfí yg;pyfjzifhom pm;aeaom
t0wfr0wfaom aum&cwåd, wuúwGef;udk jrifí
podkYaom tMuHonf jzpf\ -

]]tcsif;wdkY av;bufaxmufvsuf oGm;aom ajrÜ
csxm;onfh tpmudk yg;pyfjzifhom [yfí yg;pyfjzifhom

pm;aom p&[ef;um; csD;rGrf;tHhMozG,f
aumif;avpGwum;}}[k (tMuHjzpf\)/

b*³/₄0 xdktcg igonf ig\ pdwfjzifh vdpä0Drif;om;
okeu©wf\ pdwftMuHudk odí vdpä0D rif;om;
okeu©wftm; ppum;udk qdk\ -

]] (r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaoma,musfm; oifonf
omuD0ifrif;om; bk&m;\ wynfhom; &[ef;[k 0efcHbd\}}
[k (qdk\)/

jrwpfGmbk&m; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf tuREfkyfukd]]
(r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaoma,musfm; oifonf
omuD0ifrif;om; bk&m;\ wynfhom; &[ef;[k 0efcHbd\}}
[k tb,fhaMumifh qdkawmfrlygoenf;[k (avQmuf\)/

okeu©wf oifonf acG;usifh usifhvsuf av;bufaxmuf
oGm;aom ajrü csxm;onfh tpmudk yg;pyfjzifhom [yfí
yg;pyfjzifhom pm;aom paum&cwåd, wuúwGef;udk
jrifí]]tcsif;wdkY av;bufaxmuf oGm;aom ajrü
csxm;onfh tpmudk yg;pyfjzifhom [yfí yg;pyfjzifhom
pm;aom p&[ef;um; csD;rGrf;tHhMozG,f
aumif;avpGwum;}}[k tMuHjzpfonf r[kwfavm[k (qdk\)/

]]rSefygonf jrwpfGmbk&m;? jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
tb,fhaMumifh t&[wåzdkvfudk 0efwdkyg oenf;}}[k
(avQmuf\)/

(r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaoma,musfm; igonf
t&[wåzdkvfudk 0efrwdk? pifppf oifhtm; omvQif
p,kwfrmaom rdpämt,lonf jzpfay:ae\? xdk,tudk
pGefYavmh/ oifhtm; MumjrifhpGm
tpD;tyGg;rJhjcif;iSg qif;&Jjcif;iSg rjzpfapvifh/ okeu©wf
t0wfr0wfaom aum&cwåd,wuúwGef;udk]]p&[ef;um;
csD;rGrf;tHhMozG,f aumif;avpGwum;}}[k oifxifbd\?
xdkolonf ckepf&ufajrmufaomaeYü pm;ydk;eifhaom
a&m*gjzifh aovwåHU? aoNyD;aomf t,kwfqHk;aom
tok&mbHkü umvulödumrnfaom tok&m jzpfvwåHU/

aoNyD;aomf xdkoludk Nydwfjrufawm&Sdaom
ocFsKdif;ü pGefYukefvwåHU/ okeu©wf
oiftvdk&SdcJhvQif t0wfr0wfaom
aum&cwåd,wuúwGef;xHodkY
csOf;uyfí]]t0wfr0wfaom ighoQif aum&cwåd,
rdrdvm;&mudk od\avm}}[k ar;avmh/ okeu©wf
t0wfr0wfaom aum&cwåd,wuúwGef;onf]]ighoQif
okeu©wf rdrdvm;&mudk odyg\? t,kwfqHk;aom
tok&mbHkü umvulödumtok&m jzpfae\}}[k
ajzvwåHUAom taMumif;onf &Sd\[k (qdkd\)/

b^{*3/40} xdktcg vdpä0Drif;om; okeu©wfonf
t0wfr0wfaom aum&cwåd,wuúwGef;xHodkY
csOf;uyfNyD;vQif ppum;udk qdk\]]ighoQif
aum&cwåd,]t0wfr0wfaom aum&cwåd, wuúwGef;onf
ckepf&ufajrmufaomaeYü pm;ydk;eifhaom a&m*gjzifh
aovwåHU? aoNyD;aomf t,kwfqHk;aom tok&mbHkü
umvulödumrnfaom tok&mjzpfvwåHU? aoNyD;aom
xdkoludk Nydwfjruf awm&Sdaom ocFsKdif;ü
pGefYukefvwåHU }[k &[ef;a*gwronf ajymxm;\?
ighoQif aum&cwåd, ,if;odkYjzpfaomaMumifh
&[ef;a*gwr\ pum;vGJrSm;apjcif;iSg
twdkif;t&SnfESifh,SOfí tpmudk pm;avmh?
twdkif;t&SnfESifh,SOfí a&udk aomufavmh}}[k (qdk\)/

8/ b^{*3/40} xdkYaemuf vdpä0Drif;om; okeu©wfonf ig\
pum;udk r,Hkonfjzpfí wpf&uf ESpf&uf[k qdkí
ckepf&ufwdkYwdkifatmif a&wGufV

b^{*3/40} pifppfaomfum; t0wfr0wfaom
aum&cwåd,wuúwGef;onf ckepf&ufajrmufaomaeYü
pm;ydk;eifhaom a&m*gjzifh aoav\? aoNyD;aomf
t,kwfqHk;aom tok&mbHkü umvulödum rnfaom
tok&mjzpf\? aoNyD;aomf xdkoludk
Nydwfjrufawm&Sdaom ocFsKdif;ü pGefYMuukefV

9/ b³/₄0 vdpä0Drif;om;
okeu©wfonf]]t0wfr0wfaom
aum&cwåd,wuúwGef;udk pm;ydk; eifhaom
a&m*gjzifh aoí Nydwfjrufawm&Sdaom ocFsKdif;ü
pGefYxm;onf}}[k Mum;V b³/₄0 xdktcg vdpä0Drif;om;
okeu©wfonf Nydwfjrufawm&Sdaom ocFsKdif;ü
t0wfr0wfaom aum&cwåd, wuúwGef;xHodkY
csOf;uyfNyD;vQif]]ighoQif aum&cwåd,
rdrdm;&mudk od\avm}}[k vufjzifh oHk;Budrfykwfí
t0wfr0wfaom aum&cwåd,wuúwGef;udk ar;V b³/₄0
xdktcg t0wfr0wfaom aum&cwåd,wuúwGef;onf
vufjzifh ausmudkyGwfvuf xNyD;vQif]]ighoQif
okeu©wf rdrdm;&mudk odyg\? t,kwfqHk;aom
tok&mbHkü umvulödumrnfaom tok&mjzpfaeyg\}}[k
qdkí xdkae&müyifvQif yufvufvJavV

10/ b³/₄0 xdkYaemuf vdpä0Drif;om; okeu©wfonf
ighxHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif ighudk &Sdcdk;í
wpfckaomae&mü xdkifV b³/₄0 wpfckaomae&mü
xdkifNyD;aom vdpä0Drif;om; okeu©wftm; igonf
bpum;udk qdk\ -

okeu©wf xdk&mudk tb,fodkY xifoenf;?
t0wfr0wfaom aum&cwåd,wuúwGef;udk taMumif;jyKí
ig ajymMum;onfhtwdkif; xdkpum;\ tusKd;onf
jzpfoavm? odkYr[kwf wpfenf; wpfzHktm;jzifh
jzpfoavm[k (qdk\)/

jrwpGmbk&m; t0wfr0wfaom
aum&cwåd,wuúwGef;udk taMumif;jyKí
jrwpGmbk&m; ajymMum;awmfrlonfhtwdkif;
xdkpum;\ tusKd;onf jzpfyg\? wpfenf;wpfzHktm;jzifh
rjzpfyg[k (avQmuf\)/

okeu©wf xdk&mudk tb,fodkY
xifoenf;? ,if;odkYjzpfaomf vlwdkY\
ukodkvfur®yxw&m; q,fyg;xuf vGefjrwfaom

wefcdk;jym#d[mudk jyonfrnfoavm? rjyonfrnfoavm[k
(qdk\)/

jrwfpGmbk&m; podkYjzpfaomf vlwdkY\
ukodkvfur®yxw&m; q,fyg;xuf vGefjrwfaom
wefcdk;jym#d[mudk pifppf jyonf rnfyg\? rjyonf
rrnfyg[k (avQmuf\)/

(r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaoma,musfm; vlwdkY\
ukodkvfur®yxw&m; q,fyg;xuf vGefjrwfaom
wefcdk;jym#d[mudk podkYjyaom
ighudk]]jrwfpGmbk&m; jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
tuREkfyftm; vlwdkY\ ukodkvfur®yxw&m; q,fyg;xuf
vGefjrwfaom wefcdk;jym#d[mudk jyawmfrri}}[k
oifqdkbdV (r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaoma,musfm;
oiftb,frQ vGefusL;jypfrSm;onfudk ½lbdavmh[k (qdk\)/

b*¾0 podkYyif igqdkaomfvnf; tyg,fi&J
vm;xdkufolonf zJoGm;ouJhody vdpä0Drif;om;
okeu©wfonf pomoemawmfrS zJoGm;onfomvQifwnf;/

uVm&r¥u wuúwGef; 0w¬K

11/ b*¾0 igonf tcgwpfyg;ü a0omvDjynf
r[m0kefawm jymom'faqmifaygufaom ausmif;BuD;ü
aeV xdkpOftcgü t0wfr0wfaom uVm&r¥u wuúwGef;onf
a0omvDjynf 0ZÆDrif;wdkY\ &Gmü vmbfrsm;jcif;
tjchT&Hrsm;jcif; txGwftxdyfodkY a&mufí aeV olonf
usifh0wfckepfrsKd;wdkYudk aqmufwnfusifhoHk;V

(1) toufxufqHk; t0wfr0wfol jzpftHh? t0wfudk
r0wftHh/

(2) toufxufqHk; jrwfaomtusifhudk usifhol jzpftHh?
arxkeftusifhudk rrSD0JtHh/

(3) toufxufqHk; ao&nfESifh tom;wdkYjzifhom
rQwtHh? xrif; rkefYudk rpm;tHh/

(4) a0omvDjynf\ ta&SUt&yf Oa'eapwD (ewfuGef;)
udk vGefí roGm;tHh/

(5) a0omvDjynf\ awmift&yf a*gwruapwD
(ewfuGef;) udk vGefí roGm;tHh/

(6) a0omvDjynf\ taemuft&yf owårÁapwD
(ewfuGef;) udk vGefí roGm;tHh/

(7) a0omvDjynf\ ajrmuft&yf A[kykwåapwD
(ewfuGef;) udk vGefí roGm;tHh[k
(aqmufwnfusifhoHk;)/

xdkolonf pusifh0wfckepfrsKd;wdkYudk
aqmufwnfusifhoHk;aomaMumifh 0ZÆDrif;wdkY\
&Gmü vmbfrsm;jcif; tjcHt&Hrsm;jcif; txGwftxdyfodkY
a&mufí aeV

12/ $b^{3/4}0$ xdktcg vdpä0Drif;om; okeu©wfonf
t0wfr0wfaom uVm&r¥uwuúwGef;xHodkY
csOf;uyfNyD;vQif t0wfr0wfaom
uVm&r¥uwuúwGef;tm; jyóemudk ar;V

xdkokeu©wf ar;vwfaomf t0wfr0wfaom uVm&r¥u
wuúwGef;onf jyóemudk rajzEdkif?
rajzEdkifaomaMumifh trsufxGufrl pdwfysufrl
rESpfoufrludk azmfjyV

$b^{3/4}0$ xdktcg vdpä0Drif;om; okeu©wftm; podkY
tMuHjzpf\ -

]]tcsif;wdkY csD;rGrf; tHhMozG,faumif;aom
&[EÅmudk xdyg;rdavpGwum;? igwdkYtm;
MumjrifhpGm tpD;tyGg;rJhjcif;iSg qif;&Jjcif;iSg
rjzpfapvifh}}[k (tMuHjzpf\)/

13/ $b^{3/4}0$ xdkYaemuf vdpä0Drif;om; okeu©wfonf
ighxHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif ighudk &Sdcdk;í
wpfckaomae&mü xdkifV $b^{3/4}0$ wpfckaomae&mü
xdkifNyD;aom vdpä0Drif;om; okeu©wfudk igonf

podkU qdk\?]] (r*fzdkvfrS)
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaoma,musfm; oifonf omuD0ifrif;om;
bk&m;\ wynfhom; &[ef;[k 0efcHbd\}][k (qdk\)/

jrwpGmbk&m; jrwpGmbk&m;onf tuREkfyfukd]]
(r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaoma,musfm; oifonf
omuD0ifrif;om; bk&m;\wynfhom; &[ef;[k 0efcHbd\}][k
tb,phaMumifh rdefYawmfrlygoenf;[k (avQmuf\)/

okeu©wf oifonf t0wfr0wfaom
uVm&r¥uwuúwGef;xHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif jyóem
ar;\? oifar;vwfaomf t0wfr0wfaom uVm&r¥u
wuúwGef;onf jyóemudk rajzEdkif?
rajzEdkifaomaMumifh trsufxGufrl pdwfysufrl
rESpfoufrlrm;udk azmfjyonf r[kwfavm?
xdkYjyif]]tcsif;wdkY csD;rGrf;tHhMozG,faumif;aom
&[EÅmudk xdyg;rdavpGwum;? igwdkYtm;
MumjrifhpGm tpD;tyGg;rJhjcif;iSg qif;&Jjcif;iSg
rjzpfygapvifh}}[k oifhtm; tMuHonf jzpfonf r[kwfavm[k
(qdk\)/

rSefygonf jrwpGmbk&m;? jrwpGmbk&m;onf
tb,phaMumifh t&[wåzdkvfudk 0efwdkbdoenf;[k
(avQmuf\)/

(r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaoma,musfm; igonf
t&[wåzdkvfudk 0efrwdk? pifppf oifhtm; omvQif
p,kwfrmaom rdpämt,lonf jzpfay:ae\? xdk,tudk
pGefYavmh/ oifhtm; MumjrifhpGm
tpD;tyGg;rJhjcif;iSg rjzpfapvifh/ okeu©wf oifonf
t0wfr0wfaom uVm&r¥uwuúwGef;udk]]p&[ef;um;
csD;rGrf;tHhMozG,faumif;\}][k xif\? xdkolonf
rMumrDyif vlt0wfudk 0wfvfuf cifyGef;rESifh
twlvSnfhvnfurn xrif; rkefYudk pm;NyD;vQif
tm;vHk;aom a0omvDjynf&Sd apwD
ewfuGef;wdkYudk vGefí tjcHt&H qkwf,kwfvfuf
aovwåHU[k (igqdk\)/

b^{*3/40} xdkYaemuf rMumrDyif
uVm&r¥uwuúwGef;onf vl0wfudk 0wfí
cifyGef;rESifhtwl vSnfhvnfum xrif; rkefYudk
pm;NyD;vQif tm;vHk;aom a0omvDjynf&Sd
apwDewfuGef;wdkYudk vGefí tjcHt&H qkwf,kwfvuf
aoavV

14/ b^{*3/40} vdpä0Drif;om;
okeu©wfonf]]t0wfr0wfaom uVm&r¥uwuúwGef;onf
vl0wfudk 0wfí cifyGef;rESifhtwl vSnfhvnfum xrif;
rkefYudk pm;NyD;vQif tm;vHk;aom a0omvD jynf&Sd
apwDewfuGef;wdkYudk vGefí tjcHt&H qkwf,kwfvuf
aoavowwf}}[k Mum;avV b^{*3/40} xdktcg vdpä0Drif;om;
okeu©wfonf ighxHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif ighudk
&Sdcdk;í wpfckaomae&mü xdkifV b^{*3/40}
wpfckaomae&mü xdkifNyD;aom vdpä0Drif;om;
okeu©wftm; igonf bpum;udk qdkV

]lokeu©wf xdk&mudk tb,fodkY xifoenf;?
t0wfr0wfaom uVm&r¥uwuúwGef;udk taMumif;jyKí
igajymMum;onfhtwdkif; xdkpum;\ tusKd;onf
jzpfoavm? odkYr[kwf wpfrsKd; wpfzHktm;jzifh
jzpfoavm}}[k (qdk\)/

jrwpGmbk&m; t0wfr0wfaom
uVm&r¥uwuúwGef;udk taMumif;jyKí jrwpGmbk&m;
ajym Mum;awmfrlonfhtwdkif; xdkpum;\ tusKd;onf
jzpfyg\? wpfrsKd;wpfzHktm;jzifh rzpfyg[k (avQmuf\)/

okeu©wf xdk&mudk tb,fodkY
xifoenf;? ,if;odkYjzpfaomf vlwdkY\ ukodkvfur®yx
w&m; q,fyg;xuf vGefjrwfaom wefcdk;jym#d[mudk
jyonf rnfoavm? rjyonf rnfoavm[k (qdk\)/

jrwpGmbk&m; podkYjzpfaomf vlwdkY\
ukodkvfur®yxw&m;q,fyg;xuf vGefjrwfaom
wefcdk;jym#d[mudk pifppf jyonf rnfyg\? rjyonf
rrnfyg[k (avQmuf\)/

(r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaoma,musfm; vlwdkY\
ukodkvfur®yxw&m;q,fyg;xuf vGefjrwfaom
wefcdk;jym#d[mudk podkYjyaom
ighudk]]jrwfpGmbk&m; jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
tuREkfyftm; vlwdkY\ ukodkvfur®yxw&m; q,fyg;xuf
vGefjrwfaom wefcdk;jym#d[mudk jyawmfrlyg}}[k
oifqdk\? (r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaoma,musfm;
oiftb,frQ vGefusL;jypfrSm;onfudk ½lbdavmh[k (qdk\)/
b*¾ podkYyif ig qdkaomfvnf; tyg,fi&
vm;xdkufolonf zJoGm;ouJhodkY vdpä0Drif;om;
okeu©wfonf pomoemawmfrS zJoGm;onfomvQifwnf;/

ygxduykwå wuúwGef; 0w→K

15/ b*¾ tcgwpfyg;ü igonf xdka0omvDjynf
r[m0kefawm jymom'faqmifaygufaom ausmif;BuD;üyif
ae\ xdktcg t0wfr0wfaom ygxduykwåwuúwGef;onf
a0omvDjynf 0ZÆDrif;wdkY\ &Gmü vmbfrsm;jcif;
tjchT&Hrsm;jcif; txGwftxdyfodkY a&mufí ae\ xdkolonf
a0omvDjynfy&dowfü podkYaom pum;udk ajym\ -

]]&[ef;a*gwronf oAÁnKwÓPfudk 0efch\? igonfvnf;
oAÁnKwÓPfudk 0efch\? oAÁnKwÓPfudk 0efcHaom
yk*¾Kdvfonf oAÁnKwÓPfudk 0efcHaom
yk*¾KdvfESifh vlwdkY\ ukodkvf ur®yxw&m;
q,fyg;xuf vGefjrwfaom wefcdk;jym#d[mudk
jy&efxdkuf\? &[ef;a*gwronf c&D;xuf0ufodkYvmvQif
igonfvnf; c&D;xuf0ufodkY oGm;tHh? xdkae&mü xdk
(igwdkY) ESpfOD;vHk; vlwdkY\ ukodkvfur®yxw&m;
q,fyg;xuf vGefjrwfaom wefcdk;jym#d[mudk
jyMuukeftHh? tu,f í &[ef;a*gwronf vlwdkY\
ukodkvfur®yxw&m; q,fyg;xuf vGefjrwfaom
wefcdk;jym#d[m wpfckudk jyvQif igonf ESpfckjytHh?
&[ef;a*gwronf vlwdkY\ ukodkvfur®yxw&m; q,fyg;xuf

vGefjrwfaom wefcdk;jym#d[m ESpfckudk jyvQif igonf
av;ckjytHh? &[ef;a*gwronf vlwdkY\
ukodkvfur®yxw&m; q,fyg;xuf vGefjrwfaom
wefcdk;jym#d[m av;ckudkjyvQif igonf &SpfckjytHh?
vlwdkY\ ukodkvfur®yxw&m; q,fyg;xuf vGefjrwfaom
wefcdk;jym#d[mudk &[ef; a*gwr jywdkif; jywdkif;xuf
igonf podkY ESpfq ESpfq wufí jytHh}}[k (ajym\)/

16/ b^{*3/40} xdktcg vdpä0Drif;om; okeu©wfonf
ighxHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif ighudk
&Sdcdk;íhwpfckaomae&mü xdkifí ightm; ppum;udk
avQmufV

jrwfpGmbk&m; t0wfr0wfaom
ygxduykwâwuúwGef;onf a0omvDjynf 0ZÆDrif;wdkY\
&Gmü vmbfrsm;jcif; tjcHt&Hrsm;jcif; txGwftxdyfodkY
a&mufí ae\? xdkolonf a0omvDjynf y&dowfü
podkYaom pum;udk qdkyg\ -]]&[ef;a*gwronfvnf;
oAÁnKwÓPfudk 0efcH\? igonfvnf; oAÁnKwÓPfudk
0efcHV\ oAÁnKwÓPfudk 0efcHaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
oAÁnKwÓPfudk 0efcHaom yk^{*3/4}KdvfESifh vlwdkY\
ukodkvfur®yxw&m; q,fyg;xuf vGefjrwfaom
wefcdk;jym#d[mudk jy&ef xdkufV &[ef;a*gwronf
c&D;xuf0ufodkY vmvQif igonfvnf; c&D;xuf0ufodkY
oGm;tHh? xdkae&mü xdk (igwdkY) ESpfOD;vHk;
vlwdkY\ ukodkvfur®yxw&m; q,fyg;xuf vGefjrwfaom
wefcdk;jym#d[mudk jyukeftHh? tu,fí &[ef;a*gwronf
vlwdkY\ ukodkvfur®yxw&m; q,fyg; xuf vGefjrwfaom
wefcdk;jym#d[m wpfckudk jyvQif igonf ESpfckjytHh?
&[ef;a*gwronf vlwdkY\ ukodkvfur®yxw&m;q,fyg;xuf
vGefjrwfaom wefcdk;jym#d[m ESpfckudk jyvQif igonf
av;ckjy tHh? &[ef;a*gwronf vlwdkY\
ukodkvfur®yxw&m;q,fyg;xuf vGefjrwfaom
wefcdk;jym#d[m av;ckudk jyvQif igonf &SpfckjytHh?
vlwdkY\ ukodkvfur®yxw&m;q,fyg;xuf vGefjrwfaom
wefcdk;jym#d[mudk &[ef;a*gwr jywdkif; jywdkif;xuf

igonf podkY ESpfq ESpfq wufí jytHh}}[k (ajymygonf[lí
avQmuf\)/

b*³/₄0 podkY avQmufaomf igonf vdpä0Drif;om;
okeu©wftm; ppum;udk qdk\ -

]okeu©wf t0wfr0wfaom ygxduykwåwuúwGef;onf
xdkpum;udk r¹/₂kyfodrf;rlí xdkpdwfudk ry,frlí
xdkt,ludk rpGefYrlí ig\ rsufarSmufodkY vm&ef rxdkuf?
]xdkpum;udk r¹/₂kyfodrf;rlí xdkpdwfudk ry,frlí
xdkt,ludk rpGefYrlí &[ef;a*gwr\ rsufarSmufodkY
igoGm;tHh}[k tu,fí xdkoltm; podkYaom tMuHonf
jzpfjim;tHh? xdkol\ OD;acgif;aomfvnf; jywfí us&m\}}
[k (qdk\)/

17/ jrwpGmbk&m; bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpGmbk&m;onf ppum;udk apmifhpnf;awmfrlyg?
aumif;aompum;udk qdkawmfrlwwfaom
jrwpGmbk&m;onf ppum;udk apmifhpnf;awmfrlyg[k
(avQmuf\)/

okeu©wf oifonf tb,fhaMumifh ppum;udk qdkoenf;?
]]jrwpGmbk&m; bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpGmbk&m;onf ppum;udk apmifhpnf;awmfrlyg?
aumif;aompum;udk qdkawmfrlwwfaom
jrwpGmbk&m;onf ppum;udk apmifhpnf;awmfrlyg}}
[k (qdkoenf;[k ar;)\)/

jrwpGmbk&m; jrwpGmbk&m;onf ppum;udk
rkctm;jzifh qdkawmfrl\?]]ygyduykwå wuúwGef;onf
xdkpum;udk r¹/₂kyfodrf;rlí xdkpdwfudk ry,frlí
xdkt,ludk rpGefYrlí ig\ rsuf arSmufodkY vm&ef
rxdkuf?]xdkpum;udk r¹/₂kyfodrf;rlí xdkpdwfudk ry,frlí
xdkt,ludk rpGefYrlí &[ef;a*gwr\ rsufarSmufodkY
igoGm;tHh}[k tu,fí xdkoltm; podkYaom tMuHonf
jzpfjim; tHh? xdkol\ OD;acgif;aomfvnf; jywfí us&m\}}
[k qdkawmfrl\ jrwpGmbk&m; t0wfr0wfaom
ygyduykwåwuúwGef;onf ajymif;vGJaom ¹/₂kyfjzifh

jrwpfGmbk&m; rsufarSmufodkY vmcJhaomf jrwpfGmbk&m;\ xdkpum;onf rSm;&m\[k (avQmuf\)/

18/]]okeu©wf bk&m;onf ESpcfGjzpfaom pum;udk ajym&moavm}}[k (qdk\)/

jrwpfGmbk&m; jrwpfGmbkkk&m;onf t0wfr0wfaom ygxduykwå wuúwGef;ukd]]t0wfr0wfaom ygxduykwåwuúwGef;onf xdkpum;udk r½kyfodrf;rlí xdkpdwfudk ry,frlí xdk,t,ludk rpGefY rlí ig\ rsufarSmufodkY vm&ef rxdkuf?]xdkpum;udk r½kyfodrf;rlí xdkpdwfudk ry,frlí xdk,t,ludk rpGefYrlíh&[ef;a*gwr\ rsufarSmufodkY igoGm;tHh}[k tu,fí xdkoltm; podkYaom tMuHonf jzpfjim;tHh? xdkol\ OD;acgif;aomfvnf; jywí us&m\}}[k (t0wfr0wfaom ygxduykwå wuúwGef;\) pdwfudk (jrwpfGmbk&m;\ pdwfjzifh) ydkif;jcm;í odawmfrlygoavm/

odkYr[kwf xdktaMumif;udk ewfwdkYuaomfvnf; jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; -]]jrwpfGmbk&m; t0wf r0wfaom ygxduykwåwuúwGef;onf xdkpum;udk r½kyfodrf;rlí xdkpdwfudk ry,frlí xdk,t,ludk rpGefYrlí jrwpfGmbk&m;\ rsufarSmufodkY vm&ef rxdkuf?]xdkpum;udk r½kyfodrf;rlí xdkpdwfudk ry,frlí xdk,t,ludk rpGefYrlí &[ef;a*gwr\ rsufarSmufodkY igoGm;tHh}[k tu,fí xdkoltm; podkYaom tMuHonf jzpfjim;tHh? xdkol\ OD;acgif;aomfvnf; jywí us&m\ [lí avQmufxm;yg ukefoavm}}[k (avQmuf\)/

19/ okeu©wf]]t0wfr0wfaom ygxduykwåwuúwGef;onf xdkpum;udk r½kyfodrf;rlí xdkpdwfudk ry,frlí xdk,t,ludk rpGefYrlí ig\ rsufarSmufodkY vm&ef rxdkuf?]xdkpum;udk r½kyfodrf;rlí xdkpdwfudk ry,frlí xdk,t,ludk rpGefYrlí &[ef;a*gwr\ rsufarSmufodkY igoGm;tHh}[k tu,fí xdkoltm; podkYaom tMuHonf jzpfjim;tHh? xdkol\ OD;acgif;aomfvnf; jywí us&m\}}[k ygxduykwå\

pdwfudk ig\ pdwfjzifh ydkif;jcm;ívnf; od\?
xdktaMumif;udk ewfwdkYonf vnf; avQmufxm;ukef\
-]]jrwfpGmbk&m; t0wfr0wfaom
ygxduykwåwuúwGef;onf xdkpum;udk r¹/₂kyfodrf;rlí
xdkpdwfudk ry,frlí xdk, ludk rpGefYrlí jrwfpGmbk&m;\
rsufarSmufodkY vm&ef rxdkufyg?]xdkpum;udk
r¹/₂kyfodrf;rlí xdkpdwfudk ry,frlí xdk, ludk rpGefYrlí
&[ef;a*gwr\ rsufarSmufodkY igoGm;tHh}[k tu,fí
xdkoltm; podkYaom tMuHonf jzpfjim;tHh? xdkol\
OD;acgif;aomfvnf; jywíus&m\}][k
(avQmufxm;ukef\)/

tZdwrnfaom vdpä0DppfolBuD;onf
aovGefí ,ckwm0wðombHkü jzpfæV xdkolonf vnf;
ighxHodkY csOf;uyfí]]jrwfpGmbk&m; t0wfr0wfaom
ygxduykwåwuúwGef;onf t&Suf&Sdol jzpfyg\
jrwfpGmbk&m; t0wfr0wfaom
ygxduykwåwuúwGef;onf rkom;ajymwwfol jzpfyg\
jrwfpGmbk&m; t0wfr0wfaom
ygxduykwåwuúwGef;onf
tuREkfyfudkvnf;]tZdwvdpä0D pfolBuD; onf
BuD;pGmaom i&Jü jzpf\ }[k 0ZÆDrif;wdkY\ &Gmü
ajymMum;ygV jrwfpGmbk&m; tuREkfyfonf
BuD;pGmaom i&Jü rjzpfyg? wm0wd HombHkü
jzpfygV jrwfpGmbk&m; t0wfr0wfaom ygxduykwå
wuúwGef;onf t&Suf&Sdol jzpfyg\? jrwfpGmbk&m;
t0wfr0wfaom ygxduykwåwuúwGef;onf
rkom;ajymwwfol jzpfyg\?]]jrwfpGmbk&m;
t0wfr0wfaom ygxduykwåwuúwGef;onf xdkpum; udk
r¹/₂kyfodrf;rlí xdkpdwfudk ry,frlí xdk, ludk rpGefYrlí
jrwfpGmbk&m;\ rsufarSmufodkY vm&ef
rxdkufyg?]xdkpum;udk r¹/₂kyfodrf;rlí xdkpdwfudk
ry,frlí xdk, ludk rpGefYrlí &[ef;a*gwr\ rsuf arSmufodkY
ig oGm;tHh}[k tu,fí xdkoltm; podkYaom tMuHonf

jzpfjim;tHh? xdkol\ OD;acgif;aomfvnf; jywfí us&m\}}
[k avQmufV

okeu©wf podkYvQif igbk&m;onf t0wfr0wfaom
ygxduykwåwuúwGef;ukd]]t0wfr0wfaom
ygxduykwåwuúwGef;onf xdkpum;udk r½kyfodrf;rlí
xdkpdwfudk ry,frlí xdk,t,ludk rpGefYrlí ig\
rsufarSmufodkY vm&ef rxdkuf?]xdkpum;udk
r½kyfodrf;rlí xdkpdwfudk ry,frlí xdk,t,ludk rpGefYrlí
&[ef;a*gwr\ rsufarSmufodkY igoGm;tHh}[k tu,fí
xdkoltm; podkYaom tMuHonf jzpfjim;tHh? xdkol\
OD;acgif;aomfvnf; jywfíus&m\}}[k ygxduykwå\
pdwfudk ig\ pdwfjzifh ydkif;jcm;ívnf; od\
xdktaMumif;udk ewfwdkYonfvnf; avQmufxm;ukef\
-]]jrwpfGmbk&m;ht0wfr0wfaom
ygxduykwåwuúwGef;onf xdkpum;udk r½kyfodrf;rlí
xdkpdwfudk ry,frlí xdk,t,ludk rpGefYrlí
jrwpfGmbk&m;\ rsufarSmufodkY vm&ef
rxdkufyg?]xdkpum;udk r½kyfodrf;rlí xdkpdwfudk
ry,frlí xdk,t,ludk rpGefYrlí &[ef;a*gwr\ rsufarSmufodkY
igoGm;tHh }[k tu,fí xdkoltm; podkYaom tMuHonf
jzpfjim;tHh? xdkol\ OD;acgif;aomfvnf; jywfíus&m\}}[k
(avQmufxm; ukef\)/

okeu©wf igonf a0omvDjynfö qGrf;cHvSnfhvnfí
qGrf;pm;NyD;aomf qGrf;cH&GmrS zJcGgcJhvsuf
aeYoefYpifaejcf;iSg t0wfr0wfaom ygxduykwå
wuúwGef;\ t&HodkY csOf;uyftHh? okeu©wf ,ck
oifajymMum;vdkoludk ajymMum;avmh[k (qdk\)/

wefcdk;jym#d[mudk jycef;

20/ b*¾0 xdkYaemuf igonf eHeuftcsdefö
ouFef;udk jyif0wfí oydwfouFef;udk ,lvsuf
a0omvDjynfodkY qGrf;cH0if\? a0omvDjynfö

qGrf;cHvSnfhvnfí qGrf;pm;NyD;aomf qGrf;cH&GmrS
zJcGgcJhvsuf aeYoefYpifaejci;Sg t0wfr0wfaom
ygxduykwåwuúwGef;\ t&HodkY csOf;uyfV

b*³/₄0 xdktcg vdpä0Drif;om; okeu©wfonf
vsifvsifjrefjref a0omvDjynfodkY 0ifí xif&Sm; ukef
xif&Sm;ukefaom vdpä0Drif;wdkYxH csOf;uyfNyD;vQif
bpum;udk qdk\?]]ighoQifwdkY jrwpGm bk&m;onf
a0omvDjynfö qGrf;cHvSnfhvnfí qGrf;pm;NyD;aomf
qGrf;cH&GmrS zJcJhvsuf aeYoefYpif aejci;Sg
t0wfr0wfaom ygxduykwåwuúwGef;\ t&HodkY
csOf;uyfV ighoQifwdkY oGm;Muukefavmh?
ighoQifwdkY oGm;Muukefavmh?
csD;rGrf;tHhMozG,faumif;ukefaom &[ef;wdkY\
vlwdkY\ ukodkvfur®yxw&m; q,fyg;xuf vGefjrwfaom
wefcdk;jym#d[monf jzpfvwåHU}}[k (qdk\)/

b*³/₄0 xdktcg xif&Sm;ukef xif&Sm;ukefaom
vdpä0Drif;wdkYtm; podkYaom tMuHonf jzpf\ -

]]tcsif;wdkY tHhMocsD;rGrf;zG,faumif;ukefaom
&[ef;wdkY\ vlwdkY\ ukodkvfur®yx w&m; q,fyg;xuf
vGefjrwfaom wefcdk;jym#d[monf jzpfvdrfhowwf?
tcsif;wdkY ,ckoGm;Mu ukeftHh}}[k (tMuHjzpf\)/

xif&Sm;ukef xif&Sm;ukefaom ykPÖm;olaX;
trsKd;om;olaX;rsm;ESifh t,ltrsKd;rsKd;&Sdukefaom
orPjAm[®PwkdYxHodkYvnf; csOf;uyfí]]ighoQifwdkY
jrwpGmbk&m;onf a0omvDjynfö qGrf;cH vSnfhvnfí
qGrf;pm;NyD;aomf qGrf;cH&GmrS zJcJhvsuf
aeYoefYpifaejci;Sg t0wfr0wfaom ygxdu
ykwåwuúwGef;\ t&HodkY csOf;uyfV ighoQifwdkY
oGm;Muukefavmh? ighoQifwdkY oGm;Muukefavmh?
csD;rGrf;tHhMozG,faumif;ukefaom &[ef;wdkY\
vlwdkY\ ukodkvfur®yxw&m; q,fyg;xuf vGefjrwfaom
wefcdk;jym#d[monf jzpfvwåHU}}[k xif&Sm;ukef
xif&Sm;ukefaom ykPÖm;olaX; trsKd;om;

olaX;rsm;ESifh t,ltrsKd;rsKd;&Sdukefaom orPjAm[®P
wdkYtm;vnf; bpum;udk qdkV

b³/₄0 xdktcg xif&Sm;ukef xif&Sm;ukefaom
ykPÖm;olaX; trsKd;om;olaX;rsm;ESifh t,l
trsKd;rsKd;&Sdukefaom orPjAm[®PwdkYtm;vnf;
podkYaom tMuHonf jzpf\ -

]]tcsif;wdkY csD;rGrf;tHhMozG,faumif;ukefaom
&[ef;wdkY\ vlwdkY\ ukodkvfur®yx w&m; q,fyg;xuf
vGefjrwfaom wefcdk;jym#d[monf jzpfvdrfhowwf?
tcsif;wdkY ,ck oGm;MuukeftHh}}[k (tMuHjzpf\)/

b³/₄0 xdktcg xif&Sm;ukef xif&Sm;ukefaom
vdpä0Drif;rsm; xif&Sm;ukef xif&Sm;ukefaom ykPÖm;
olaX; trsKd;om;olaX;rsm;ESifh
t,ltrsKd;rsKd;&Sdukefaom orPjAm[®PwdkYonf t0wf
r0wfaom ygxdykwå wuúwGef;\ t&HodkY
csOf;uyfMuukef\? b³/₄0 xdky&dowfum; rsm;vS\?
t&mruhtaxmifru jzpfV

21/ b³/₄0 t0wfr0wfaom
ygxdykwåwuúwGef;onf]]xif&Sm;ukef
xif&Sm;ukefaom vdpä0Drif;wdkY <uvmukefowwf?
xif&Sm;ukef xif&Sm;ukefaom ykPÖm;olaX;rsm;
trsKd;om;olaX; rsm;ESifh t,ltrsKd;rsKd;&Sdukefaom
orPjAm[®PwdkYvnf; <uvmukefowwf? &[ef;a*gwronf
ig\ t&Hü aeYoefYpifaeowwf}}[k Mum;av\?
Mum;aomaMumifh xdkolUtm; aMumufvefYjcif;
wkefvlyfcif; MuufuD;arG;nif; xjcif;onf jzpfV b³/₄0
xdktcg t0wfr0wfaom ygxdykwå wuúwGef;onf
aMumufvefYonfjzpfí wkefvlyfonfjzpfí
MuufuD;arG;nif;xonfjzpfí wdE´Kucg
Pky&dAdkZft&H&Sd&modkY csOf;uyfV

b³/₄0]]t0wfr0wfaom ygxdykwåwuúwGef;onf
aMumufvefYonfjzpfí wkefvlyfonf jzpfí
MuufuD;arG;nif;xonfjzpfí wdE

´KucgPky&dAdkZft&HodkY oGm;avowwf}}[k
xdky&dowfonf Mum;avV b*¾0 xdktcg xdky&dowfonf
a,musfm;wpfa,mufudk apckdif;\ -

tcsif;a,musfm; vmavmh? wdE
´KucgPky&dAdkZft&Hü t0wfr0wfaom
ygxduykwåwuúwGef; xHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif
t0wfr0wfaom ygxduykwåwuúwGef;udk]]ighoQif
ygxduykwå <uvmygavmh? xif&Sm;ukef
xif&Sm;ukefaom vdpä0Drif;wdkYonf
<uvmMuygukef\? xif&Sm;ukef xif&Sm;ukefaom
ykPÖm;olaX;rsm; trsKd;om;olaX;rsm;ESifh
t,ltrsKd;rsKd;&Sdukefaom orPjAm[®PwckYvnf;
<uvmMuygukef\? &[ef;a*gwronfvnf; toQif\ t&Hü
aeYoeffYpifaeyg\? ighoQif ygxduykwå oifonf
a0omvDy&dowfü ppum;udk
ajymzl;\?]&[ef;a*gwronfvnf; oAÁnKwÓPfudk 0efcH\?
igonfvnf; oAÁnKwÓPfudk 0efcH\? oAÁnKwÓPfudk
0efcHaomolonf oAÁnKwÓPf udk 0efcHaomolESifhtwl
vlwdkY\ ukodkvfur®yxw&m; q,fyg;xuf vGefjrwfaom
wefcdk;jym#d[m udk jy&efxdkuf\? &[ef;a*gwronf
c&D;xuf0ufodkY vmvQif igonfvnf; c&D;xuf0ufodkY
oGm;tHh? xdkae&mü xdk (igwdkY) ESpfOD;vHk;
vlwdkY\ ukodkvfur®yxw&m; q,fyg;xuf vGefjrwfaom
wefcdk;jym#d[mudk jyukeftHh? tu,fí &[ef;a*gwronf
vlwdkY\ ukodkvfur®yxw&m; q,fyg; xuf vGefjrwfaom
wefcdk;jym#d[m wpfckudk jyvQif igonf ESpfck jytHh?
tu,fí &[ef;a*gwr onf vlwdkY\
ukodkvfur®yxw&m;q,fyg;xuf vGefjrwfaom
wefcdk;jym#d[m ESpfckudk jyvQif igonf av;ckjytHh?
tu,fí &[ef;a*gwronf vlwdkY\ ukodkvfur®yxw&m;
q,fyg;xuf vGefjrwfaom wefcdk;jym#d[m av;ckudk
jyvQif igonf &SpfckjytHh? vlwdkY\ ukodkvf
ur®yxw&m; q,fyg;xuf vGefjrwfaom
wefcdk;jym#d[mudk &[ef;a*gwr jywdkif; jywdkif;xuf

igonf podkY ESpfq ESpfq wufí jytHh } [laom (pum;udk oifajymzl;\\)? ighoQif ygxdykwå c&D;xuf0ufwdkif atmifom <uyg? &[ef;a*gwronf a&S;OD;pGmyif <uvmí toQif\ t&Hü aeYoefYpifaeygonf}}[k (ajymacsavmh[lí apcdkif;\\)/

22/ b^{*3/40} xdka,musfm;onf]]toQif aumif;ygNyD}} [k xdky&dowftm; 0efcHí wdE´KucgPk y&dAdkZf t&Hü t0wfr0wfaom ygxdykwåwuúwGef;xHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif t0wfr0wfaom ygxdykwåwuúwGef;udk podkY qdk\ -

]]ighoQif ygxdykwå vmygavmh? xif&Sm;ukef xif&Sm;ukefaom vdpä0Drif;wdkYonf <uvmygukef\? xif&Sm;ukef xif&Sm;ukefaom ykPÖm;olaX;rsm; trsKd;om;olaX;rsm;ESifh t,ltrsKd;rsKd;&Sdukefaom orPjAm[®PwdekYvnf; <uvmygukef\? &[ef;a*gwronfvnf; toQif\ t&Hü aeYoefYpifaeyg\? ighoQif ygxdykwå oifonf a0omvDy&dowfü bpum;udkhajymzl;\\?]&[ef;a*gwronfvnf; oAÁnKwÓPfudk 0efcH\? igonfvnf; oAÁnKwÓPfudk 0efcH\? oAÁnKwÓPfudk 0efcHaomolonf oAÁnKwÓPfudk 0efcHaom olESifhtwl vlwdkY\ ukodkvfur® yxw&m;q,fyg;xuf vGefjrwfaom wefcdek;jym#d[mudk jy&ef xdkuf\y/ igonf ESpfq ESpfq wufí jytHh }[laom (pum;udk oifajymzl;\\)? ighoQif ygxdykwå c&D;xuf0ufwdkifatmif <uom<uyg? &[ef;a*gwronf a&S;OD;pGm <uvmí toQif\ t&Hü aeYoefYpifaeygonf}}[k (qdk\\)/

b^{*3/40} podkYqdkamf t0wfr0wfaom ygxdykwåwuúwGef;onf]]ighoQif vmygtHh? ighoQif vmygtHh}}[k qdkí xdkae&müomvQif vl;vGefYí ae\? ae&mrS x&efyif rpGrf;Edkif/

b^{*3/40} xdktcg xdka,musfm;onf t0wfr0wfaom ygxdykwåwuúwGef;tm;]]ighoQif ygxdykwå oif\

wifyg;wdkYonf xdkifcHkü Niduyfaeygoavm?
xdkifcHkonf oif\ wifyg;wdkYü
Niduyfaeygoavm?]ighoQif vmygtHh? ighoQif
vmygtHh }[k qdkí xdkae&müomvQif vl;vGefYí ae\
ae&mrS x&efyif rpGrf;Edkif}}[k qdkV

b^{*3/40} podkYyif qdkaomfvnf; t0wfr0wfaom
ygxduykwåwuúwGef;onf]]ighoQif vmygtHh? ighoQif
vmygtHh}}[k qdkí xdkae&müomvQif vl;vGefYí ae\
ae&mrS x&efyif rpGrf;Edkif/

23/ b^{*3/40} xdka,musfm;onf]]pt0wfr0wfaom
ygxduykwåwuúwGef;um;]ighoQif vmygtHh? ighoQif
vmygtHh }[k qdkí xdkae&müomvQif vl;vGefYí ae\
ae&mrS x&efyif rpGrf;Edkif? ½Hl;yHkay:\}}[k
odaomtcg y&dowfxHodkY jyefvmí]]toQifwdkY
pt0wfr0wfaom ygxdu ykwå wuúwGef;onf]ighoQif
vmygtHh? ighoQif vmygtHh }[k qdkí
xdkae&müomvQif vl;vGefYí ae\
ae&mrS x&efyif rpGrf;Edkif? ½Hl;yHkay:\}}[k ajymMum;V

b^{*3/40} podkYqdkaomf igonf xdky&dowftm;
ppum;udk qdk\ -

]]ighoQifwdkY t0wfr0wfaom
ygxduykwåwuúwGef;onf xdkpum;udk r½kyfodrf;rlí
xdk pdwfudk ry,frlí xdk,t,ludk rpGefYrlí ig\
rsufarSmufodkY vm&ef rxdkuf?]]xdkpum;udk
r½kyfodrf;rlí xdkpdwfudk ry,frlí xdk,t,ludk rpGefYrlí
&[ef;a*gwr\ rsufarSmufodkY igoGm;tHh}[k tu,fí
xdkoltm; podkYaom tMuHonf jzpfjim;tHh? xdkol\
OD;acgif;aomf vnf; jywí us&m\}}[k (qdk\)/

yXrcef;NyD;V

24/ xdktcg vdpä0DtrwfBuD;wpfOD;onf ae&mrS xí
xdky&dowftm; ppum;udk qdk\ -

]]toQifwdkY odkYjzpfvQif tuREfkyf
jyefvmonfhwdkifatmif cPrQ qdkifhiHhMuygOD;?
tuREfkyfonf t0wfr0wfaom ygxduykwåwuúwGef;udk
py&dowfodkY ac:vm&ef wwEdkif aumif;
wwEdkifygvdrfhrnf}}[k (qdk\)/

b^{*3/4}0 xdk vdpä0DtrwfBuD;onf wdE
´KucgPky&dAdkZf t&Hü t0wfr0wfaom ygxduykwå
wuúwGef;xHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif t0wfr0wfaom
ygxduykwåwuúwGef;tm; ppum;udk qdk\ -

ighoQif ygxduykwå <uvmygavmh? <uvmjCIF;onf
oifhtm; aumif;jrwl\? xif&Sm;ukef xif&Sm;ukefaom
vdpä0Drif;wdkY <uvmygukef\

xif&Sm;ukef xif&Sm;ukefaom ykPÖm;olaX;rsm;
trsKd;om;olaX;rsm; ESifh t,ltrsKd;rsKd; &Sdukefaom
orPjAm[®PwdekYvnf; <uvmygukef\?

&[ef;a*gwronfvnf; toift&Hü aeYoefYpifaeyg\?
ighoQif ygxduykwå oifonf a0omvDhy&dowfü
ppum;udk ajymzl;\?]&[ef;a*gwronfvnf;
oAÁnKwÓPfudk 0efcHVy/ igonf ESpfq ESpfq wufí
jytHh } [laom (pum;udk oifajymzl;\)/ ighoQif
ygxduykwå c&D; xuf0ufwdkifatmif <uvmyg/
&[ef;a*gwronf a&S;OD;pGm <uvmí toQif\ t&Hü
aeYoefYpif aeygonf? ighoQifygxduykwå
&[ef;a*gwronf y&dowfü ppum;udk
ajym\?]t0wfr0wfaom ygxduykwåwuúwGef;onf
xdkpum;udk r^{1/2}kyfodrf;rlí xdkpdwfudk ry,frlí
xdk,t,ludk rpGefYrlí ig\rsufarSmufodkY
vm&efrxdkuf?]xdkpum;udk r^{1/2}kyfodrf;rlí xdkpdwfudk
ry,frlí xdk,t,ludk rpGefYrlí &[ef;a*gwr\ rsufarSmufodkY
igoGm;tHh}[k tu,fí xdkoltm; podkYaom tMuHonf
jzpfjim;tHh? xdkol\ OD;acgif;aomfvnf; jywfí us&m\}}

[k (bpum;udk ajym\)/ ighoQif ygxdu ykwå
<uvmavmh? <uvm¹/₂Hkjzifhyif oifhudk tEdkif?
&[ef;a*gwru dk t¹/₂HI;jyKMuygukeftHh[k (qdk\)/

b³/₄0 podkYqdkaomf t0wfr0wfaom
ygxduykwåwuúwGef;onf]]ighoQif vmygtHh? ighoQif
vmygtHh}}[k qdkí xdkae&müomvQif vl;vGefYí ae\
ae&mrS x&efyif rpGrf;Edkif/

b³/₄0 xdktcgvdpä0DtrwfBuD;onf t0wfr0wfaom
ygxduykwåwuúwGef;tm;]]ighoQif ygxduykwå oif\
wifyg;wdkYonf xdkifcHkü Niduyfaeygoavm?
xdkifcHkonf oif\ wifyg;wdkYü Niduyfí
aeoavm?]ighoQif vmygtHh? ighoQif vmygtHh }[k
qdkí xdkae&müomvQif vl;vGefYí ae\
ae&mrS x&efyif rpGrf;Edkif}}[k qdkV

b³/₄0 podkYyif ajymaomfvnf;
ygxduykwåwuúwGef;onf]]ighoQif vmygtHh? ighoQif
vmyg tHh}}[k qdkí xdkae&müomvQif vl;vGefYí ae\
ae&mrS x&efyif rpGrf;Edkif/

25/ b³/₄0 xkdvd pä0DtrwfBuD;onf]]pt0wfr0wfaom
ygxduykwåwuúwGef;um;]ighoQif vmygtHh? ighoQif
vmygtHh}[k qdkí xkdae&müomvQif vl;vGefYí ae\
ae&mrS x&efyif rpGrf;Edkif? ¹/₂IH;yHkay:\}}[k
odaomtcg xkdy&dowfxHodkY jyefvmí]]toQifwdkY
t0wfr0wfaom ygxdu ykwåwuúwGef;um;]ighoQif
vmygtHh? ighoQif vmygtHh}[k qdkí
xkdae&müomvQif vl;vGefYí ae\
ae&mrS x&efyif rpGrf;Edkif? ¹/₂IH;yHkay:\}}[k ajymMum;V

b³/₄0 podkYajymMum;aomf igonf xkdy&dowftm;
bpum;udk qdk\ -

]]ighoQifwdkY t0wfr0wfaom
ygxduykwåwuúwGef;onf xkdpum;udk r¹/₂kyfodrf;rlí
xdk pdwfudk ry,frlí xkdt,ludk rpGefYrlí ig\

rsufarSmufodkY vm&ef rxdkuf/]xkdpum;udk
r¹/₂kyfodrf;rlí xdkpdwfudk ry,frlí xkdt,ludk rpGefYrlí
&[ef;a*gwr\ rsufarSmufodkY igoGm;tHh}[k tu,fí
xkdoltm; podkYaom tBu Honf jzpfjim;tHh? xkdol\
OD;acgif;onf jywí us&m\? tu,fí ighoQif
vdpä0DwdkYtm;]igwdkYonf t0wfr0wfaom
ygxduykw→ wuúwGef;udk vGefBudK;wdkYjzifU csnfí
EGm;t&SO f;rsm;pGmwdkYjzifh qGJ,lukeftHh}[k
podkYaom tMuHonf jzpfjim;tHh?
xkdvGefBudK;wdkYaomfvnf; jywfukey&m\
ygxduykw→wuúwGef;aomf vnf; jywí&m\
t0wfr0wfaom ygxduykw→ wuúwGef;onf xkdpum;udk
r¹/₂kyfodrf;rlí xdkpdwfudk ry,frlí xkdt,ludk rpGefYrlí ig\
rsufarSmufodkY vm&ef rxdkuf?]xkdpum;udk
r¹/₂kyfodrf;rlí xdkpdwfudk ry,frlí xkdt,ludk rpGefYrlí
&[ef;a*gwr\ rsufarSmufodkY ig oGm;tHh}[k tu,fí
xkdoltm; podkYaom tMuHonf jzpfjim;tHh? xkdol\
OD;acgif;onf jywí us&m\}}[k (qdk\)/

26/ b^{*3}/₄0 xkdtcg 'g¹/₂kywådu\wynfh Zmvd,onf
ae&mrS xí xkdy&dowfudk podkY qdk\?]]toQifwdkY
odkYjzpfvQif tuREkfyf jyefvmonfhwk difatmif cPrQ
qkdif;iHhHMuygOD;? t0wfr0wfaom
ygxduykw→wuúwGef;udk py&dowfodkY ac:vm&ef
wwfEdkifaumif; wwfEdkifygvdrfhrnf}}[k (qdk\)/

b^{*3}/₄0 xdkYaemuf xkd'g¹/₂kywådu\wynfh Zmvd,onf
wdE´KucgPky&dAdkZft&Hü t0wfr0wfaom
ygxduykw→wuúwGef;xHodkY csOfuyfNyD;vQif
bpum;udk qkd\ -

ighoQif ygxduykwå <uvm ygavmh? <uvmjcif;onf
oifhtm; aumif;jrwí\? xif&Sm;ukef xif&Sm;ukefaom
vdpä0Drif;wdkYonf <uvm ygukef\? xif&Sm;ukef
xif&Sm;ukefaom ykPÖm;olaX;rsm; trsKd;om;
olaX;rsm;ESifh t,ltrsKd;rsKd;&Sdukefaom orP

jAm[®PwdekYvnf; <uvmygukef\ &[ef;a*gwronfvnf;
toQif\ t&Hü aeYoefYpifaeyg\ ighoQif ygxduykwå
oifonf a0omvDy&dowfö ppum;udk
ajymzl;\]]a*gwronfvnf; oAÄnKwÓPfudk 0efcHVy/
igonf ESpfq ESpfq wufí jytHh}} [laom (pum;udk
oifajymzl;\)/ igh&Sif ygxduykwå c&D;xuf0uf
wkdifatmif <uom <uvmyg? &[ef;a*gwronf
a&S;OD;pGmyif vmí toQif\ t&Hü aeYoefYpifae ygonf?
ighoQif ygxduykwå &[ef;a*gwronf y&dowfö
ppum;udk qkd\?]]t0wfr0wfaom ygxdu
ykwåwuúwGef;onf]xkdpum;udk r¹/₂kyfodrf;rlí
xkdpdwfudk ry,frlí xkdt,ludk rpGefYrlí &[ef;a*gwr\
rsufarSmufodkY igoGm;tHh}[k xkdolUtm; podkYaom
tMuHonf jzpfjim;tHh? xkdol\ OD;acgif;onf jywfí
us&m\? tu,fí ighoQif vdpä0DwdkYtm;]igwdkYonf
t0wfr0wfaom ygxduykwåwuúwGef;udk
vGefBudK;wdkYjzifh csnfí
EGm;t&SOf;rsm;pGmwdkYjzifh qGJ,lukeftHh}[k
podkYaom tMuHonf jzpfjim;tHU/
xkdvGefBudK;wdkYaomfvnf; jywfukef&m\
ygxduykwåaomfvnf; jywf&m\
ygxduykwåwuúwGef;onfum; xkdpum;udk
r¹/₂kyfodrf;rlí xkdpdwfudk ry,frlí xkdt,ludk rpGefYrlí ig\
rsufarSmufodkY vm&ef rxkduf?]xkdpum;udk
r¹/₂kyfodrf;rlí xkdpdwfukd ry,frlí xkdt,ludk rpGefYrlí
&[ef;a*gwr\ rsufarSmufodkY igoGm;tHh}[k tu,fí
xkdolUtm; podkYaom tMuHonf jzpfjim;tHh? xkdol\
OD;acgif;onf jywfí us&m\}}[k (qkd\)/ ighoQif
ygxduykwå <uvmygavmh? <uvm¹/₂kHjzifhyif oifhudk
tEkdif? &[ef;a*gwrudk t¹/₂HI;jyKygukeftHh[k (qkd\)/
b*³/₄0 podkYqdkaoim t0wfr0wfaom
ygxduykwåwuúwGef;onf]]igUoQif vmygtHh? igUoQif
vmygtHh}}[k qkdí xkdae&müomvQif vl;vGefYí ae\
ae&mrS x&efyif rpGrf;Edkif/

b^{*3/40} xdkYaemuf 'g^{1/2}kywådu\ wynfh Zmvd,onf
t0wfr0wfaom ygxdykwåwuúwGef; tm; bpum;udk
qkd\?]]igh&Sif ygxdykwå oif\ wifyg;wdkYonf
xkdifckHü Niduyfí aeoavm? xkdifckHonf oif\
wifyg;wdkYESifh jiduyfíaeoavm?]ighoQif vmygtHh?
ighoQif vmygtHh}[k qkdí xkdae&müomvQif vl;vGefYí
ae\? ae&mrS x&efyif rpGrf;Edkif}][k (qdk\)/

b^{*3/40} podkYyif qkdaomfvnf; t0wfr0wfaom
ygxdykwåwuúwGef;onf]]igUoQif vmygtHh? igUoQif
vmygtHh}][k qkdí xkdae&müomvQif vl;vGefYí ae\
ae&mrS x&efyif rpGrf;Edkif/

27/ b^{*3/40} 'g^{1/2}kywådu\wynfh
Zmvd,onf]]pygxdykwå wuúwGef;onf]ighoQif
vmygtHh? ighoQif vmygtHh}][k qkdí
xkdae&müomvQif vl;vGefYí ae\? ae&mrSyif x&ef
rpGrf;Ekdif? ½Hl;yHk ay:\ }[k odaomtcg xkd
(ygxdykwå) tm; bpum;udk qdk\ -

ighoQif ygxdykwå a&S;ü jzpfzl;onfum;
om;rsm;bk&if jcaoFhrif;tm; podkYaom tMuH onf jzpf\
-

]]igonf awmtkyfwpfckudk rSDí
cdkatmif;&mjyKtHh? xkdawmtkyfÜ
cdkatmif;&mjyKNyD;vQif naecsrftcg xkdae&mrSS
xGuftHh? udk,fvufqefYwef;NyD;vQif xuf0ef;usif
t&yfav; rsufESmodkY vSnfhvnfMunfh½ltHh?
xuf0ef;usif t&yfav;rsufESmodkY
vSnfhvnfMunfh½lNyD;vQif &J&ifhaom a[mufjcif;udk
oHk;Budrfa[muftHh? &J&ifhaom a[mufjcif;udk
oHk;Budrfa[muf NyD;vQifhttpm&Smjcif;iSg xGuftHh?
aumif;ukef aumif;ukefaom om;taygif;wdkYudk owfí
El;nHhukef El;nHhukefaom tom;wdkYudk
pm;NyD;vQif cdkatmif;&modkYomvQif uyftHh?
(podkY jyK&rl) aumif;avpG}][k (tMuHjzpf\)/

ighoQif xdkYaemuf xkdom;rsm;bk&if jcaoFhrif;onf
awmtkyfwpfckukd rSDí cdkatmif;&m jyK\?
xkdawmtkyfû cdkatmif;&mjyKNyD;vQif naecsr;tcg
cdkatmif;&mrS xGuf\? cdkatmif;&mrS xGuf NyD;vQif
udk,fvufqefYwef;\? udk,fvufqefYwef;NyD;vQif
xuf0ef;usif t&yfav;rsufESmwdkYudk
vSnfhvnfMunfh½\? xuf0ef;usif t&yfav;rsufESmodkY
vSnfhvnfMunfh½INyD;vQif &J&ifhaom a[mufjcif;udk
oHk;Budrfa[muf\? &J&ifhaom a[mufjcif;udk
oHk;Budrfa[mufNyD;vQif tpm&Smjcif;iSg xGuf\?
aumif;ukef aumif;ukefaom om;taygif;wdkYudk owfí
El;nHhukef El;nHhukefaom tom; wdkYudk
pm;NyD;vQif xkdcdkatmif;&modkY uyfV

28/ ighoQif ygxduykwå xkd om;rsm;bk&if
jcaoFhrif;\ pm;<uif;jzifhom BuD;yGm;vmaom 0vnf;0
tm;vnf;aumif;aom ajracG;tkdonf &Sd\? ighoQif xkdtcg
xkdajracG;tkdtm; podkYaom tMuHonf jzpf\ -

]]igum; tb,folenf;? om;rsm;bk&if jcaoFhrif;um;
tb,folenf;? igvnf; awmtkyfwpfckukd rSDí
cdkatmif;&mjyKtHh? xkdawmtkyfû
cdkatmif;&mjyKNyD;vQif naecsr;tcg cdkatmif;&mrS
xGuftHh? cdkatmif;&mrS xGufNyD;vQif
udk,fvufqefYwef;tHh? udk,fvuf qefY wef;NyD;vQif
xuf0ef;usif t&yfav;rsufESmodkY
vSnfhvnfMunfh½ltHh? xuf0ef;usif t&yf
av;rsufESmodkY vSnfhvnfMunfh½INyD;vQif
&J&ifhaom a[mufjcif;udk oHk;Budrfa[muftHh?
&J&ifhaom a[mufjcif;udk oHk;Budrfa[mufNyD;vQif
tpm&Smjcif;iSg xGuftHh? aumif;ukef aumif;ukefaom
om;taygif;wdkYudk owfí El;nHhukef El;nHhukefaom
tom;wdkYudk pm;NyD;vQif xkdcdk atmif;&modkYom
uyftHh? podkY jyK&rl aumif;avpG}}[k (tBu Hjzpf\)/

ighoQif xdkYaemuf xkdajracG;tdkonf
awmtkyfwpfckukd rSDí cdkatmif;&mjyK\?
xkdawmtkyfÜ cdkatmif;&mjyKNyD;vQif naecsrftcg
cdkatmif;&mrS xGuf\? cdkatmif;&mrS xGufNyD;vQif
udk,fvuf qefYwef;\? udk,fvufqefYwef;NyD;vQif
xuf0ef;usif t&yfav;rsufESmodkY vSnfhvnfMunfh½\?
xuf0ef;usif t&yfav;rsufESmodkY
vSnfhvnfMunfh½INyD;vQif &J&ifhaom
a[mufjcif;udk]]oHk;Budrf a[muftHh}}[k
a[mufaomfvnf; ajracG;a[mifjcif;udkom a[mif\?
iSufqkd;oHudkom jrn\? ajracG;,kwfum; tb,folenf;¹?
jcaoFhoHum; tb,folenf;²/

ighoQif ygxduykwå oifonf ptwl
bk&m;omoemawmfjzpfaom odu©mwdkYü (rDSí) touf
&Sifvsuf bk&m;\ pm;<uif;rsm;udk pm;vsuf
ylaZmftxl;udk cHawmfrlxkdufaom (tvHk;pHkaom
w&m;wdkYudk) ukd,fwkdif rSefpGm odawmfrlaom
bk&m;udk ykwfcwfxkdufonf[k xifbd\? ,kwfaom
ygxduykwåum; tb,folenf;³? ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxkdufaom (tvHk;pHkaom w&m;wdkYudk)
ukd,fwkdif rSefpGm odawmfrlaom bk&m;wdkYudk
ykwfcwfjcif;um; tb,fenf;⁴[k qkdV

29/ b*³/₄0 'g¹/₂kywådu\wynfh Zmvd,onf pOyrmjzifh
t0wfr0wfaom ygxduykwå wuúwGef;udk xkdae&mrS
a&GUatmif rwwfEdkifaomtcg xkd (ygxduykwå) tm;
bpum;udk qkd\ -

]]ajracG;onf rdrdudk,fudk jcaoFh[k xifonfomru
igum; om;wumwdkY\ bk&if jzpf[k xif\? ,if;odkY
xifaomfvnf; xkd ajracG;onf xkd i,fpOfutwkdif;
ajracG;a[mif jcif;udkom a[mif\? ajracG;,kwfum;
tb,folenf;? jcaoFhoHum; tb,fenf;}}[k (qkd\)/

ighoQif ygxdykwå oifonf ptwl
bk&m;omoemawmfjzpfaom odu©mwdkYü
(rDSí)htouf&Sifaeygvsuf bk&m;\ pm;<uif;rsm;udk
pm;aeygvsuf ylaZmftxl;udk cHawmfrlxkdufaom
(tvHk;pHkaom w&m;wdkYudk) ukd,fwkdif rSefpGm
odawmfrlaom bk&m;udk ykwfcwfxkdufonf[k
xifbd\? ,kwfaom ygxdykwåum; tb,folenf;?
ylaZmftxl;udk cHawmfrlxkdufaom (tvHk;pHkaom
w&m;wdkYudk) ukd,fwkdif rSefpGm odawmfrlaom
bk&m;wdkYudk ykwfcwfjcf;um; tb,fenf;[k (qkd\)/

30/ b^{*3/40} 'g^{1/2}kywådu\ wynfh Zmvd,onf
pOyrmjzifhvnf; t0wfr0wfaom ygxdykwåudk
xkdae&mrS a&GUatmif rwwfEdkifaomtcg
xkdygxdykwåtm; bpum;udk qkd\ -

]ajracG;onf olwpfyg;aemufvdkuf jzpfaom
rdrdudk,fudk a&<uif;a&usefü Munfhí rdrd
ukd,fudk[kwfrSefonfhtwkdif; rjriforQ jcaoFh[k
xif\? ,if;odkY xifaomfvnf; xkdajracG;onf
xkdi,fpOfutwkdif; ajracG;a[mifjcf;udkom a[mif\?
ajracG;,kwfum; tb,folenf;? jcaoFhoH um; tb,fenf;}}[k
(qkd\)/

ighoQif ygxdykwå oifonf ptwlyif
bk&m;omoemawmfjzpfaom odu©mwdkYü (rDSí)
touf&Sifaeygvsuf bk&m;\ pm;<uif;rsm;udk
pm;aeygvsuf ylaZmftxl;udk cHawmfrlxkdufaom
(tvHk;pHkaom w&m;wdkYudk) ukd,fwkdif rSefpGm
odawmfrlaom bk&m;wdkYudk ykwfcwfxkdufonf[k xif
bd\?]],kwfaom ygxdykwåum; tb,folenf;?
ylaZmftxl;udk cHawmfrlxkdufaom (tvHk;pHkaom
w&m;wdkYudk) ukd,fwkdifrSefpGm odawmfrlaom
bk&m;wdkYudk ykwfcwfjcf;um; tb,fenf;}}[k (qkd\)/

31/ b^{*3/40} 'g^{1/2}kywådu\ wynfh Zmvd,onf
pOyrmjzifhvnf; t0wfr0wfaom ygxdy kwå

wwúwGef;udk xkdae&mrS a&GUatmif
rwwfEdkifaomtcg xkdygxduykwåtm; ppum;udk qkd\ -

]zm;rsm; v,f<uufrsm;udkvnf;aumif; oif;csKdif;ü
ypfxm;aom taumifykyfrsm;udk vnf;aumif; pm;í
awmBuD;qdwfnHü BuD;yGg;aeaom ajracG;onf igum;
jcaoFh[k xif\? ,if;odkY xifaomfvnf; xkdajracG;onf
xkdi,fpOfutwkdif; ajracG;a[mifjcif;udkom a[mif\?
ajracG;,kwfum; tb,folenf;? jcaoFhoHum; tb,fenf;}}[k
(qkd\)/

ighoQif ygxduykwå oifonf ptwlyif
bk&m;omoemawmfjzpfaom odu©mwdkY ü (rDSí)
touf&Sifaeygvsuf bk&m;\ pm;<uif;rsm;udk
pm;aeygvsuf ylaZmftxl;udk cHawmfrlxkdufaom
(tvHk;pHkaom w&m;wdkYudk) ukd,fwkdif rSefpGm
odawmfrlaom bk&m;udk ykwfcwfxkdufonf[k
xifbd\? ,kwfaom ygxduykwåum; tb,folenf;?
ylaZmftxl;udk cHawmfrlxkdufaom (tvHk;pHkaom
w&m;wdkYudk) ukd,fwkdif rSefpGm odawmfrlaom
bk&m;wdkYudk ykwfcwfjcif;um; tb,fenf;}}[k (qkd\)/

32/ b^{*3/40} 'g^{1/2}kywådu\ wynfh Zmvd,onf
pOyrmjzifhvnf; t0wfr0wfaom ygxduykwå
wwúwGef;udk xkdae&mrS a&GUatmif
rwwfEdkifaomtcg xkdy&dowfxHodkY
jyefvmí]]toQifwdkY pt0wf r0wfaom
ygxduykwåwuúwGef;um;]ighoQif vmygtHh? ighoQif
vmygtHh}}[k qkdí xkdae&müomvQif vl;vGefY í ae\?
ae&mrS x&efyif rpGrf;Edkif? ^{1/2}lH;yHkay:\}}[k
ajymMum;V

33/ b^{*3/40} podkY ajymMum;aomf igonf
xkdy&dowftm; ppum;udk qkd\ -

]ighoQifwdkY t0wfr0wfaom
ygxduykwåwuúwGef;onf xkdpum;udk r^{1/2}kyfodrf;rlí
xdkpdwfudk ry,frlí xkdt,ludk rpGefYrlí ig\

rsufarSmufodkY vm&ef rxdkuf/]xkdpum;udk
r¹/₂kyfodrf;rlí xdkpdwfudk ry,frlí xkdt,ludk rpGefYrlí
&[ef;a*gwr\ rsufarSmufodkY ig oGm;tHh}[k tu,fí
xkdoltm; podkYaom tMuHonf jzpfjim;tHh? xkdol\
OD;acgif;onf jywí us&m\? tu,fíhighoQif
vdpä0DwdkYtm;]igwdkYonf t0wfr0wfaom
ygxduykwå wuúwGef;udk vGefBudK;wdkYjzifU csnfí
EGm;t&SO f;rsm;pGmwdkYjzifh qGJ,lukeftHh }[k
podkYaom tMuHonf jzpfjim;tHh?
xkdvGefBudK;wdkYaomfvnf; jywfukey&m\
ygxduykwåaomfvnf; jyw&m\? t0wfr0wfaom
ygxduykwåwuúwGef;onfum; xkdpum;udk
r¹/₂kyfodrf;rlí xkd pdwfudk ry,frlí xkdt,ludk rpGefYrlí
ig\ rsufarSmufodkY vm&ef rxdkuf/]xkdpum;udk
r¹/₂kyfodrf;rlí xdkpdwfudk ry,frlí xkdt,ludk rpGefYrlí
&[ef;a*gwr\ rsufarSmufodkY ig oGm;tHh }[k tu,fí
xkdolUtm; podkYaom tMuHonf jzpfjim;tHh? xkdol\
OD;acgif;onf jywí us&m\}}[k (qdk\)/

34/ b^{*3}/₄0 xdkYaemuf igonf xkdy&dowfudk
w&m;pum;jzifh (tusKd;pD;yGg;udk) odjrifapvsuf
(w&m;ukd) aqmufwnfapum (w&m;usifhoHk;&ef)
xufoef&Tifvef;ap\? xkdy&dowfudk w&m;pum;jzifh
(tusKd;pD;yGg;udk) odjrifapvsuf (w&m;ukd)
aqmufwnfapum (w&m;usifhoHk;&ef) xufoef
&Tifvef;apNyD;aomf &Spfaomif;av;axmifaom
owå0gwdkYudk (udavom) taESmiftzGJUrS vGwfapí
(MoCav;yg;) c&D;cJrS xkwfaqmifNyD;vQif
awaZm"mwfudk 0ifpm;í aumif;uifodkY
xef;ckepfqifhwkdifatmif wufí txufodkY
tjcm;xef;ckepfqifhwkdifatmifvnf; rD;vQHzeqif;í
ajymifajymifawmufapí tcdk;xGufapí r[m0kefawm
jymom'faqmifaygufaom ausmif;BuD;odkY jyefí
wnf\ ja&muf\}/

35/ $b^{3/4}$ xkdtcg vdpä0Drif;om; okeu©wfonf
igUxHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif ighudk &Sdcdk;í
wpfckaomae&mü xkdif\ $b^{3/4}$ wpfckaomae&mü
xkdifaom vdpä0Drif;om; okeu©wftm; podkYaom
pum;udk igqkd\ -

]okeu©wf xkdt&mudk tb,fodkY xifoenf;?
t0wfr0wfaom ygxduykwåwuúwGef;udk taMumif;jyKí
iga[monfhtwkdif; xkdpum;\ tusKd;onf jzpfoavm?
odkYr[kwf wpfrsKd;wpfzHktm;jzifh jzpfoavm}][k
(qdk\)/

jrwpfGmbk&m; t0wfr0wfaom
ygxduykwåwuúwGef;udk taMumif;jyKí jrwpfGmbk&m;
a[m awmfrlonfhtwkdif; xkdpum;\ tusKd;onf jzpfyg\
wpfrsKd;wpfzHktm;jzifh rzjzpfyg[k (avQmuf\)/

okeu©wf xkdt&mudk tb,fodkY
xifoenf;? ,if;odkYjzpfaomf vlwdkY\ ukodkvfur®yx
w&m; q,fyg;xuf vGefjrwfaom wefckd;jym#d[mudk
jyonf rnfoavm? rjyonf rnfoavm[k (qdk\)/

jrwpfGmbk&m; podkYjzpfaomf vlwdkY\
ukodkvfur®yxw&m; q,fyg;xuf vGefjrwfaom
wefcdk;jym#d[mudk pifppf jyonf rnfyg\? rjyonf
rrnfyg[k (avQmuf\)/

(r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm; vlwdkY\
ukodkvfur®yxw&m; q,fyg;xuf vGefjrwfaom
wefckd;jym#d[mudk podkYjyaom
ighudk]]jrwpfGmbk&m; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
tuREkfyftm; vlwdkY\ ukodkvfur®yxw&m; q,fyg;xuf
vGefjrwfaom wefckd;jym#d[mudk jyawmfrlyg}}[k
oifqkd\ (r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaom a,musfm;
oiftb,frQ vGefusL;jypfrSm;onfudk $\frac{1}{2}$ lbd avmh/ $b^{3/4}$
podkYyif igajymaomfvnf; tyg,fi&] vm;xkdufolonf
zJoGm;ouJhodkY vdpä0D rif;om; okeu©wfonf
pomoemawmfrS zJoGm;onfomvQifwnf;/

1-2/ ajracG;,kwf ESifh jcaoFh oHum; tb,frSm
oufqkdifygtHhenf;/
ajracG;,kwf ESifh jcaoFh oHum; rwefr&mavpG[k
t"dyÜg,f&Edkifonf/
3-4/ jrwfpGmbk&m;udk ,kwfaom ygxdykwå\
ykwfcwfjCIF;um; tb,frSm xda&mufygtHhenf;/
vjynfh0ef;udk a[mifouJhodkYom &SdavpG
xiftyfavpG[k t"dyÜg,f&Ekdifonf/

Ä

tp[kodtyfaom w&m;udk ynwFjCIF;

36/ igonf avmu\tp[k odtyfaom t^{*3/4}nw&m;udkvnf;
od\? xkd (t^{*3/4}nw&m;) udkvnf; od\? xdkYxuf
vGefjrwfaom w&m;udkvnf; od\? xkdodkY odaomfvnf;
rSm;aomtm; jzifh roHk;oyf? rSm;aomtm;jzifh
roHk;oyfaomaMumifh igonf rdrdü udavomjIDrf;jCIF;udk
udk,fwkDif omvQif od\? ,if;odkY odaom bk&m;onf
qif;&JjCIF;odkY ra&muf/

37/ b^{*3/4}0 tPKD;&olzeFqif;jCIF;[laom jA[®mzeFqif;jCIF;
[laom q&mH0g'jzpfaom avmu\ tp[k odtyfaom
t^{*3/4}nw&m;udk a[mukefaom orPjAm[®PwDkYonf
&Sdukef\ igonf xkdolwDkY xHodkY
csOf;uyfí]]igHoQifwDkY oifwDkYonf tPKD;&olzeFqif;jCIF;
[laom jA[®mzeFqif;jCIF; [laom q&mH0g'jzpfaom avmu\
tp[k odtyfaom t^{*3/4}nw&m;udk a[mukef\ [lonf
rSefoavm}}[k ar;V igonf ÞodkY ar;aomf
xkdolwDkYonfvnf;]]rSefygonf}}[k
0efcHuKeF\]]igHoQifwDkY tPKD;&olzeFqif;jCIF;[laom
jA[®mzeFqif;jCIF;[laom q&mH0g'jzpfaom avmu\ tp[k
odtyfaom t^{*3/4}nw&m;udk tb,ftpDt&ifjzifh oifwDkY
a[mukefoenf;}}[k xkdolwDkYudk igar;V xkdolwDkYonf

podkY igar;aomf rajzEdkifMuukef? rajzEdkifukefí
ighudkom jyefí ar;Mu ukef\? igonf ar;vwfaomf
xkdolwdkYtm; podkY ajzMum;\ -

38/ ighoQifwdkY &Snfaom umvvGefaomf
wpf&Hwpfcgü pavmuonf ysuf\? xkdtcgonf
&Sdonfomwnf;? avmuysufvwfaomf owå0gwdkYonf
rsm;aomtm;jzifh tmbó&bHk¹ ü jzpfukef\?
xkdolwdkYonf xkdbHkü psmefpdwfaMumifh
jzpfukef\? ESpfodrfhjCIF;]yDwd} vQif tpm&Sdukef\?
rdrdwdkY ukd,fa&mifjzifh vif;vsuf &Sdukef\?
aumif;uifü usufpm;ukef\? wifhw,faomae&m
&Sdukef\? Mum&SnfpGmaom umvywfvHk; wnfukef\

ighoQifwdkY &Snfaom umvvGefaomf
wpfcgwpf&Hü pavmuonf jzpf\? xkdtcgonf
&Sdonfomwnf;? avmujzpfvwfaomf (owå0grS)
qdwfaom jA[®mhAdrmefonf xif&Sm; jzpfay:\? xkdtcg
wpfOD;wpfa,mufaom owå0gonf
toufukefaomaMumifhjzpfap aumif;rluHukefaom
aMumifhjzpfap tmbó&bHrS aocJhí (owå0grS)
qdwfaom jA[®mhAdrmefü jzpfay:\? xkdolonf
xkdbHkü psmefpdwfaMumifhjzpf\?
ESpfodrfhjCIF;]yDwd} vQif tpm&Sd\?
rdrdudk,fa&mifjzifh vif;vsuf &Sd\? aumif;uifü
usufpm;\? wifhw,faomae&m&Sd\? Mum&SnfpGmaom
umvywfvHk; wnf\

xkdbHkü xkdolonf wpfa,mufxD;wnf;
umv&SnfpGmae&aomaMumifh rarGUavsmfonf
jzpfí]]wpfyg;aom owå0gwdkYvnf; pbHkodkY
a&mufvmbdrl aumif;avpG}}[k awmifhw\ xkdtcg
wpfyg;aom owå0gwdkYvnf;
toufukefaomaMumifhjzpfap
aumif;rluHukefaomaMumifh jzpfap tmbó&bHkrS
aocJhukefí xkdowå0g\ taygif;tazmftjzpfjzifh

jA[®mhbHkü jzpfay:ukef\? xkdolwdkYonfvnf;
xkdbHkü psmef pdwfaMumifh jzpfukef\
ESpfodrfhjCIF;]yDwd}vQif tpm&Sdukef\? rdrd
wdkYudk,fa&mifjzifh vif;vsuf &Sdukef\? aumif;uifü
usufpm;ukef\? wifhw,faomae&m&Sdukef\
Mum&SnfpGmaom umvywfvHk; wnfukef\

39/ ighoQifwdkY xkdowå0gwdkYwGif
a&S;OD;jzpfay:ESifhaom owå0gtm; podkYaom
tMuHonf jzpf\ -

]]igonf jA[®m jzpf\? r[mjA[®m jzpf\
vTrf;rdk;Edkifol jzpf\? rnfoturQ rvTrf; rdk;Ekdifol jzpf\
pifppf (tvHk;pHkudk) jrifol jzpf\? tvdktwdkif;
jzpfapEdkifol jzpf\? tPKd;& ol jzpf\? jyKol jzpf\
zefqif;ol jzpf\? tjrwfqHk; jzpf\? pDrHol jzpf\? (psmefü)
avhvmNyD;ol jzpf\?hjzpfNyD; jzpfqJaom owå0gwdkY\
tz jzpf\? powå0gwdkYudk ig zefqif;xm;\?
tb,faMumifhqdkAomf]wpfyg;aom owå0gwdkYonfvnf;
pbHkodkY a&muf vmbdrl aumif;avpG}[k ightm;
a&S;ü tMuHjzpfCjH\? podkY ightm;vnf; awmifhwjCIF;
onf jzpf\? powå0gwdkYonfvnf; pjA[®mbHkodkY
a&mufvmukef\}}[k (tBu Hjzpf\)/ aemufrS
jzpfay:vmaom xkdowå0gwdkYtm;vnf; podkYaom tBu
Honf jzpf\ -

]]ptoQifonf jA[®m jzpf\? r[mjA[®m jzpf\
vTrf;rdk;Edkifol jzpf\? rnfoturQ rvTrf;rdk;Ekdifol jzpf\
pifppf (tvHk;pHkudk) jrifol jzpf\? tvdktwdkif;
jzpfapEdkifol jzpf\? tPKd;&ol jzpf\? jyKol jzpf\? zefqif;ol
jzpf\? tjrwfqHk; jzpf\? pDrHol jzpf\? (psmefü)
avhvmNyD;ol jzpf\? jzpfNyD; jzpfqJaom owå0gwdkY\
tz jzpf\? igwdkYudk ptoQifjA[®m zefqif;xm;\?
tb,faMumifhqkdaomf pbHkü pjA[®mBuD;
a&S;OD;pGm jzpfay: aeESifhonfudk igwdkY

jrif&ukef\? igwdkYonfum; aemufrS jzpfay:vmukef\}}
[k (tMuH jzpf\)/

40/ ighoQifwdkY xkdowå0gwdkYwGif a&S;OD;pGm
jzpfay:ESifhaom xkdowå0gonf toufvnf; omvGefí
&Snf\? tqif;vnf; omvGefí vS\? wefcdk;vnf; omvGefí
BuD;\? aemufrS jzpfay: vmukefaom owå0gwdkYum;
(a&S;OD;pGm jzpfay:ESifhaom owå0gESifh
Edlif;pmvQif) toufvnf; wkdukef\? tqif;vnf; rvSukef?
wefckd;vnf; enf;ukef\

ighoQifwdkY podkYaom taMumif;onf &Sdao;\?
wpfOD;wpfa,mufaom owå0gonf xkd (jA[®m)bHkrS
pkawcJhí þ (vIU) bHkodkY a&mufvmaomf vIUabmifrS
&aoh&[ef;abmifodkY 0ifNyD;vQif jyif;pGm
tm;xkwfjcf;udk pGJí jrJrHpGm tm;xkwfjcf;udk pGJí
tzezfef tm;xkwfjcf;udk pGJí rarh ravsmhjcif;udk pGJí
aumif;pGm ESvHk;oGif;jcif;ukdk pGJí xkdodkYaom
oabm&Sdaom pdwfwnfMunfjcif; udk &\? ,if;odkY
pdwfwnfMunfvwfaomf a&S;üaezl;aom xkd (jA[®m)
b0udk atmufarhEdkif\? xdkYxufvGefí ratmufarhEdkif/
xkdolonf podkY qdk\ -

]]tMuif toQifonf jA[®m jzpf\? r[m jA[®m jzpf\
vTrf;rdk;Edkifol jzpf\? rnfol urQ rvTrf;rdk;Ekdifol jzpf\
pifppf (tvHk;pHkudk) jrifol jzpf\? tvdktwdkif;
jzpfapEdkifol jzpf\? tpkd;&ol jzpf\? jyKol jzpf\? zefqif;ol
jzpf\? tjrwfqHk; jzpf\? pDrHol jzpf\? (psmefü)
avhvmNyD;ol jzpf\? jzpfNyD; jzpfqJaom owå0gwdkY\
tz jzpf\? igwdkYudk ,if; toQifjA[®monf zefqif;xm;\?
xkdjA[®monf (jzpfay:jcif; r&Sdrlí) jrJ\? (aojcif; r&Sdrl
í) cdkifjrJ\? (xm0pOf&Sdaeí) wnfjrJ\?
azmufjyefjcif;oabmr&Sd? xdkYaMumifh jrJaomt&m
wdkYESifhwlpGm wnfjrJwkdif;yif wnfvwåHU?
xkdtoQifjA[®m zefqif;xm;aom igwdkYonfum;
(jzpfay:jcif;&Sdí) rjrJukef? (aojcif;&Sdí) rcdkifukef?

(xm0pOfr&Sdí) rwnfjrJukef? touf wdkukef\?
aajcif;oabm&Sdukef\? xdkYaMumifh pvlUbHkodkY
a&mufvmukef\}}[k (qdk\)/

ighoQifwdkY tpkd;&olzefqif;jcif;[laom
jA[®mzefqif;jcif;[laom q&mh0g'jzpfaom avmu\ tp[k
odtyfaom t³/₄nw&m;udk oifwdkYonf podkYaom
tpDt&ifjzifh a[mukefoavm[k (ar;)/

]]ighoQifa*gwr toQifa*gwra[mMum;onfhtwkdif;
igwdkY Mum;zl;Muygukef\}}[k xdkolwdkY onf podkY
qdkMuukefV

b³/₄0 igonf avmu\tp[k odtyfaom
t³/₄nw&m;udkvnf; od\? xkd (t³/₄nw&m;) udkvnf; od\
xdkYxufvGefjrwfaom w&m;udkvnf; od\
xkdodkYodaomfvnf; rSm;aomtm;jzifhhroHk;oyf?
rSm;aomtm;jzifh roHk;oyfaomaMumifh igonf rdrdü
udavomjidrf;jcif;udk udk,fwkdifom vQif
od\? ,if;odkYodaom bk&m;onf qif;&Jjcif;odkY ra&muf/

41/ b³/₄0 cd×mya'goduewfvQif
taMumif;&if;&Sdaom q&mh0g'jzpfaom avmu\tp[k
odtyfaom t³/₄nw&m;udk a[mukefaom tcsKdUaom
orPjAm[®PwdkYonf &SdukefV igonf
xkdolwdkYxHodkY csOf;uyfí]]ighoQifwdkY oifwdkYonf
cd×mya'goduewfvQif taMumif;&if;&Sdaom q&mh
0g'jzpfaom avmu\ tp[k odtyfaom t³/₄nw&m;udk
a[mukef\ [lonf rSefoavm}}[k ar;V igonf podkYar;aomf
xkdolwdkYonfvnf;]]rSefygonf}}[k
0efcHukefV]]ighoQifwdkY oifwdkYonf
cd×mya'goduewfvQif taMumif;&if;&Sdaom
q&mh0g'jzpfaom avmu\tp[k odtyfaom t³/₄nw&m;udk
tb,ftpDt&ifjzifh a[mukefoenf;}}[k xkdolwdkYudk ig
ar;V podkY ig ar;aomf xkdolwdkYonf rajzEdkifMuukef?
rajzEdkifMuukefí ighudkom jyefí ar;Muukef\? igonf
ar;vwfaomf xkdolwdkYtm; podkY ajzMum;\ -

42/ ighoQifwdkY cd×mya'goduewf rnfaom
ewfwdkYonf &Sdukef\? xkdewfwdkYonf tvGef
MumjrifhpGm usDp,faysmfyg;vsuf aeukefí
(pm;aomuf&ef) owdarhaomaMumifh xkdewfb0rS
pkaw ukefV

ighoQifwdkY podkYaom taMumif;onf &Sdao;\?
wpfOD;wpfa,mufaom owå0gonf xkd (ewf)bHkrS
pkawcjhí p (vLUbHk) odkY a&mufvmaomf vLUabmifrS
&aoh&[ef;abmifodkY 0ifNyD;vQif jyif;pGm
tm;xkwfjcf;udk pGJí jrJrHpGm tm;xkwfjcf;udk pGJí
tzezfef tm;xkwfjcf;udk pGJí rarh ravsmhjcf;udk pGJí
aumif;pGm ESvHk;oGif;jcf;ukdk pGJí
xkdodkYoabm&Sdaom pdwfwfnfMunfjcf;udk
&\? ,if;odkY pdwfwfnfMunfvwfaomf a&S;ü aezl;aom
xkd (ewf) b0udk atmufarhEdkif\? xdkYxuf vGefí
ratmufarhEdkif/

xkdolonf podkY qdk\ -

]]tMuif toQif ewfwdkYonf cd×mya'godu²
r[kwfukef? xkdewfwdkYonf tvGefMum jrifhpGm
usDp,faysmfyg;vsuf raeukefí (pm;aomuf&ef)
owdrarhaomaMumifh xkdewfb0rS rpkawukef?
(jzpfay:jcf; r&Sdí) jrJukef\? (aojcf; r&Sdí)
cdkifjrJukef\? (xm0pOf &Sdaeí) wnfjrJukef\?
azmufjyefjcf;oabm r&Sdukef? xdkYaMumifh jrjaom
t&mwkdYESifh wlpGm wnfjrJ wkdif;yif wnfukefvwåHU/
cd×mya'godujzpfaoim igwdkYonfum;
tvGefMumjrifhpGm usDp,f aysmfyg;vsuf aeukefí
(pm;aomuf&ef) owdarhaomaMumifh xkdewfb0rS
pkawcjhukef\? (jzpfay:jcf;&Sdí) rjrJukef? (aojcf;&Sdí)
rcdkifjrJukef? (xm0pOf&Sdí) rwnfjrJukef? touf
wkdukef\? aojcf;oabm&Sdukef\? xdkYaMumifh
pvLUbHkodkY a&mufvmukef\}}[k (qdk\)/

ighoQifwdkY oifwdkYonf cd×mya'goduewfvQif
taMumif;&if;&Sdaom q&mh0g'jzpfaom avmu\ tp[k
odtyfaom t^{*3/4}nw&m;udk podkYaom tpDt&ifjzifh
a[mukefoavm[k (ar;\\)/

]]ighoQifa*gwr toQif a*gwra[mMum;onfhtwkdif;
igwdkY Mum;zl;Muygukef\\}}[k xkdolwdkY onf podkY
qdkMuukefV

b^{*3/4}0 igonf avmu\ tp[k odtyfaom
t^{*3/4}nw&m;udkvnf; od\\y/ ,if;odkY odaombk&m;onf
qif;&Jcif;odkY ra&muf/

43/ b^{*3/4}0 raemya'godu³ ewfvQif
taMumif;&if;&Sdaom q&mh0g'jzpfaom avmu\ tp[k
odtyfaom t^{*3/4}nw&m;udk a[mukefaom tcsKdUaom
orPjAmr[®PwdkYonf &Sdukef\\? xkdolwdkYudk
csOf;uyfí]]ighoQifwdkY oifwdkYonf
raemya'goduewfvQif taMumif;&if;&Sdaom
q&mh0g'jzpfaom avmu\ tp[k odtyfaom
t^{*3/4}nw&m;udk a[mukef\\ [lonf rSefoavm}}[k ig ar;V
igonf podkY ar;aomf xkdolwdkYonfvnf;]]rSefygonf}}
[k 0efcHMuukefV]]ighoQifwdkY oifwdkYonf
raemya'goduewfvQif taMumif;&if;&Sdaom
q&mh0g'jzpfaom avmu\ tp[k odtyfaom
t^{*3/4}nw&m;udk tb,ftpDt&ifjzifh a[mukefoenf;}}[k
xkdolwdkYudk igar;V xkd olwdkYonf podkY igar;aomf
rajzEdkifMuukef? rajzEdkifMuukefí ighudkom jyefí
ar;Muukef\\? ar;vwfaomf xkdolwdkYtm; podkY ig
ajzMum;\\ -

44/ ighoQifwdkY raemya'goduewfwkUdonf
&Sdukef\\? xkdewfwdkYonf tvGefMumjrifhpGm
tcsif;csif; wpdef;pdef; Munfhukefojzifh tcsif;csif;
a'gopdwf jzpfukefí udk,fpdwfyifyef;aomaMumifh
xkdewfb0rS pkawukefV

ighoQifwdkY podkYaom taMumif;onf &Sdao;\?
wpfOD;wpfa,mufaom owå0gonf xkd (ewf)bHkrS
pkawcJhí þ (vIUbHk) odkY a&mufvmaomf vIUabmifrS
&aoh&[ef;abmifodkY 0ifNyD;vQif jyif;pGm
tm;xkwfjCIF;udk pGJí jrJrHpGm tm;xkwfjCIF;udk pGJí
tzeFzeF tm;xkwfjCIF;udk pGJí rarh ravsmhJcif;udk pGJí
aumif;pGm ESvHk;oGif;jCIF;ukdk pGJí
xkdodkYoabm&Sdaom
pdwfwnfMunfjCIF;udk&\? ,if;odkY
pdwfwnfMunfvwfaomf a&S;ü aeZl;;aom xkd (ewf)
b0udk atmufarhEdkif\? xdkYxufvGef í ratmufarhEdkif/
xkdolonf podkY qdk\ -

]]tMuif toQif ewfwdkYonf raemya'godu r[kwfukef?
xkdewfwdkYonf tvGefMum jrifhpGm tcsif;csif;
wpdef;pdef; rMunfhukefojzifh tcsif;csif; a'gopdwf
rjzpfukefí udk,fpdwf ryifyef; ukefaomaMumifh
xkdewfb0rS rpkawukef? (jzpfay:jCIF;r&Sdí) jrJukef\?
(aojCIF; r&Sdí) cdKifjrJukef\? (xm0pOf&Sdaeí)
wnfjrJukef\? azmufjyefjCIF;oabm r&Sdukef? xdkY
aMumifh jrJaomt&mwdkYESifh wlpGm wnfjrJwkdiF;yif
wnfukefvwåHU/ raemya'godujzpfaoM igwdkYonfum;
tvGefMumjrifhpGm tcsif;csif; wpdef;pdef;
Munfhukefojzifh tcsif;csif; a'go pdwfjzpfukefí
udk,fpdwf\ yifyef;aomaMumifh xkdewfb0rS
pkawukef\? (jzpfay:jCIF;&Sdí) rjrJukef? (aojCIF;&Sdí)
rcdKifjrJukef? (xm0pOf&Sdí) rwnfjrJukef?
toufwkdukef\? aojCIF; oabm &Sdukef\? xdkYaMumifh
þvIUbHkodkY a&mufvmukef\}}[k (qdk\)/

ighoQifwdkY oifwdkYonf raemya'goduewfvQif
taMumif;&if;&Sdaom q&mh0g'jzpfaoM avmu\ tp[k
odtyfaom t^{*3/4}nw&m;udk podkYaom tpDt&ifjzifh
a[mukefoavm[k (ar;)/

]]ighoQifa*gwr toQifa*gw ra[mMum;onfhtwkdif;
igwdkY Mum;zl;Muygukef\}}[k xkdolwdkY onf podkY
qdkMuukef\

b³/₄0 igonf avmu\ tp[k odtyfaom
t³/₄nw&m;udkvnf; od\y/ ,if;odkY odaom bk&m;onf
qif;&JjCIF;odkY ra&muf/

45/ b³/₄0 taMumif;rjh jzpfay:jcif;[laom
q&mh0g'jzpfaoM avmu\ tp[k odtyfaom
t³/₄nw&m;udk a[mukefaom tcsKdUaom
orPjAm[®PwDkYonf &Sdukef\ igonf xkdolwdkY
xHodkY csOf;uyfí]]ighoQifwdkY oifwdkYonf
taMumif;rjh jzpfay:jcif;[laom q&mh0g'jzpfaoM avmu\
tp[k odtyfaom t³/₄nw&m;udk a[mukef\ [lonf
rSefoavm}}[k ar;V igonf podkY ar;vwfaomf
xkdolwdkYonfvnf;]]rSefygonf}}[k
0efcHukef\]]ighoQifwdkY oifwdkYonf taMumif;rjh
jzpfajcif;[laom q&mh0g'jzpfaoM avmu\ tp[k odtyfaom
t³/₄nw&m;udk tb,ftpDt&ifjzifh a[mukefoenf;}}[k
xkdolwdkYudk igar;V podkY ig ar;aomfhxkdolwdkYonf
rajzEdkifMuukef? rajzEdkifMuukefí ighudkom jyefí
ar;Muukef\? ar;vwfaomf xkdolwdkYtm; podkY ig
ajzMum;\ -

46/ ighoQifwdkY tonowfrnfaom jA[®mwdkYonf
&Sdukef\? xkdjA[®mwdkYonf y#doaE"onm
jzpfay:jcif;aMumifh xkdjA[®mhBHkrS pkawukef\

ighoQifwdkY podkYaom taMumif;onf &Sdao;\?
wpfOD;wpfa,mufaom owå0gonf xkd (jA[®mh)bHkrS
pkawí p (vLU) bHk odkY a&mufvmaomf vLUabmifrS
&aoh&[ef;abmifodkY OifNyD;vQif jyif;pGm
tm;xkwfjCIF;udk pGJí jrJrHpGm tm;xkwfjCIF;udk pGJí
tzezfef tm;xkwfjCIF;udk pGJí rarh ravsmhCIF;udk pGJí
aumif;pGm ESvHk;oGif;jCIF;ukdk pGJí
xkdodkYoabm&Sdaom pdwfwnfMunfjCIF;udk

&\? ,if;odkY pdwfwnfMunfvwfaomf
y#doaE"onmjzpfay:jcif;udk atmufarhEdkif\
xdkYxuftvGef ratmufarhEdkif/

xkdolnf podkY qdk\ -

]]twåonfvnfauumif; avmuonfvnf;aumif; taMumif;rjh
jzpfay:\? tb,f aMumifhqdkomf igonf a&S;ü r&SdcJh?
xkdigonf r&SdcJhbJvsuf ,ck xif&Sm;&Sdvm\}}[k
(qdk\)/

ighoQifwdkY oifwdkYonf taMumif;rjh jzpfay:jcif;
[laom q&mh0g'jzpfom avmu\tp[k odyfaom
t³/₄nw&m;udk podkYaom tpDt&ifjzifh
a[mukefoavm[k (ar;)\)/

]]ighoQif a*gwr toQifa*gwra[mMum;onhftwkdif;
igwdkY Mum;zl;Muygukef\}}[k xkdolwdkY onf podkY
qdkMuukefV

b³/₄0 igonf avmu\ tp[k odyfaom
t³/₄nw&m;udkvnf; od\? xkd (t³/₄nw&m;) udkvnf; od\?
xdkYxufvGefjrwfaom w&m;udkvnf; od\?
xkdodkYodaomfvnf; rSm;aomtm;jzifh
roHk;oyfaomaMumifh igonf rdrdoEÅmefü
udavomjidrf;jcif;ukd od\? ,if;odkY odaom bk&m;onf
qif;&Jjcif;odkY ra&muf/

47/ b³/₄0 podkYqkdavh&Sdaom
podkYa[mavh&Sdaom ighudk tcsKdUaom
orPjAm[®PwkdYonf xif&Sm;r&Sdaom tcsnf;ESD;aom
cRwfvGJaom r[kwfrSefaom pum;jzifh
pGyfpGJukef\?]]&[ef;a*gwronf azmufjyefaom
onm&Sd\? &[ef;wdkYonfvnf; azmufjyefaom
onm&Sdukef\? &[ef;a*gwronf]wifhw,fonf[k
qkdyfaom Odarmu©psmefukd Oifpm;í aeaomtcg
tvHk; pHk (wifhw,f rwifhw,faom tm¹/₂Hk) udk
rwifhw,f }[kom odrSwf\[[í a[m\}}[k pGyfpGJukefV

b³/₄0]]wifhw,fonf[k qkdyfaom
0darmu©psmefudk 0ifpm;í aeaomtcg tvHk;pHk (wifh
w,f rwifhw,faom tm¹/₂Hk) udk rwifhw,f[kom odrSwf\}}
[k podkY ra[m? b³/₄0]]wifhw,f onf[k qkdyfaom
0darmu©psmefudk 0ifpm;í aeaomtcg wifhw,f\ [líom
odrSwf\}}[k podkYom ig a[m\ ([k rdefYawmfrl\)/

jrwpfGmbk&m; jrwpfGmbk&m;udkvnf;aumif;
&[ef;wdkYudkvnf;aumif; azmufjyefaomtm;jzifh
pGyfpGJMuaom xkdolwdkYom azmufjyefukef\
jrwpfGmbk&m; jrwpfGmbk&m;ü tuREkfyfonf podkY
MunfnKdyg\]]tuREkfyfonf wifhw,fonf[k qkdyfaom
0darmu©psmefudk 0ifpm;í aeEkdifonfh wkdifatmif
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf tuREkfyftm; w&m;a[m&ef
pGrf;Ekdifyg\}}[k (MunfndKyg\ [lí avQmuf\)/

48/ b³/₄0 t,lwpfrsKd; tvdkwpfrsKd;
tBudKufwpfrsKd; tm;xkwfrlwpfrsKd;
q&mwpfrsKd;&Sdaom oifonf wifhw,fonf[k qkdyfaom
xkd0darmu©psmefudk 0ifpm;í ae&ef cJ,Of;V b³/₄0
ighwkdufwGef;\? oifonf igü MunfndKjcif;udkom
aumif;pGm apmifhxdef;avmh[k (rdefYawmf rl\)/

jrwpfGmbk&m; t,lwpfrsKd; tvdkwpfrsKd;
tBudKufwpfrsKd; tm;xkwfrlwpfrsKd; q&mwpfrsKd;
&Sdaom tuREkfyfonf wifhw,fonf[k qkdyfaom
xkd0darmu©psmefudk 0ifpm;í ae&ef tu,fí
cJ,Of;ygvQif jrwpfGmbk&m;ü tuREkfyf\
MunfndKjcif;udkom tuREkfyf aumif;pGm
apmifhxdef;ygtHh[k (avQmuf\)/

jrwpfGmbk&m;onf pw&m;awmfudk rdefYawmfrl\
b³/₄0tEG,f y&dAdkZfonf jrwpfGmbk&m;
a[mMum;awmfrlaom w&m;awmfudk ESpfvdkonfjzpfí
0rf;ajrmufpGm cH,lavownf;/

a&S;OD;pGmaom ygxduokwf NyD;V

- 1/ 'kwd,psmefoHk;bHkwGif wwd,bkH?
ta&mift0gxGufaom jA[@mwdkY\ ae&m/
- 2/ cd×mya'godu (ygVd) cd!m? aysmfyg;jcif;aMumifh/
ya'godu? ysufpD;aomewf/
- 3/ raem? pdwfaMumifh/ ya'godu? ysufpD;aomewf/

Ã

2-O'krÁ&duokwf

edaj*m"y&dAdkZf0wåK

49/ tuREkfyfonf þodkY Mum;emcJh&ygonf -
tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &mZN*dK[fjynf
*dZÑuk#fawmifü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrl\ xdktcg
edaj*m"y&dAkdZfonf O'krÁ&dumrdzk&m;\
y&dAkdZft&Hü oHk;axmifrQaom rsm;pGmaom
y&dowf ESifhtwl aeV xdktcg oE"meol<u,fonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;ukd zl;ajrmf&ef aerGef;vGJtcsdefü
&mZN*dK[frS xGufcJh\? odkYxGufcJhpOf
oE"meol<u,ftm; þodkY tMuHjzpfV

]]jrwpfGmbk&m;udk zl;ajrmf&ef tcgr[kwfao;?
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf (psmef0ifpm;vsuf) wpfyg;wnf;
udef;atmif;aeawmfrl\? ESvHk;udk
yGg;apEkdifukefaom &[ef;wdkYudkvnf; zl;ajrmf &ef
tcgr[kwfao;? ESvHk;udk yGg;apEkdifukefaom
&[ef;wdkYvnf; (psmef0ifpm;vsuf) wpfyg;wnf;
udef;atmif;aeukef\? igonf O'krÁ&dum rdzk&m;\
y&dAkdZft&Hü edaj* m" y&dAkdZfxHodkY
csOf;uyf&rl aumif;avpG}}[k (tBu Hjzpf\)/

xdkYaemuf oE"meol<u,fonf O'krÁ&dum rdzk&m;\
y&dAkdZft&Hü edaj*m"y&dAkdZfxHodkY csOf; uyfV

50/ xkdpOftcgü edaj*m"y&dAkdZfonf
rsm;pGmaom zDvmpum;udk jyif;jyus,favmifpGm
yJhwif xyfrQ ajymqkdaeMuaom rsm;pGmaom
y&dAkdZfy&dowfESifh twl xkdifaevsuf &Sd\? þzDvm
pum;wdkYum; tb,fenf; -

]rif;ESifh pyfaom pum;? cdk;olESifh pyfaom pum;?
trwfBuD;ESifh pyfaom pum;? ppfonfESifh pyfaom
pum;? aMumufzG,fESifh pyfaom pum;?
ppfxkd;jcif;ESifh pyfaom pum;? pm;zG,fESifh pyfaom
pum;? aomufzG,fESifh pyfaom pum;? t0wfESifh
pyfaompum;? tdyf&mESifh pyfaom pum;? yef;ESifh
pyfaompum;? eHUomESifh pyfaom pum;?
aqGrsKd;ESifh pyfaom pum;? ,mOfESifh pyfaom
pum;? &GmESifh pyfaom pum;? ed*Hk;ESifh pyfaom
pum;? NrdK UESifh pyfaom pum;? e,fESifh pyfaom
pum;? rdef;rESifh pyfaom pum;? a,musfm;ESifh
pyfaom pum;? ol&Jaumif;ESifh pyfaom pum;? vrf;¹
ESifh pyfaom pum;? a&cyfqdyfESifh pyfaom pum;?
aovGefolESifh pyfaom pum;? taxGaxGESifh pyfaom
pum;? avmu (taMumif;)ESifh pyfaom pum;?hork'´&m
(taMumif;) ESifh pyfaom pum;? BuD;yGg;jcif;
qkwf ,kwfjcif;ESifh pyfaom pum;wdkYwnf;/

51/ edaj*m"y&dAkdZfonf vmaom oE"meol<u,fudk
ta0;rSyif jrifi rdrdy&dowfudk ao0yfpGm ae&ef
ajymqdk\ -

] toQifwdkY toH rjyKukefvifh? &[ef;a*gwr\
wynfhjzpfaoom þoE"meol<u,fonf vmaeV &[ef;a*gwr\
wynfhjzpfukefaom t0wfjzL²0wfukefaom tMuifrQ
avmufaom vlwdkYonf &mZN*dK[fjynfü aeukef\
þoE"meol<u,fonf xkdwynfhwdkYwGif wpfa,muf
tygt0ifjzpf\
xkdtoQifwdkYonf wdwfqdwfjcif;udk
tvdk&Sdukef\
wdwfqdwf jcif;ü
qHk;roGefoifNyD;jzpfukef\
wdwfqdwfjcif;udk

csD;rGrf;avh&Sdukef\? y&dowf toH
wdwfqdwfaeonfudk odvQif csOf;uyfoifhonf[k
atmufarhwef&m\} }[lí (ajymqdk\)/

podkY ajymqdkaomf xkdy&dAdkZfwdkYonf
wdwfqdwfpGm aeukefV

52/ xkdtcg oE"meol<u,fonf
edaj*m"y&dAkdZfxHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif
edaj*m"y&dAkdZfESifh twl 0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om
Elwfqufajymqdk\? 0rf;ajrmufzG,f trSwf&zG,f pum;udk
ajymqdkNyD;í wpfckaomae&mü xkdifV/
wpfckaomae&mü xkdifNyD;aom oE"meol<u,fonf
edaj*m"y&dAkdZf tm; ppum;udk qdk\ -

]]*kdPf;wpfyg;jzpfukefaom
ptoQify&dAkdZfwdkYonf jrwpfGmbk&m;wdkYESifhrwl
trljcm;em;aom tm;jzifh aygif;qHkpnf;a0;ukefí
jyif;jyus,favmifaom toHjzifh yJhwifxyfrQ
trsKd;rsKd;aom (r*fzdkvfrS) zDvmpum;udk
ajymqdkvsuf aeMuukefV bzDvmpum;wdkYum;
tb,fenf;? rif;ESifh pyfaom pum;/y/ BuD;yGg;jcif;
qkwf,kwfjcif;ESifh pyfaom pum;rsm; jzpfV odkYaomf
xkdjrwpfGm bk&m;onfum; y&dAkdZfwdkYESifh rwl
trljcm;em;aomtm;jzifh qlnHaomtoH enf;ukefaom
wkd;wkd; wdwfwdwftoHvnf; enf;ukefaom vlapmfreH
vlwdkY\ teHUtoufrS uif;ukefaom vlwdkY\ vQKdU
0Sufaom trludk jyKjcif;iSgxkdufukefaom wpfyg;wnf;
udef;atmif;í aejcif;iSg avsmufywfukefaom
a0;uGmaom awmausmif;wdkYudk
rSD0Jaexkdifawmfrl\} }[k (qdk\)/

53/ podkY ajymaomf edaj* m"y&dAkdZfonf
oE"meol<u,ftm; ppum;udk qkd\ -

]]oE"meol<u,f oifodyg\avmh? &[ef;a*gwronf
tb,folESifh pum;ajymoenf;? tb,folESifh
aqG;aEG;oenf;? tb,folESifh pum;,,SOfyjKdifjcif;jzifh

ynmt&mü xif&Sm;jcif;odkY a&mufoenf;? &[ef;a*gwr\
ynmonf qdwfjidrf&mü wpfyg;wnf;aeojzifh
aysmufysuf\? &[ef;a*gwrnf y&dowfx] 0if0Hhol r[kwf?
pum;ajymjcif;iSg rpGrf;Edkif? xkd (&[ef;a*gwr) onf
a0;uGmaom awmausmif;wdkYudkom rSD0Jaexkdif\
Oyrmtm;jzifh uef;aom EGm;ronf (EGm;wdkY\
tpGeftzsm;ü usufpm;avh&Sdonf jzpfí
tpGeftzsm;t&yfwdkYudkom rSD0JouJhodkY
ptwlomvsif &[ef;a*gwr\ ynmonf qdwfjidrf&mü
wpfyg;wnf;aeojzifh aysmufysuf\? &[ef;a*gwrnf
y&dowfx] 0if0Hholr[kwf? pum; ajymjcif;iSg
rpGrf;Ekdif? xkdolonf a0;uGmaom
awmausmif;wdkYudkom rSD0Jaexkdif\? ol<u,f
pifppfaomfum; &[ef;a*gwrnf py&dowf &Sd&modkY
vmjim;tHh? xkd (&[ef;a*gwr) udk
jyóemwpfcsufwnf;jzifh
acsmufcsm;apEkdifukef&monf? a&r&Sdaom
tkd;uJhodkY vSnfhfwfzGJUcsnfEdkifukef&monf[k
xif\} }[lí (qdk\)/

54/ jrwpfGmbk&m;onf txl;ojzifh pifMu,faom
vlwdkY\ em;xuf
omvGefaomem;]'dAAaomwtbdnmOf } jzifh
edaj*m"y&dAdkZfESifh twl oE"meol<u,f\
ppum;ajymqdkjcif;udk Mum; awmfrl\ xkdtcg
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf *dZÑuk#fawmifrS qif;oufawmfrlí
okrm*"ma&uef\ urf;hem; Oa'gif;wdkYudk (ab;rJhay;í)
tpmauR;&mt&yfodkY csOf;uyfí okrm*"ma&uef\
urf;em; Oa'gif;wdkYudk (ab;rJhay;í) tpmauR;&m
vGifjyifü pBuø<uawmfrl\ edaj*m"y&dAkdZfonf
okrm*"ma&uef\ urf;em; Oa'gif;wdkYudk (ab;rJhay;í)
tpmauR;&m vGifjyifü pBuø<uawmfrlaom
jrwpfGmbk&m;udk jrifvwfaomf]]toQifwdkY
wdwfqdwfpGm aeMuygukefavmh? toQifwdkY toH
rjyKygukefvifh? p&[ef;a*gwrnf pBuø<uae\? xkdtoQif

(a*gwr) onf wdwfqdwfcif;udk tvdk&Sd\?
wdwfqdwfcif;udk csD;rGrf;avh&Sd\?]y&dowftoH
wdwfqdwfaeonfudk odvQif csOf; uyfoifhonf }[k
atmufarhwef&m\? &[ef;a*gwrnf py&dowfodkY tu,fí
vmjim;tHh? þ&[ef;a*gwrtn; xkdjyóemudk ar;ukef&m\
-

]jrwfpGmbk&m; jrwfpGmbk&m;onf ,if;w&m;jzifh
wynfhwkYudk qHk;ra[mMum;\? ,if; w&m;jzifh
jrwfpGmbk&m; qHk;ra[mMum;tyfukefaom
wynfhwkYonf (t&[wår*fudk &onf\ tpGrf;jzifh)
ESpfodrfh0rf;omjcif;odkY a&mufukefí þum; jrwfaom
rSD&mjzpfaom a&S;a[mif;t&d, r*fwnf;[k 0efcHukef\?
jrwfpGmbk&m; qHk;ra[mMum;aMumif;jzpfaom
xkdw&m;um; tb,fyg enf;}[k ar;ukef&m\}][k
qdkNyD;vQif rdrdy&dowfudk ao0yfpGm aeap\
podkYqdkaomf xkdy&dAdkZf wdkYonf wdwfqdwfpGm
aeMuukef\

55/ xkdtcg jrwfpGmbk&m;onf edaj*
m"y&dAdkZfxHodkY csOf;uyfawmfrl\ xkdtcg edaj*m"
y&dAdkZfonf jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; þpum;udk avQmuf\ -

]jrwfpGmbk&m; <uvmawmfrlyg? toQifbk&m;
jrwfpGmbk&m;\ <uvmjcif;onf aumif;aom
<uvmjcif;jzpfygonf? toQifbk&m; jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
MumjrifhrS þt&yfodkY <uvmawmfrl&ef tvSnfhudk
ay;awmfrlbd\ toQifbk&m; jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
xkdifawmfrlyg? þae&mudk cif;xm;ygonf
toQifbk&m;}[k (avQmuf\)/

jrwfpGmbk&m;onf cif;xm;aomae&mü xkdifawmfrl\
edaj*m"y&dAdkZfonfvnf; edrfhaom
xdkifp&mwpfckudk ,lí wpfckaomae&mü xkdif\
wpfckaomae&mü xdkifNyD;aom edaj*m"y&dAdkZf
tm; jrwfpGmbk&m;onf þpum;udk rdefYawmfrl\ -

]]edaj*m" ,cktcg tb,fpum;jzifh
pka0;xkdifaeukefoenf;? oifwdkY rNyD;ao;aom
tMum;pum;onfum; tb,fenf;}}[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ podkY
rdefYawmfrlaom edaj*m"y&dAdkZfonf
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; bpum;udk avQmuf\ -

jrwpGmbk&m; tuREkfyfwdkYonf okrm*"ma&uef\
urf;em; Oa'gif;wdkYudk (ab;rJhay;i) tpmauR;&m
pvGifjyifü pBuø<uaeaom jrwpGmbk&m;udk jrifí
podkY qkdygukef\ -

]]&[ef;a*gwronf tu,fí py&dowfodkY vmjim;tHh?
p&[ef;a*gwrtm; xkdjyóemudk
ar;ukef&m\?]jrwpGmbk&m;
jrwpGmbk&m;onf ,if;w&m;jzifh wynfhwdkYudk
qHk;ra[mMum;\? ,if;w&m;jzifh jrwpGmbk&m;
qHk;ra[mMum;tyfukefaom wynfhwdkYonf
(t&[wår*fudk &onf\ tpGrf;jzifh)
ESpfodrfh0rf;omjcif;odkY a&mufukefí pum; jrwaom
rSD&mjzpfaom a&S;a[mif; t&d,r*fwnf;}[k 0efcHukef\
jrwpGmbk&m; qHk;ra[mMum; aMumif;jzpfaom
xkdw&m;um; tb,fenf;}}[k ar;ukeftHh[lí qdkygukef\

]]jrwpGmbk&m; tuREkfyfwdkY\ rNyD;ao;aom
pum;um; bpum;ygwnf;? xkdtcg jrwpGmbk&m;
<ua&mufawmfrlvmygonf}}[k (avQmuf\)/

56/ edaj* m" igonf ,if;w&m;jzifh wynfhwdkYudk
qHk;ra[mMum;í ,if;w&m;jzifh igqHk;
ra[mMum;tyfukefaom wynfhwdkYonf (t&[wår*fudk
&onf\ tpGrf;jzifh) ESpfodrfh0rf;omhjcif;odkY
a&mufukefí pum; jrwaom rSD&mjzpfaom
a&S;a[mif;t&d,r*fwnf;[k 0efcHukef\? ig
qHk;ra[mMum;aMumif;jzpfaom xkdw&m;udk t,l0g'ü
xifjrifjcif;wpfrsKd; ESpfoufjcif;wpfrsKd;
oabmusjcif;wpfrsKd; tm;xkwfavh vmjcif;wpfrsKd;
q&mwpfrsKd;&Sdaom oifonf odEkdifcJ\? edaj*m"

oifonf rdrd\ q&mh0g'jzpfao m t"daZ*kpäm0g'ü³ ightm;
jyóemudk ar;avmh -]]jrwfpGmbk&m;
t"daZ*kpäm0g'onf tb,fodkYjzpfvQif pifMu,fygoenf;?
tb,fodkYjzpfvQif rpifMu,fygoenf;}}[k (ar;avmh[k
qkd\)/

podkY qdkaomf xkd
y&dAdkZfwdkYonf]]tcsif;wdkY &[ef;a*gwr\
wefcdk;BuD;yHk tmEkabmfBuD; yHkum;
tHhzG,f&SdaypG? rjzpfzl;jrj jzpfaypG? rdrd0g'udk
xm;í olwpfyg;0g'jzifh zdwfygay\}}[k
jyif;jyus,favmifpGm yJhwifxyfrQ a<u;aMumfMuukef\

57/ xkdtcg edaj* m"y&dAdkZfonf
xkdy&dowfwdkYudk toHwdwfapí jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
bpum;udk avQmuf\ -

]]jrwfpGmbk&m; tuREkfyfwdkYonf
waygZd*kpäm0g'udk⁴ Elwfjzifh
ajymqkdavh&Sdygukef\? wayg Zd*kpäm0g'udk
pdwfjzifh tESpfom&[k rSwf,lavh&Sdygukef\?
waygZd*kpäm0g'udk udk,fjzifh pGJjrJpGm
usifhoHk;avh&Sdygukef\

jrwpGmbk&m; waygZd*kpäm0g'onf
tb,fodkYjzpfvQif pifMu,fygoenf;? tb,fodkYjzpfvQif
rpifMu,fygoenf;}}[k (avQmuf\)/

edaj*m" pavmuü wyóDyk*³/₄dKvfonf⁵ t0wf r0wfrlí
usifh\? vGwfvypGmusifh⁶? vufjzifh (rpifukd)
okwfavh&Sd\? toQif vmygavmh qkdol\ qGrf;ukd rcH?
toQif &yfygOD;avmh qkdol\ qGrf;ukd rcH?
rdrdruyfa&mufR ,laqmifvmaom qGrf;ukd rcH?
&nfpl;íjyKaom qGrf;ukd rcH? yifhzdwfqGrf;ukd rcH?
tkd;0rS (aumfí avmif;aom) qGrf;ukd rcH? awmif;0rS
(aumfí avmif;aom) qGrf;ukd rcH? wHcg;ckHjcm;í
(avmif;aom) qGrf;ukd rcH? wkwfjcm;í (avmif;aom)
qGrf;ukd rcH? usnfayGUjcm;í (avmif;aom) qGrf;ukd

rcH? ESpfamufpm;aepOfrS (avmif;aom) qGrf;ukd
rcH? ukd,f0efaqmifrdef;r\ (avmif;aom) qGrf;ukd rcH?
EdkYwkdufql rdef;r\ (avmif;aom) qGrf;ukd rcH?
a,musfm;ESifh ESD;aESmaeaom rdef;r\ (avmif;aom)
qGrf;ukd rcH? aqmfatm pkaqmif;í (avmif;aom)
qGrf;wdkYukd rcH? acG;arQmfae&mrS qGrf;ukd
rcH? ,iftHk&mrS qGrf;ukd rcH? ig;rpm;? trJrpm;?
aoraomuf t&ufraomuf? zGJüjrKyfaom aq;&nfukd
raomuf? wpftdrföom qGrf;ch\? wpfvkyfom pm;\?
ESpftdrföom qGrf;ch\? ESpfvkyfom pm;\?
ckepftdrföom qGrf;ch\? ckepfvkyfom pm;\?
qGrf;avmif;cGufi,f wpfckpmjzifhvnf; a&mifh&J\?
qGrf;avmif; cGufi,f ESpfckpmjzifhvnf; a&mifh&J\?
wpf&ufjcm;vnf; tpmpm;\? ESpf&ufjcm;vnf; tpmpm;\?
ckepf&ufjcm;vnf; tpmpm;\? benf;jzifh
vcGJwpfBudrfwkdifatmifvnf; podkYoabm&Sdaom
&ufykdif;jcm;í tpmpm;jcif;ukd usifhvsufaeV

olonf [if;&Gufpdrf;ukdaomfvnf; pm;ae\?
ajymif;⁷qefukdaomfvnf; pm;ae\? usdwfoD;⁸
qefukdaomfvnf; pm;ae\? om;a&zwftpteukdaomfvnf;
pm;ae\? arSmfukdaomfvnf; pm;ae\?
zJGEk⁹ukdaomfvnf; pm;ae\? xrif;&nf¹⁰ukdaomfvnf;
aomufpm;ae\? ESrf;rlefYnuf ukdvnf; pm;ae\?
jrufukdaomfvnf; pm;ae\? EGm;acs;ukdaomfvnf;
pm;ae\? awmopfjrpf opfoD;ukd pm;vsuf rQw\?
a<uusaom opfoD;ukdpm;vsuf rQwV

olonf ydkufqHavQmft0wfwdkYukdvnf; 0wf\?
ydkufqHavQmfESifh a&maESm&ufaom t0wfwdkYukd
vnf; 0wf\? olaoaumifrS t0wfwdkYukdvnf; 0wf\?
yHhoult0wfwdkYukdvnf; 0wf\?
hopfacguft0wfwdkYukdvnf; 0wf\? opfeufa&ukdvnf;
0wf\? opfeufa&rQift0wfukdvnf; 0wf\?
oref;jruft0wfukdvnf; 0wf\? avQmfawt0wfukdvnf; 0wf\?
ysOfcsyft0wfukdvnf; 0wf\? qHjcnfurÁvmukdvnf; 0wf\?

om;NrD;urÁvmukdvnf; 0wf\? cifykwfiSufawmift0wf
ukdvnf; 0wf\? qHrkwfqdwfukdvnf; Ekwf\?
qHrkwfqdwfEkwfjCIF; trlukdvnf; tm;xkwf\? xkdif
&efae&mukd y,fí &yfvsvnf; ae\? aqmifhaMumifhvnf;
xkdifae\? aqmifhaMumifhxkdif aejCIF; trlukdvnf;
tm;xkwf\? ql;tcif;ay:üvnf; ae\? ql;tcif;ay:ü tdyf\?
ysOfjym;ay:üvnf; tdyf\? Murf;wrf;aom ajrjyifüvnf;
tdyf\? eHyg;wpfzufwnf;jzifhvnf; tdyf\? jrLtnpf
taMu;ukdvnf; aqmif\? vGifjyifüvnf; ae\?
&wkdif;aomae&müvnf; ae\? rpifukdvnf; pm;\?
rpifpm;jCIF;trlukdvnf; tm;xkwf\? a&raomufrlívnf; ae\?
a&raomufjCIF;trl ukdvnf; tm;xkwf\? naecsrF;vQif
oHk;Budrfajrmuf a&odkY oufqif;jCIF;trlukdvnf; tm;xkwf
í aeV

edaj*m" xkdt&mukd tb,fodkY
xifoenf;? ,if;odkYjzpfaomf waygZd*kpäm0g'onf
pifMu,f oavm rpifMu,foavm[k (ar;awmfrl\)/

jrwpGmbk&m; podkYjzpfaomf
waygZd*kpäm0g'onf {uef pifMu,fyg\? rpifMu,fonf
r[kwfyg[k (avQmuf\)/

edaj*m" podkYaom pifMu,faom
waygZd*kpäm0g'üvnf; npfnL;jCIF; trsKd;rsKd;wdkYukd
ig a[m\k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

- 1/ NrdKUwGif;&Sdvrf;udk qdkonf/
- 2/ xkdacwfwGif xkda'oüaeaom vlwdkYonf t0wfjzLudk
0wfavh&Sdí &aoh &[ef;wdkYonf zef&nfqdk;t0wfudk
0wfavh&Sdonf/
- 3/ tm;xkwfvHk;vjzifh raumif;rludk y,fjCIF;[k t]
uxmjyqkdonf? pifppfaomfum;
udavomukefcef;ap&ef qkdí t0wfr0wfjCIF;
tpmrpm;jCIF; a&csKd;jCIF; rD;vIHjCIF; ponfjzifh

rdrduk,fudk ñSO_f;yef;aom
 twåudvr_xmtusifhrsK_d;udk pG_J,lusifhoH_k;aom
 0g'jzpfonf/
 4/ t"daZ*_kpäm0g'ESifh tv_m;wl jzpfonf
 5/ trsK_d;aumif;om;wdkY\ tavhtx[lorQukd y,fí &yfv_{suf}
 usifBuD;usifi,fpGefYjcif; ponfukd jyK jcif;yifw_{nf};/
 6/ wdw—d_{wuú}wGef;rsm; y&dAkdZfrsm;ukd
 qkdvkdonf/
 7/ *sKHqef odkYr[kwf qefpdrf;[k tcsKdUrlrsm;ü jyefV
 8/ jr_{ufo}D;qef odkYr[kwf qefwpfrsK_d;[k tcsKdUrlrsm;ü
 jyefV
 9/ uaPmydw@KvH y&da,meE`d = zGJEkonfvnf;
 qefukd ajr§;&Suf\? (yg_{xdu}0*f t*³/₄nokwf) ESifhtnD
 uPukd zGJEk[k jyefonf/
 10/ xrif;csK_d;vnf;[IV

Ä

npfnL;jcif; trsKd;rsKd;

58/ jr_{wfp}Gmbk&m; podkYpifMu,faom
 waygZd*_kpäm0g'ü npfnL;jcif;trsK_d;rsK_d;wdkYukd
 jr_{wfp}Gm bk&m;onf tb,fodkY a[mygoenf;[k (avQmuf\)/

edaj*m" pavmuü wyóD¹ yk*³/₄dKvfonf wytusifhukd²
 aqmufwnfí usifh\? xkdol_{onf} xkdtusifhjzifh 0rf;ajrmuf\?
 jynfhpHkNyD[k xifV edaj*m" wyóDyk*³/₄dKvfonf
 wytusifhukd aqmufwnfí usifh\? xkdol_{tm}; xkdtusifhjzifh
 tMuif0rf;ajrmufjcif; jynfhpHkNyD[k xifjcif;onf jzpf\?
 edaj*m" p (0rf;ajrmufjcif; jynfhpHkNyD[k xifjcif;) onf
 wyóDyk*³/₄dKvf\ npfnL;jcif;jzpfV

edaj*m" wpfzef xdkY jyifvnf; wyóDyk*³/₄dKvfonf
 wytusifhukd aqmufwnfí usifh\? xkdol_{onf} xkdtusifhjzifh
 rdrdukd jr§ifhwif\? olwpfyg;ukd ½lw_{fcs}V edaj*m"
 wyóDyk*³/₄dKvfonf wytusifhukd aqmufwnfí usifh\?
 xkdol_{tm}; xkdtusifhjzifh tMuifrd_rdukd jr§ifhwifjcif;

olwpfyg;ukd $\frac{1}{2}$ lwfcscjcf;onf jzpf\? edaj*m" p
(rdrdukd,fukd jršifhwifjcf; olwpfyg;ukd $\frac{1}{2}$ lwfcscjcf;)
onfvnf; wyóDyk $\frac{3}{4}$ dKvf\ npfnL;jcf; jzpfV

edaj*m" wpfzef xdkY jyifvnf; wyóDyk $\frac{3}{4}$ dKvfonf
wytusifhukd aqmufwnfí usifh\? xkdolonf xkdtusifhjzifh
rmef,pf\? awGa0\? arhavsmhjcf;odkY a&mufV
edaj*m" wyóD yk $\frac{3}{4}$ dKvfonf wytusifhukd aqmufwnfí
usifh\? xkdoltm; xkdtusifhjzifh tMuifrmef,pfjcf; awG
a0jcf; arhavsmhjcf;onf jzpf\? edaj*m" p (rmef,pfjcf;
awGa0jcf; arhavsmhjcf;) onfvnf; wyóDyk $\frac{3}{4}$ dKvf\
npfnL;jcf; jzpfV

59/ edaj*m" wpfzef xdkY jyifvnf;
wyóDyk $\frac{3}{4}$ dKvfonf wytusifhukd aqmufwnfí usifh\?
xkdolonf xkdtusifhjzifh vmbf&rl t $\frac{1}{2}$ kdtaojyKrl
ausmfMum;rlukd jzpfap\? xkdolonf xkd vmbf&rl
t $\frac{1}{2}$ kdtaojyKrl ausmfMum;rljzifh 0rf;ajrmuf\?
jynfhpHkNyD[k xifV edaj*m" wyóD yk $\frac{3}{4}$ dKvfonf
wytusifhukd aqmufwnfí usifh\? xkdolonf xkdtusifhjzifh
vmbf&rl t $\frac{1}{2}$ kdtaojyKrl ausmfMum;rlukd jzpfap\?
xkdoltm; xkdvmbf&rl t $\frac{1}{2}$ kdtaojyKrl ausmfMum;rljzifh
tMuif 0rf; ajrmufjcf; jynfhpHkNyD[k xifjcf;onf jzpf\?
edaj*m" p (0rf;ajrmufjcf; jynfhpHkNyD[k xifjcf;)
onfvnf; wyóDyk $\frac{3}{4}$ dKvf\ npfnL;jcf; jzpfV

edaj*m" wpfzef xdkY jyifvnf; wyóDyk $\frac{3}{4}$ dKvfonf
wytusifhukd aqmufwnfí usifh\? xkdolonf xkdtusifhjzifh
vmbf&rl t $\frac{1}{2}$ kdtaojyKrl ausmfMum;rlukd jzpfap\?
xkdolonf xkdvmbf&rl t $\frac{1}{2}$ kdtaojyKrl ausmfMum;rljzifh
rdrdukd jršifhwif\? olwpfyg;ukd $\frac{1}{2}$ lwfcscV edaj*m"
wyóD yk $\frac{3}{4}$ dKvfonf wytusifhukd aqmufwnfí usifh\?
xkdtusifhjzifh vmbf&rl t $\frac{1}{2}$ kdtaojyKrl ausmfMum;rlukd
jzpfap\? xkdoltm; xkdvmbf&rl t $\frac{1}{2}$ kdtaojyKrl
ausmfMum;rljzifh tMuif rdrdukd jršifhwifjcf;
olwpfyg;ukd $\frac{1}{2}$ lwfcscjcf;onf jzpf\? edaj*m" p (rdrdukd

jr§ifhwifjCIF; olwPfyg;ukd ½lwfcSjCIF;) onfvnf;
wyóDyk*¾dKvf\ npfnL;jCIF; jzpfV

edaj*m" wPzfef xdkY jyifvnf; wyóDyk*¾dKvfonf
wytusifhukd aqmufwnfí usifh\? xkdolonf xkdtusifhjzifh
vmbf&rl t½kdtaojYKrl ausmfMum;rlukd jzpfap\?
xkdolonf xkd vmbf&rl t½kdtaojYKrl ausmfMum;rljzifh
rmef,pf\? awGa0\? arhavsmhCIF;odkY a&mufV
edaj*m" wyóDyk*¾dKvfonf wytusifhukd aqmufwnfí
usifh\? xkdolonf xkdtusifhjzifh vmbf&rl t½kdtaojYKrl
ausmfMum;rludk jzpfap\? xkdoltm; xkdvmbf&rl
t½kdtaojYKrl ausmfMum;rljzifh tMuif rmef,pfjCIF;
awGa0jCIF; arhavsmhCIF;onf jzpf\? edaj*m" þ
(rmef,pfjCIF; awGa0jCIF; arhavsmhCIF;) onfvnf;
wyóDyk*¾dKvf\ npfnL;jCIF; jzpfV

60/ edaj*m" wPzfef xdkY jyifvnf;
wyóDyk*¾dKvfonf wytusifhukd aqmufwnfí usifh\?
tpm;tpmwdkYü]]ptpmukd igESpfouf\? þtpmukd
igrESpfouf}}[k ESpfRSkd; cGJjcm;jCIF;odkY a&mufhV
xkdolonf rESpfoufaomtpmukd wyfrufjCIF;&Sdvsuf
pGefY\? ESpfoufaomtpmukd rufarm vsuf awGa0vsuf
NidwG,fvsuf tjypfukd r½lrlí ypöa0u©PmÓPfjzifh
rqifjCIFrlí oHk;aqmifV/y/ edaj*m" þ (rufarmjCIF;ponfjzifh
oHk;aqmifjCIF;) onfvnf; wyóDyk*¾dKvf\ npfnL;jCIF;
jzpfV

edaj*m" wPzfef xdkY jyifvnf;
wyóDyk*¾dKvfonf]]bk&ifRsm; trwfBuD;rsm;
rif;RSkd;rsm; ykPÖm;rsm; ol<u,frsm;ESifh
*kdPf;q&mRsm;wdkYonf ighukd ½kdaoukefvwåHU}}
[k vmbf&rl t½kdtao jYKrl ausmfMum;rlukd
wyfESpfoufjCIF;[laom taMumif;aMumifh wytusifhukd
aqmufwnfí usifhV/y/ edaj*m" þ (vmbf&rlponfukd
wyfESpfoufjCIF;) onfvnf; wyóDyk*¾dKvf\ npfnL;jCIF;
jzpfV

61/ edaj*m" wpfzef xdkY jyifvnf;
wyóDyk*³/₄dKvfonf wpfOD;OD;aom orPukdaomfvnf;
aumif; jAm[®Pukdaomfvnf;aumif;
¹/₂lwfcsuJh&JU\?]]polonf trsKd;rsKd;tzHkzHk
pm;aomufavh &Sd\? tjrpfrsKd;aph yifpnfrsKd;aph
tqpfrsKd;aph tñGefYrsKd;aph ig;ckajrmuf
taphrsKd;aph[laom tpmtm;vHk;ukd pm;\? odkYygvsvuf
rkd;BudK;pufESifh wlaom oGm;&Sdaom xkdolukd
orPjAm[®P[k ac:ojzifh tb,ftusKd;&Sdrnfenf;}}[k
¹/₂lwfcsuJh&JU\y/ edaj*m" p (¹/₂lwfcsuJh&JUjcif;)
onfvnf; wyóDyk*³/₄dKvf\ npfnL;jcif; jzpfV

edaj*m" wpfzef xdkY jyifvnf; wyóDyk*³/₄dKvfonf
'g,umwdkY t¹/₂kdtaojyKaom tav;jyKaom jrwfEkd;aom
ylaZmfaoom wpfOD;OD;aom orPukdaomfvnf;aumif;
jAm[®Pukdaomfvnf; aumif; jrif\? jrifaomaMumifh
xkdoltm; podkYaom tMuHonf jzpf\?]]trsKd;rsKd;
tzHkzHk pm;aomufavh&Sdaom polukd 'g,umwdkYonf
¹/₂kdaoukef\? tav;jyKukef\? jrwfEkd;ukef\? ylaZmf
ukef\? NcdK;jcHaom tusifh&Sdaom acgif;yg;aom
toufarG;jcif;&Sdaom ighukdum; 'g,umwdkYonf
r¹/₂kdaoukef? rav;pm;ukef? rjrwfEkd;ukef?
rylaZmfukef}}[k (tMuHjzpf\)? podkY xkdolonf 'g,um
wdkYü remvkd0efwkdpdwfukd jzpfapVy/ edaj*m" p
(remvkd0efwdkjcif;) onfvnf; wyóDyk*³/₄dKvf\
npfnL;jcif; jzpfV

62/ edaj*m" wpfzef xdkY jyifvnf;
wyóDyk*³/₄dKvfonf (usifh0wfjyK[efaqmifvsuf)
vljrifaom t&yfü aeavh&Sd\y/ edaj*m" p
(rdrdtusifhukd vljrifatmifaejcif;) onfvnf; wyóD
yk*³/₄dKvf\ npfnL;jcif; jzpfV

edaj*m" wpfzef xdkY jyifvnf;
wyóDyk*³/₄dKvfonf]]ponfvnf; ig\ tusifhjzpf\? ponfvnf;
ig\ tusifhjzpf\}}[k 'g,umwdkYü rdrd (*kPf) udk jyvsuf

vSnfhvnf\y/ edaj*m" p (rdrd*kPfukd jyí vSnfhvnfjcif;) onfvnf; wyóDyk*³/₄dKvf\ npfnL;jcif; jzpfV

edaj*m" wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; wyóDyk*³/₄dKvfonf rnfonfht&mukdrqkd vQKdU0SufíomvQif jyKusifh\? xkdolonf]]oifpt&mukd ESpfoufoavm}}[k ar;vQif rESpfoufonfukd]]ESpfouf\}}[k qkdV ESpfoufonfukd]]rESpfouf}}[k qkd\? podkYvQif odvsuf r[kwfrSef ajym wwfv\y/ edaj*m" p (odvsuf r[kwfrSefajymjcif;) onfvnf; wyóDyk*³/₄dKvf\ npfnL;jcif; jzpfV

edaj*m" wpfzef xdkY jyifvnf; wyóDyk*³/₄dKvfonf jrwpGmbk&m;jzpfap jrwpGmbk&m;\ wynfhjzpfap w&m;a[maomtcg[kwfrSefonfomjzpfao 0efcHoifhaomtaMumif;ukd ([kwfrSefyg ayonf[k] 0efrcH/y/ edaj*m" p (0efcHoifhaom taMumif;ukd 0efrcHjcif;) onfvnf; wyóD yk*³/₄dKvf\ npfnL;jcif; jzpfV

63/ edaj*m" wpfzef xdkY jyifvnf; wyóDyk*³/₄dKvfonf trsufxGuf\? &efNidK;zGJUv edaj*m" wyóDyk*³/₄dKvftm; tMuiftrsufxGufjcif; &efNidK;zJGUjcif;onf jzpf\? p (trsufxGufjcif; &efNidK;zJGUjcif;) onfvnf; wyóDyk*³/₄dKvf\ npfnL;jcif; jzpfV

edaj*m" wpfzef xdkY jyifvnf; wyóDyk*³/₄dKvfonf olwpfyg;*kPfukd aczsuf\? *kPfNydKif\y/ remvkdpdwf&Sd\? ESajrm (0efwkd)V pOf;v]\? vSnfhpm;V pdwfcufxef\? rmefaxmifvTm;V ,kwfrmaom tvkd&Sd\? ,kwfrmaom tvkdodkY vkdufygV aumif;rl raumif;rl\ tusKd; r&Sd [laom (rdpäm'd|d) t,l&Sd\? aovQifqHk;\ jywfv\laom (tEÅ*³/₄g[du) t,l&SdV rdrdt,lukd rSm;aomtm;jzifh oHk;oyfavh&Sd\? rSm;aomt,lukd jrJjrHpGm,lavh&Sd\? pGefYEkdifcJV edaj*m" wyóD yk*³/₄dKvftm; tMuif rdrdt,lukd rSm;aomtm;jzifh oHk;oyfjcif; rSm;aom t,lukd jrJjrHpGm ,lavh&Sdcif; pGefYEkdifcJjcif;onf &Sd\?

edaj*m" þ (rdrd t,lukd rSm;aomtm;jzifh
oHk;oyfjCIF;ponf)onfvnf; wyóDyk*³/₄dKvf\ npfnL;jcif;
jzpfV

edaj*m" xkdt&mukd tb,fodkY
xifoenf;?]]þwaygZd*kpäm0g'wdkYonf
npfnL;ukefoavm? rnpfnL;ukefoavm}}[k (ar;awmfrl\)/

jrwpfGmbk&m; þwaygZd*kpäm0g'wdkYonf
{uefnnpfnL;ygukef\? rnpfnL;onf r[kwfygukef/
jrwpfGmbk&m;]]þavmuü tcsKdUaom
wyóDyk*³/₄dKvf onf þnpfnL;jcif; tm;vHk;wdkYESifhyif
jynfhpHkygrl tjcm; tjcm; npfnL;jcif;ESifh rjynfhpHk[k
tb,fqdkzG,f&m &Sdygrnfenf;}} [laom xkd
taMumif;onf &Sdyg\[k (avQmuf\)/

1/ wdw→dwuúwGef;rsm; y&dAkdZfrsm;tjiyf
pomoemawmfu "kwifaqmif yk*³/₄dKvfrsm;ukdyg
qkdvkdonf/

2/ rdrdukD,fwkDif yifyef;qif;&Japonfh
twåudvrxtusifhrsm; NcdK;jcHaom
"kwiftusifhrsm;ukd qkdvkdonf/

Ä

**tcGHtayG;ESifhwlaom pifMu,fjCIF;ukd
jyqkd&m**

64/ edaj*m" þavmuü wyóDyk*³/₄dKvf onf
wytusifhukd aqmufwnfí usifh\? xkdol onf xkdtusifhjzifh
0rf;rajrmuf? jynfhpHkNyD[k rxif/ edaj*m"
wyóDyk*³/₄dKvf onf wytusifhukd aqmufwnfí usifh\?
xkdoltm; xkdtusifhjzifh tMuif 0rf;rajrmufjCIF;?
jynfhpHkNyD[k rxifjCIF;onf jzpfV þtaMumif;aMumifh
xkdol onf xkdtqifhü pifMu,fV

edaj*m" wpfzef xdkY jyifvnf; wyóDyk*³/₄dKvfonf
wytusifhukd aqmufwnfí usifh\? xkd olonf
xkdtusifhjzifh rdrdukdrjrşifhwif? olwpfyg;ukd
r¹/₂lwfc/s/y/ ptaMumif;aMumifh xkdolonf xkdtqifhü
pifMu,f\

edaj*m" wpfzef xdkY jyifvnf; wyóDyk*³/₄dKvfonf
wytusifhukd aqmufwnfí usifh\? xkd olonf
xkdtusifhjzifh rmefr,pf? rawGa0? arhavsmhjcif;odkY
ra&muf/y/ ptaMumif;aMumifh xkdol onf xkdtqifhü
pifMu,f\

65/ edaj*m" wpfzef xdkY jyifvnf;
wyóDyk*³/₄dKvfonf wytusifhukd aqmufwnfí usifh\?
xkdolonf xkdtusifhjzifh vmbf&rl t¹/₂kdtaojyKrl
ausmfMum;rlukd jzpfap\? xkdolonf xkdvmbf &rl
t¹/₂kdtaojyKrl ausmfMum;rljzifh 0rf;rajrmuf?
jynfhpHkNyD[k rxif/y/ ptaMumif;aMumifh xkdol onf
xkdtqifhü pifMu,f\

edaj*m" wpfzef xdkY jyifvnf; wyóDyk*³/₄dKvfonf
wytusifhukd aqmufwnfí usifh\? xkd olonf
xkdtusifhjzifh vmbf&rl t¹/₂kdtaojyKrl ausmfMum;rlukd
jzpfap\? xkdolonf xkdvmbf&rl t¹/₂kdtaojyKrl
ausmfMum;rljzifh rdrdukdrjrşifhwif? olwpfyg;ukd
r¹/₂lwfc/s/y/ ptaMumif;aMumifh xkdolonf xkdtqifhü
pifMu,f\

edaj*m" wpfzef xdkY jyifvnf; wyóDyk*³/₄dKvfonf
wytusifhukd aqmufwnfí usifh\? xkdolonf xkdtusifhjzifh
vmbf&rl t¹/₂kdtaojyKrl ausmfMum;rlukd jzpfap\?
xkdolonf xkdvmbf&rl t¹/₂kdtaojyKrl ausmfMum;rljzifh
rmefr,pf? rawGa0? arhavsmhjcif;odkY ra&muf/y/
ptaMumif; aMumifh xkdolonf xkdtqifhü pifMu,f\

66/ edaj*m" wpfzef xdkY jyifvnf;
wyóDyk*³/₄dKvfonf tpm;tpmwdkYü]]p (tpm) ukd ig
ESpfouf\? p (tpm) ukd igrESpfouf}}[k

ESpfrsKd;cGJjcm;jcif;odkY ra&muf? xkdolonf
rESpfoufaom tpmukd wyfrufjCIF; r&Sdonfjzpfí pGefYV/
ESpfoufaom tpmukd rrufarm rawGa0 rNid wG,frlí
tjypfukd ½lavh&Sdonfjzpfí ypöa0u©Pm qifjCIFvsuf
oHk;aqmifV/y/ ptaMumif; aMumifh xkdolonf xkdtqifhü
pifMu,fV/

edaj*m" wpfzef xdkY jyifvnf;
wyóDyk*¾dKvfonf]]bk&ifrsM; trwfBuD;rsm;
rif;rsKd;rsm; ykPÖm;rsm; ol<u,frsm;
*kdPf;q&mrsM;wdkYonf ighukd ½kdaoukefvwåHU}}
[k vmbf&rl t½kdtaojyKrl ausmfMum;rlukd ESpfoufjCIF;
[laom taMumif;aMumifh wytusifhudk aqmufwnfí
rusifh/y/ ptaMumif;aMumifh xkdolonf xkdtqifhü
pifMu,fV/

67/ edaj*m" wpfzef xdkY jyifvnf;
wyóDyk*¾dKvfonf wpfOD;OD;aom orPukdaomfvnf;
aumif; jAm[®Pukdaomfvnf;aumif; r½lwfcS
ruJh&JU]]polonf trsKd;rsKd;tzHkzHk pm;aomufavh
&Sd\? tjrpfrsKd;aph yifpnfrsKd;aph tqpfrsKd;aph
tñGefYrsKd;aph ig;ckajrmuf taphrsKd;aph[laom
tpmtm;vHk;ukd pm;\? rkd;BudK;pufESifh wlaom
oGm;&Sdaom xkdolukd orPjAm[®P[k ac:ojzifh tb,f
tusKd;&Sdrnfenf;}}[k (r½lwfcS ruJh&JU)/y/
ptaMumif;aMumifh xkdolonf xkdtqifhü pifMu,fV/

edaj*m" wpfzef xdkY jyifvnf; wyóDyk*¾dKvfonf
'g,umwdkY t½kdtaojyKaom tav;jyKaom jrwfEkd;aom
ylaZmfaom wpfOD;OD;aom orPukdaomfvnf;aumif;
jAm[®Pukdaomfvnf; aumif; jrif\? jrifaomaMumifh
xkdoltm; podkY tMuHrjzpf?]]trsKd;rsKd;tzHkzHk
pm;aomufavh&Sdaom polukd 'g,umwdkYonf
½kdaoukef\? tav;jyKukef\? jrwfEkd;ukef\?

ylaZmfukef\? NcdK;jcHaom tusifhudkusifhaom
acgif;yg;pGm pm;aomufavh&Sdaom ighukdum;
'g,umwdkYonf r¹/₂kdaoukef? rav;pm;ukef?
rjrwfEkd;ukef? rylaZmfukef}}[k (tMuHrjzpf)? podkY
xkdolonf 'g,umwdkYü remvkd 0efwkdpdwfukd
rjzpfap/y/ ptaMumif;aMumifh xkdolonf xkdtqifhü
pifMu,f\

68/ edaj*m" wpfzef xdkY jyifvnf;
wyóDyk*³/₄dKvfonf usifh0wfjyK[efaqmifí vljrifaom
t&yfü aeavhr&Sd/y/ ptaMumif;aMumifh xkdolonf
xkdtqifhü pifMu,f\

edaj*m" wpfzef xdkY jyifvnf;
wyóDyk*³/₄dKvfonf]]ponfvnf; ig\ tusifhwnf;? ponfvnf;
ig\ tusifhwnf;}}[k 'g,umwdkYü rdrd (*kPf) udk jyvsuf
rvSnfhvnf/y/ pt aMumif;aMumifh xkdolonf xkdtqifhü
pifMu,f\

edaj*m" wpfzef xdkY jyifvnf; wyóDyk*³/₄dKvfonf
rnfonfht&mukdrqkd vQKdU0Sufí rjyKusifh?
xkdolonf]]oifpt&mukd ESpfoufoavm}}[k ar;vQif
rESpfoufonfukd]]rESpfouf}}[k qkd\
ESpfoufonfukd]]ESpfouf\}}[k qkd\ podkY xkdolonf
odvsuf r[kwfrSef rajym/y/hptaMumif;aMumifh
xkdolonf xkdtqifhü pifMu,f\

edaj*m" wpfzef xdkY jyifvnf; wyóDyk*³/₄dKvfonf
jrwpGmbk&m;onfvnf;aumif; jrwpGm bk&m;\
wynfhonfvnf;aumif;
w&m;a[maomtcg[kwfrSefonfomjzpfao
0efcHoifhaom t aMumif;ukd ([kwfrSefygayonf)[k
0efcH\y/ ptaMumif;aMumifh xkdolonf xkdtqifhü
pifMu,f\

69/ edaj*m" wpfzef xdkY jyifvnf;
wyóDyk*³/₄dKvfonf trsufrxGuf? &efNidK;rzGJU/
edaj*m" wyóDyk*³/₄dKvftm; tMuif trsufrxGufjicif;

&efNidK;rzJGUjCIF;onf jzpfV/ ptaMumif;aMumifh xkd
olonf xkdtqifhü pifMu,fV

edaj*m" wpfzef xdkY jyifvnf; wyóDyk*³/₄dKvfonf
olwpfyg;\ *kPfukd raczsuf *kPf rNydKif/y/
remvkdpdwfr&Sd? 0efrwkd/ rpOf;vJ? rvSnfhpm;/
pdwfrCufxef? rmeFraxmifvTm;/ ,kwfrmaom tvkdr&Sd?
,kwfrmaom tvkdodkY rvkdufyg/ aumif;rl raumif;rl\
tusKd;r&Sd [laom (rdpäm'd|d) t,lR&Sd? aovQif qHk;\
jywF\laom (tEÅ*³/₄g[du) t,lR&Sd/ rdrdt,lukd rSm;aom
tm;jzifh roHk;oyf? rSm;aomt,lukd
jrJrHpGm ,lavhr&Sd? pGefYEkdifvG,fV edaj*m"
wyóDyk*³/₄dKvftm; tMuif rdrdt,lukd rSm;aomt
tm;jzifh roHk;oyfjCIF;? rSm;aomt,lukd jrJrHpGm ,lavhr&SdjCIF;?
pGefYEkdif vG,fjCIF;onf jzpfV ptaMumif;aMumifh
xkdolonf xkdtqifhü pifMu,fV

edaj*m" xkdt&mukd tb,fodkY xifoenf;?]]podkY
jzpfaomf waygZd*kpäm0g'onf pifMu,f oavm?
rpifMu,foavm}}[k (ar;awmfri\)/

jrWfpGmbk&m; podkY jzpfaomf
waygZd*kpäm0g'onf {uef pifMu,fyg\? rpifMu,fonf
r[kwfyg? txGwftxdyfodkYvnf; a&mufyg\
tESpfom&odkYvnf; a&mufyg\[k (avQmuf\)/

edaj*m" waygZd*kpäm0g'onf prQjzifh
txGwftxdyfodkYvnf; ra&mufao;? tESpfom&odkY vnf;
ra&mufao;? pifppfaomfum; tcGHtayG;odkY
a&muf¹/₂Hkom &Sdao;\[k (rdefYawmfri\)/

tacgufESifhwlaom pifMu,fjCIF;ukd jyqkd&m

70/ jrWfpGmbk&m; waygZd*kpäm0g'onf tb,frQjzifh
txGwftxdyfodkYvnf; a&mufygoenf;?

tESpfom&odkYvnf; a&mufygoenf;? jrwpGmbk&m;
awmif;yefyg\? jrwpGmbk&m;onf waygZd*kpäm0g\
txGwftxdyfodkYom a&mufatmif a[mawmfrlyg?
tESpfom&odkYom a&mufatmif a[mawmfrlyg[k
(avQmuf\)/

edaj*m" pavmuü wyóD¹ yk*³/₄dKvfonf
apmifhpnf;jcif; av;rsKd;jzifh apmifhpnf;V edaj*m"
wyóDyk*³/₄dKvfonf tb,fodkYvQif apmifhpnf;jcif;
av;rsKd;jzifh apmifhpnf;oenf;? edaj*m" pavmuü
wyóDyk*³/₄Kdvfonf toufukd rowf? toufukd rowfap?
touf owfaomoltm; tvkdrwl/ ray;aom Opömukd r,l?
ray;aom Opömukd r,lap? ray;aom
Opömukd ,laomoltm; tvkdrwl/ r[kwf
rrSefaompum;ukd rajym? r[kwfrSefaompum;ukd
rajymap? r[kwfrSefaom pum;ukd ajymaomoltm;
tvkdrwl/ umr*kPfig;yg;ukd rchpm;? umr*kPfig;yg;ukd
rchpm;ap? umr*kPfig;yg;ukd chpm;aomoltm;
tvkdrwl/ edaj*m" wyóDyk*³/₄dKvfonf podkY
apmifhpnf;jcif; av;rsKd;jzifh apmifhpnf;V

edaj*m" wyóD² yk*³/₄dKvfonf apmifhpnf;jcif;
av;rsKd;jzifh apmifhpnf;aomtcg xufoefaom
vHkUv&Sdonf\ tjzpfMumifh bqkdvwåHUaom
vu©Pmonf jzpf\? xkdolonf (xkdoDvukd) yGg;ap\
vIUabmifodkY jyefí rvnf/ xkdolonf qdwwNidrfaom
ausmif;tdyf&m ae&mukd rSD0J\? awmç opfyif&if;ç
awmifç acsmufç awmifacgif;ç ocFsKdif;ç awmtkyfç
vGifjyifç aumuf¹/₂kd;yHk[laom qdwwNidrfaom
ausmif;tdyf&m ae&mukd rSD0JV

xkdolonf qGrf;ch&mrS jyefcJhí qGrf;pm;NyD;aemuf
xuf0,fzGJUacGNyD;vQif ukd,fukd ajzmifhrwfpGm xm;í
ur®|mef;odkY a&S;¹/₂l owdukd jzpfapvsuf xkdif\
xkdolonf (Oyg'geu©E"mig;yg;[laom) avmuü
rufarmjcif;]tbdZösm}udk y,fí rufarmjcif;]tbdZösm}

uif;aom pdwfjzifhae\? rufarmjCIF;]tbdZösm} rS
pdwfukd pifMu,fapV ysufpD;apvkDJCIF;]a'go} udk
y,fpGefYí rysufpD;ap vkdaom pdwf&Sdonf jzpfí
cyfodrf;aom owå0gwdkY\ tpD;tyGg;ukd vkdvM;vsuf
ae\? ysufpD; apvkDJCIF;]a'go} rS pdwfukd pifMu,fapV
av;vHxkdif;rldif;jCIF;]xderd''} udk y,fí av;vHxkdif;
rldif;jCIF;]xderd''} rS uif;onf jzpfí atmufarhqifjCIFvsuf
tvif;a&mifukd rSwfjCIF;&Sdonf jzpfí ae\?
av;vHxkdif;rldif;jCIF;]xderd''} rS pdwfukd pifMu,fapV
ysHUvGifhJCIF;]O''pö} aemifwwpfzef
ylyefjCIF;]ukuúKpö} udk y,fí rdrdoEÅmefü
Nidrf;at;aom pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí rysHUvGifhonf jzpfí
ae\? ysHUvGifhJCIF;]O''pö} aemifwwpfzef
ylyefjCIF;]ukuúKpö} rS pdwfukd
pifMu,fapV ,HkrSm;jCIF;]0dpdudpäm} udk
y,fí ,HkrSm;jCIF;]0dpdudpäm} udk vGefajrmufonf jzpfí
ukokdvfw&m;wdkYü odkYavm odkYavm r&Sdonfjzpfí
ae\? ,HkrSm;jCIF;]0dpdudpäm} rS pdwfukd
pifMu,fapV

71/ xkdolonf pdwfnpfNL;aMumif;jzpfaom
ynmtm;enf;atmif jyKwwfaom ptydwf tyif]eD0&P}
ig;rsKd;wdkYukd y,fNyD;í arwåmESifh,SOfaom
pdwfjzifh wpfckaom t&yfrsufESmukd ysh UESHUapí
aeV xdkYtwl ESpfckajrmuf t&yfrsufESmukd/
oHk;ckajrmuf t&yfrsufESmukd/ av;ckajrmuf
t&yfrsufESmukd yshUESHUapí aeV penf;jzifh txuf
atmuf zDvm t&yfrsufESmukd yshUEHSUapí aeV
tvHk;pHkaom t&yfrsufESmwdkYü (&Sdaom)
owå0gtm;vHk;ukd rdrdESifh twl jyKí owå0g
tm;vHk;yg0ifaom owåavmuukd jyefYajymaom
jrifhjrwaom twkdif;t&Snfr&Sdaom &efr&Sdaom
NidKjiifjCIF;r&Sdaom arwåmESifh ,SOfaom pdwfjzifh
ysHUESHUapí aeV oem;jCIF;]u½kPm} ESifh,SOfaom
pdwfjzifh/y/ 0rf;ajrmufjCIF;]rk'dwm} ESifh,SOfaom

pdwfjzifh/y/ vspfvsl¹/₂ljcif;]Oayu©m} ESifh,SOfaom
pdwfjzifh wpfckaom t&yfrsufESmukd yshUESHUapí
aeV xdkYtwl ESpfckajrmuf t&yf rsufESmukd/
oHk;ckajrmuf t&yfrsufESmukd/ av;ckajrmuf
t&yfrsufESmukd yshUESHUapí aeV penf;jzifh txuf
atmuf zDvm t&yfrsufESmudk yshUESHUapí aeV
tvHk;pHkaom t&yfrsufESmwdkYü (&Sdaom) owå0g
tm;vHk;wdkYukd rdrdESifh twljyKí
owå0gtm;vHk;yg0ifaom owåavmuukd jyefYajymaom
jrifhjrwaom twkdif;t&Snf r&Sdaom &efr&Sdaom
NidKjiifjcf;r&Sdaom Oayu©mESifh ,SOfaom pdwfjzifh
yshUESHUapí aeV

edaj*m" xkdt&mukd tb,fodkY xifoenf;?]]podkY
jzpfaomf waygZd*kpäm0g'onf pifMu,f oavm?
rpifMu,foavm}}[k (ar;awmfri\)/

jrwpfGmbk&m; podkYjzpfaomf
waygZd*kpäm0g'onf {uefpifMu,fyg\? rpifMu,fonf
r[kwf yg? txGwftxdyfodkYvnf; a&mufyg\?
tESpfom&odkYvnf; a&mufyg\[k (avQmuf\)/

edaj*m" prQjzifh waygZd*kpäm0g'onf
txGwftxdyfodkYvnf; ra&mufao;? tESpfom&odkY vnf;
ra&mufao;? pifppfaomfum; tacgufodkY
a&muf¹/₂Hkom &Sdao;\[k (rdefYawmfri\)/

- 1/ oDvukd vHkjchKatmif vHkUvjyKaom
oDvoH0&yk^{*3}/₄dKvfukd qkdvkdonf/
- 2/ yvdaAm"rS uif;a0;atmif vHkUvjyKaom
a,m*g0p&yk^{*3}/₄dKvf psmef&yk^{*3}/₄dKvfESifh
tbdnmOf&yk^{*3}/₄dKvfrsm;ukd qkdvkdonf/

Ã

tumESifhwlaom pifMu,fjcf;ukd jyqkd&m

72/ jrwhpGmbk&m; waygZd*kpäm0g'onf tb,frQjzifh
txGwftxdyfodkYvnf; a&mufygoenf;?
tESpfom&odkYvnf; a&mufygoenf;? jrwhpGmbk&m;
awmif;yefyg\? jrwhpGmbk&m;onf waygZd*kpäm0g\
txGwftxdyfodkYom a&mufatmif a[mawmfrlyg?
tESpfom&odkYom a&mufatmif a[mawmfrlyg[k
(avQmuf\)/

edaj*m" pavmuü wyóDyk*³/₄dKvfonf
apmifhpnf;jcif; av;rsKd;jzifh apmifhpnf;/ edaj*m"
wyóDyk*³/₄dKvfonf tb,fodkYvQif apmifhpnf;jcif;
av;rsKd;jzifh apmifhpnf;oenf;/y/ edaj*m"
wyóDyk*³/₄dKvfonf podkY apmifhpnf;jcif;av;rsKd;jzifh
apmifhpnf;aomtcg xufoefaom vHkUv&Sd onf\
tjzpfamumifh bqkdvwåHuaom vu©Pmonf jzpf\
xkdolonf (xkdoDvukd) yGg;ap\? vUabmifodkY jyefí
rvnf? xkdolonf qdwfNidrfaom
ausmif;tdyf&mae&mukd rSD0J\y/ xkdolonf
pdwfnpnfL;aMumif; jzpfukefaom ynmukd
tm;enf;atmif jyKwwfukefaom ptydwftyif]eD0&P}
ig;rsKd;wdkYukd y,fazsmufí arwåmESifh ,SOfaom
pdwfjzifh/y/ u¹/₂kPmESifh ,SOfaom pdwfjzifh/y/
rk'dwmESifh,SOfaom pdwfjzifh/y/ jyefYajymaom
jrifhjrwaom twkdif;t&Snfr&Sdaom &efr&Sdaom
NidKjiifjcif;r&Sdaom Oayu©mESifh,SOfaom pdwfjzifh
ysHUESHUapí ae\? xkdolonf rsm;jym;aom a&S;ü
jzpfzl;aom b0ukd atmufarhEkdifV

ponfum; tb,fenf; -

wpfb0ukdvnf;aumif; ESpfb0wdkYukdvnf;aumif;
oHk;b0wdkYukdvnf;aumif; av; b0wdkYukdvnf;aumif;
ig;b0wdkYukdvnf;aumif; q,fb0wdkYukdvnf;aumif;
b0ESpfq,f wdkYukdvnf;aumif;
b0oHk;q,fwdkYukdvnf;aumif;
b0av;q,fwdkYukdvnf;aumif; b0

ig;q,fwdkYukdvnf;aumif; b0wpcf&mukdvnf;aumif;
b0wpcfaxmifukdvnf;aumif; b0 wpcfodef;ukdvnf;aumif;
rsm;jym;aom ysufuyfwdkYukdvnf;aumif;
rsm;jym;aom jzpfuyf wdkYukdvnf;aumif;
rsm;jym;aom
ysufuyfjzpfuyfwdkYukdvnf;aumif;]]prnfaom b0ü
(igonf) podkYaom trnf&SdcJh\? podkYaom
tEG,f&SdcJh\? podkYaom tqif;&SdcJh\? podkYaom
tpm&SdcJh\? podkYaom csrf;omqif;&Jukd cHpm;cJh\?
podkYaom touftydkif; tjcm; &SdcJh\? xkd (ig) onf
xkdb0rS aocJhí prnfaom b0ü jzpfjyef\? xkdb0üvnf;
(igonf) podkYaom trnf&SdcJh\? podkYaom
tEG,f&SdcJh\? podkYaom tqif;&SdcJh\? podkYaom
tpm&SdcJh\? podkYaom csrf;omqif;&Jukd cHpm;cJh\?
podkYaom touftykdif; tjcm; &SdcJh\? xkd (ig) onf
xkdb0rS aocJhí pb0ü jzpfjyef\}}[k podkY
tjcif;t&mESifh wuG ñTef;jyzG,f (trnftEG,f) ESifh wuG
rsm;jym;aom a&S;ü jzpfzl;aom b0ukd atmuf
arhEkdifV

edaj*m" xkdt&mukd tb,fodkY xifoenf;?]]podkY
jzpfaomf waygZd*kpäm0g'onf pifMu,f oavm?
rpifMu,foavm}}[k (ar;awmfrl\)/

jrwpfGmbk&m; podkYjzpfaomf
waygZd*kpäm0g'onf {uef pifMu,fyg\? rpifMu,fonf
r[kwfyg? txGwftxdyfodkYvnf; a&mufyg\
tESpfom&odkYvnf; a&mufyg\[k (avQmuf\)/

edaj*m" prQjzifh waygZd*kpäm0g'onf
txGwftxdyfodkYvnf; ra&mufao;? tESpfom&odkY vnf;
ra&mufao;? pifppfaomfum; tumodkY a&muf½Hkom
&Sdao;\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

txGwftxdyf tESpfom&ESifhwlaom pifMu,fjCIF;ukd jYqkd&m

73/ jrWfpGmbk&m; waygZd*kpäm0g'onf tb,frQjzifh
txGwftxdyfodkYvnf; a&mufygoenf;?
tESpfom&odkYvnf; a&mufygoenf;? jrWfpGmbk&m;
awmif;yefyg\? jrWfpGmbk&m;onf waygZd*kpäm0g'\
txGwftxdyfodkYom a&mufatmif a[mawmfrlyg?
tESpfom&odkYom a&mufatmif a[mawmfrlyg[k
(avQmuf\)/

edaj*m" pavmuü wyóDyk*³/₄dKvfonf
apmifhpnf;jCIF; av;rsKd;jzifh apmifhpnf;/ edaj*m"
wyóDyk*³/₄dKvfonf tb,fodkYvQif apmifhpnf;jCIF;
av;rsKd;jzifh apmifhpnf;oenf;/y/ edaj*m"
wyóDyk*³/₄dKvfonf apmifhpnf;jCIF; av;rsKd;jzifh
apmifhpnf;aomtcg xufœfaom vHkUv&Sdonf\
tjzpfaMumifh bqkdvwåHuaom vu©Pmonf jzpf\
xkdolonf (xkdoDvukd) yGg;ap\? vLUabmif odkY
jyefírvnf/ xkdolonf qdwfNidrfaom
ausmif;tdyf&mae&mukd rSD0J\y/ xkdolonf pdwf
npfnL;aMumif; jzpfukefaom ynmukd tm;enf;atmif
jyKwwfukefaom ptydwftyif JeD0&P} ig;rsKd;wdkYukd
y,fazsmufí arwåmESifh ,SOfaom pdwfjzifh/y/
jyefYajymaom jrWfaom twkdif;t&Snf r&Sdaom
&efr&Sdaom NidKjiifjCIF;r&Sdaom
Oayu©mESifh,SOfaom pdwfjzifh ysHUESHUí aeV
xkdolonf rsm;jym;aom a&S;ü aezl;aom b0ukd
atmufarhEkdifV

ponfum; tb,fenf; -

wpfb0ukdvnf;aumif; ESpfb0wdkYukdvnf;aumif;
oHk;b0wdkYukdvnf;aumif; av; b0wdkYukdvnf;aumif;
ig;b0wdkYukdvnf;aumif;/y/ podkY tCIF;t&mESifhwuG

ñTef;jyzG,f (trnftEG,f) ESifhwuG rsm;jym;aom
a&S;üjzpfzl;aom b0ukd atmufarhV

xkdolonf txl;ojzifh pifMu,faom vlwdkY\ rsufpdxuf
omvGefaom ewfwdkY\ rsufpdESifh
wlaom]'dAÁpu©K} ÓPfjzifh aoqJowå0g
jzpfay:qJowå0g ,kwfaomowå0g jrwwfaomowå0g
tqif;vSaomowå0g tqif;rvSaomowå0g aumif;aom
vm;&m&Sdaomowå0g raumif;aom vm;&m&Sdaom
owå0gwdkYukd jrif\? uHtm;avsmfpGm jzpfay:aom
owå0gwdkYukd odV

]]tcsif;wdkY powå0gwdkYonf ukd,fjzifhjyKaom
raumif;aom tusifh]um,'kp½kduf} ESifh
jynfhpHkukef\? ElwfjzifhjyKaom raumif;aom
tusifh]0pD'kp½kduf} ESifh jynfhpHkukef\?
pdwfjzifhjyKaom raumif;aom tusifh]raem'kp½kduf}
ESifh jynfhpHkukef\? t&d,mwdkYukd
pGyfpGJwwfukef\? rSm;aom t,l&Sdukef\? rSm;aom
t,ljzifh jyKaom uH&Sdukef\? xkd (owå0g) wdkYonf
cE¨mukd,fysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufü
csrf;omuif;aom raumif;aom vm;&m ysufpD;vsuf
usa&muf&m i&Jü jzpfay:ukefV tcsif;wdkY
powå0gwdkYonfum; ukd,fjzifh jyKaom aumif;aom
tusifh]um, okp½kduf} ESifh jynfhpHkukef\? Elwfjzifh
jyKaom aumif;aom tusifh]0pDokp½kduf} ESifh
jynfhpHkukef\? pdwfjzifh jyKaom
aumif;aomtusifh]raemokp½kduf} ESifh
jynfhpHkukef\? t&d,mwdkYukd rpGyfpGJ wwfukef?
rSefaom t,l&Sdukef\? rSefaomt,ljzifh jyKaomuH
&Sdukef\? xdk (owå0g) wdkYonf cE¨mukd,fysufpD;í
aoNyD;onfrS aemufü aumif;aom vm;&m ewfjynfö
jzpfay:ukef\}}[k (od\)/

podkYvQif txl;ojzifh pifMu,faom vlwdkY\ rsufpdxuf
omvGefaom ewfrsufpdESifh wlaom]'dAÁpu©K}

ÓPjzifh aoqJowå0g jzpfay:qJowå0g ,kwfaomowå0g
jrwfaomowå0g tqif;vSaomowå0g tqif;rvSaomowå0g
aumif;aom vm;&m&Sdaomowå0g raumif;aom
vm;&m&Sdaomowå0gwdkYukd jrif\?
uHtm;avsmfpGm jzpfay:aom owå0gwdkYukd odV

edaj*m" xkdt&mukd tb,fodkY xifoenf;?]]podkY
jzpfaomf waygZd*kpäm0g'onf pifMu,f oavm?
rpifMu,foavm}}[k (ar;awmfrl\)/

jrwfpGmbk&m; podkYjzpfaomf
waygZd*kpäm0g'onf {uefpifMu,fyg\? rpifMu,fonf
r[kwfyg txGwftxdyfodkYvnf; a&mufyg\?
tESpfom&odkYvnf; a&mufyg\[k (avQmuf\)/

74/ edaj*m" waygZd*kpäm0g'onf prQjzifh
txGwftxdyfodkYvnf; a&muf\? tESpfom&odkY vnf;
a&mufV edaj*m" oifonf ightm;]]jrwfpGmbk&m;
jrwfpGmbk&m;onf ,if;w&m;jzifh wynfhwdkYukd
qHk;ra[mMum;\? ,if;w&m;jzifh jrwfpGmbk&m;
qHk;ra[mMum;tyfukefaom wynfh wdkYonf
(t&[wår*fukd &onf\ tpGrf;jzifh)
ESpfodrfh0rf;omjcif;odkY a&mufukefí pum; jrwfaom
rSD&mjzpfaom a&S;a[mif; t&d,r*fwnf;[k 0efcHukef\?
jrwfpGmbk&m; qHk;ra[mMum; aMumif; jzpfaom
xkdw&m;um; tb,fygenf;}}[k tMuif tar;pum;ukd
qkdcJh\? edaj*m" igonf ,if; w&m;jzifh wynfhwdkYukd
qHk;ra[mMum;\? ,if;w&m;jzifh
igqHk;ra[mMum;tyfukefaom wynfhwdkYonf
(t&[wår*fukd &onf\ tpGrf;jzifh)
ESpfodrfh0rf;omjcif;odkY a&mufukefí pum; jrwfaom
rSD&mjzpfaom a&S;a[mif; t&d,r*fwnf;[k 0efcHukef\?
igqHk;r a[mMum;aMumif; jzpfaom oifar;onfh
xkdw&m;um; (waygZd*kpäm0g\
txGwftxdyfw&m;xuf) vGefvnf;vGefuJ\?
rGefvnf;rGefjrwf\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

podkY rdefYawmfrlaomf]]q&mESifh wuGaom
igwdkYonf p (vGefuJjrifhjrwwfaomw&m;) ü
qHk;½HI;Mu&ukefNyD? igwdkYonf p
(dAÁpu©KÓPfxuf) vGefjrwfaom w&m;ukd
rodMu&ukef}}[k yJhwif xyfrQ jyif;jyus,favmifpGm
a<u;aMumfMuukefV

edaj*m"y&dAkdZf\ rdSKifawGjcif;

75/]]*kdPf;wpfyg; jzpfukefaom
py&dAkdZfwdkYonf ,cktcg jrwwpGmbk&m;\ pum;ukd
pifppf emMum;vkdukef\? em;pkdufukef\
odvkdpdwfukd jzpfapukef\}}[k oE"meol<u,fonf
odaomtcg xkdedaj*m"y&dAkdZftm; ppum;ukd qkd\ -

]]toQifedaj*m" oifonf tuREkfyftm; ppum;ukd
qkdcJhyg\?]ol<u,f oifodyg\avm? &[ef;a*gwronf
tb,foLESifhtwl pum;ajymoenf;? tb,foLESifh
aqG;aEG;oenf;? tb,f olESifh pum;,SOfNydKifjcif;jzifh
ynmt&mü xif&Sm;jcif;odkY a&mufoenf;? &[ef;a*gwr\
ynmonf qdwfNidrf&mü wpfyg;wnf;aejcif;jzifh
aysmufysuf\? &[ef;a*gwronf y&dowfxJodkY Oif0Hhol
r[kwf? pum;ajymjcif;iSg rpGrf;Ekdif? xdk (&[ef;a*gwr)
onf tpGeftzsm; t&yfwdkYukdom rSD0]\? Oyrmtm;jzifh
uef;aom EGm;ronf tpGeftzsm;ü
usufpm;avh&Sdonfjzpfí tpGeftzsm; t&yfwdkYukdom
rSD0]ouJhodkY ptwl &[ef;a*gwr\ ynmonf
qdwfNidrf&mü wpfyg;wnf;aejcif; jzifh aysmufysuf\
&[ef;a*gwronf y&dowfxJodkY Oif0Hholr[kwf?
pum;ajymjcif;iSg rpGrf;Ekdif? xdk (&[ef;a*gwr)onf
tpGeftzsm; t&yfwdkYukdom rSD0]\? ol<u,f
pifppfaomfum; &[ef; a*gwronf py&dowfodkY
vmjim;tHh? xkd (&[ef;a*gwr) ukd jyóem
wpfcsufwnf;jzifh acsmuf csm;apEkdifukef&monf?

a&r&Sdaom tkd;uJhodkY
vSnfhywfzGJUcsnfEkdifukef&monf[k igxif\ } [lí
qkdcJhyg\? toQifylaZmftxl;ukd cHawmfrlxkdufaom
(tvHk;pHkaom w&m;wdkYukd) ukd,fwkdif rSefpGm
odawmf rlaom xkdjrwpfGmbk&m;onf pt&yfodkY
a&mufvmygNyD? xkdjrwpfGmbk&m;ukd
y&dowfxJodkY r0if0Hh oljzpfatmif jyKygavmh?
tpGeftzsm;ü usufpm;aom EGm;ruef;uJhodkY
y&dowftpGef tzsm;a&muf oGm;atmif jyKygavmh?
xkd (jrwpfGmbk&m;)ukd jyóemwpfcsufwnf;jzifh
acsmufcsm;atmifhjyKygavmh? xkdjrwpfGmbk&m;ukd
a&r&Sdaom tkd;uJhodkY vSnfhywfzJGUcsnfygavmh}}
[k (qkd\)/

podkYqkdaomf edaj*m"y&dAkdZfonf
wdwfqdwfn&dK;i,fpGm OD;acgif;ikdufpkduf
rsufESmatmufcsí rkdifawGvsuf
pum;wHkUrqkdEkdifbJj xkdifaeV

76/ xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
edaj*m"y&dAkdZfukd wdwfqdwfn&dK;i,fpGm
OD;acgif;ikdufpkduf rsufESmatmufcsí rdlifawGvsuf
pum;wHkUrqkdEkdifbJ xkdifaeonfukd odawmfrlí
edaj*m"y&dAkdZftm;]]edaj*m" ppum;ukd
oifajymqkdjcif;onf rSefoavm}}[k rdefYawmfrlV

jrwpfGmbk&m; tuREkfyfonf rkdufonfhtavsmuf
awGa0onfhtavsmuf rvdr®monfh tavsmuf ppum;ukd
ajymrdonf rSefyg\[k (avQmuf\)/

edaj*m" xkdt&mukd tb,fodkY xifoenf;?
toufBuD;ukefaom t&G,f&ifhukefaom q&m
jzpfukefaom q&mhq&mjzpfukefaom
y&dAkdZfwdkYajymqkdonfukd oiftb,fodkY
Mum;zl;oenf;]]twdwftcgu yGifhukefNyD;aom
ylaZmftxl;ukd cHawmfrlxkdufukefaom (tvHk;pHkaom
w&m;wdkYudk) udk,fwkdif rSefpGm

odawmfrlukefaom jrwpGmbk&m;wdkYonf ,cktcg
q&mESifh wuGaom oifujhodkY aygif;qHkpnf;a0;í
yJhwifxyfrQ jyif;jyus,favmifaom toH&Sdukefvsuf
rif;ESifhpyfaompum; ckd;ol ESifhpyfaompum;/y/
BuD;yGg;jcif; qkwf,kwfjcf;ESifhpyfaom pum;[laom
trsKd;rsKd;aom (r*fzdkvf rS) zDvmjzpfaom pum;ukd
ajymqkdvsuf aeawmfrlukefoavm? xkdodkYr[kwf
xkdjrwpGm bk&m;wdkY onf ,cktcg igujhodkY
qlnHaomtoH enf;ukefaom wkd;wkd;wdwfdwftoHvnf;
enf;ukefaom vlapmfreH]vlwdkY\ teHUtoufrS uif;}
ukefaom vlwdkY\ vQKdU0Sufaom trlukd jyKjcf;iSg
xkduf ukefaom wpfyg;wnf; udef;atmif;í aejcf;iSg
avsmufywfukefaom a0;uGmaom awmausmif;
wdkYukd rSD0Jaexkdifawmfrlukefoavm? tb,fodkY
Mum;zI;oenf;}}[k (ar;awmfrl\)/

jrwpGmbk&m; toufBuD;ukefaom
t&G,f&ifhukefaom q&mjzpflakefaom q&mhq&m
jzpflakefaom y&dAkdZfwdkY ajymqkdMuonfukd
podkY Mum;zI;yg\?]]twdwftcgu yGifhNyD;ukefaom
ylaZmftxl; ukd cHawmfrlxkdufukefaom
(tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wdkYukd) ukd,fwkdif rSefpGm
odawmfrlukefaom jrwpGm bk&m;wdkYonf ,cktcg
q&mESifhwuGaom tuREkfyfujhodkY aygif;qHkpnf;a0;í
yJhwifxyfrQ jyif;jy us,favmifaom toH&Sdukefvsuf
rif;ESifhpyfaompum; ckd;olESifhpyfaompum;/y/
BuD;yGg;qkwf,kwf jcf;ESifh pyfaompum; [laom
trsKd;rsKd;aom (r*fzkdvfrS) zDvmjzpfaom pum;ukd
ajymqkdvsuf aeawmfrllukef?
xkdjrwpGmbk&m;wdkYonf ,cktcg
jrwpGmbk&m;ujhodkY qlnHaom toHenf;ukefaom
wkd;wkd;wdwfdwftoHvnf; enf;ukefaom
vlapmfreH]vlwdkY\ teHUtoufrS uif; }ukefaom
vlwdkY\ vQKdU0Sufaom trlukd jyKjcf;iSg
xkdufukefaom wpfyg;wnf; udef;atmif;í aejcf;iSg

avsmufywfukefaom a0;uGmaom
awmausmif;wdkYukd rSD0Jaexkdifawmfrlukef\[k
Mum;zl;yg\}}[k (avQmuf\)/

edaj*m" oifonf ynm&Sdol t&G,fBuD;ol jzpfvsuf
podkYaom tMuHonf rzpf?]]xkd jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
(opö mav;yg;ukd) odNyD;onfjzpfí (opö mav;yg;ukd)
odapjcif;iSg w&m;ukd a[m\?
xkdjrwpfGmbk&m;onf ,Ofaus;NyD;onfjzpfí ,Ofaus;apjc
if;iSg w&m;ukd a[m\? xkd jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
Nidrf;at;NyD;onfjzpfí Nidrf;at;apjcif;iSg w&m;ukd
a[m\? xkdjrwpfGmbk&m; onf ul;ajrmufNyD;onf jzpfí
ul;ajrmufapjcif;iSg w&m;ukd a[m\?
xkdjrwpfGmbk&m;onf edAÁmef a&mufNyD;onfjzpfí
edAÁmefodkY a&mufapjcif;iSg w&m;ukd a[m\}}[k
tMuHrzpf ([lí rdefYawmf rl\)/

t&[wåzkdvfukd rsufarSmufjyKEdkifjcif;

77/ podkY rdefYawmfrlaomf edaj*m"y&dAkdZfonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ppum;ukd avQmuf\ -

]]jrwpfGmbk&m; tuREkfyfonf rkdufonfhtavsmuf
awGa0onfhtavsmuf rvdr®monfh tavsmuf tjypfonf
tuREkfyfukd vTrf;rkdcjh\? jrwpfGmbk&m;ukd
tuREkfyfonf podkY ajymrdyg\? jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
xkdtuREkfyf\ tjypfukd aemifcgcg apmifhpnf;jcif;iSg
tjypf[k onf;cHawmfrrlyg}} [lí (avQmuf\)/

edaj*m" oifonf rkdufonfhtavsmuf
awGa0onfhtavsmuf rvdr®monfh tavsmuf tjypf onf
oifhukd pifppf vTrf;rkdcjh\? oifonf ighukd podkY
qkdcjhV edaj*m" oifonf tjypfukd tjypf[k odjrifí
w&m;tm;avsmfpGm ukpm;aomaMumifh oif\
xkdtjypfukd tjypf[k igwdkY onf;cH ukefV edaj*m"
tMuifolonf tjypfukd tjypf[k jrifí taMumif;tm;avsmfpGm

ukpm;\? aemifcgcg apmifhpnf;\? (xkdol\)\ p
(ukpm;çapmifhpnf;jcif;) onf t&d,m\ 0denf;]tqHk;tr} ü
BuD;yGg;aMumif;omvQif jzpfV edaj*m" igonf pifppf
podkY rdefYqkd\ -

rpOf;vJ rvSnfhpm; ajzmifhrwfaom oabm&Sdaom
ynm&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf vmygap? igonf
qHk;roGefoiftHh? igonf w&m;a[mtHh?
qHk;roGefoifonfhtwdkif; usifhaom olonf vLUabmifrS
&[ef;abmifodkY Oifa&mufMuonfh
trsKd;aumif;om;wdkY vkdv;tyfaom omoemawmf\
txGwftxdyfjzpfom twkrJhaom t&[wåzkdvftusKd;ukd
ckepfESpftwGif; ukd,fwkdif xl;aom ÓPfjzifh
rsufarSmufjyKum uyfa&mufí ae&vwåHU/

edaj*m" ckepfESpfwdkYukd xm;bdOD;? rpOf;vJ
rvSnfhpm; ajzmifhrwfaom oabm&Sdaom ynm
&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf vmygap? igonf
qHk;roGefoiftHh? igonf w&m;a[mtHh?
qHk;roGefoifonfh twkdif; usifhaomolonf vLUabmifrS
&[ef;abmifodkY Oifa&mufMuonfh
trsKd;aumif;om;wdkY vkdv;tyfaom omoemawmf\
txGwftxdyfjzpfom twkrJhaom t&[wåzkdvftusKd;ukd
ajcmufESpf? ig;ESpf? av;ESpf? oHk;ESpf? ESpfESpf?
wpfESpftwGif; ukd,fwkdif xl;aomÓPfjzifh rsuf
arSmufjyKum uyfa&mufí ae&vwåHU/ edaj*m"
wpfESpfukd xm;bdOD;? rpOf;vJ rvSnfhpm; ajzmifh
rwfaom oabm&Sdaom ynm&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf
vmygap? igonf qHk;roGefoiftHh? igonf w&m;a[mtHh?
qHk;roGefoifonfhtwkdif; usifhaomolonf vLUabmifrS
&[ef;abmifodkY Oifa&muf Muonfh
trsKd;aumif;om;wdkY vkdv;tyfaom omoemawmf\
txGwftxdyfjzpfom twkrJhaom t&[wåzkdvftusKd;ukd
ckepfvwGif; ukd,fwkdif xl;aomÓPfjzifh
rsufarSmufjyKum uyfa&mufí ae&vwåHU/

edaj*m" ckepfvukd xm;bdOD;/ ajcmufv? ig;v?
av;v? oHk;v? ESpfv? wpfv? v0uf twGif; ukd,fwkdif
xl;aomÓPjzifh rsufarSmufjyKum uyfa&mufí
ae&vwåHU/ edaj*m" v0ufukd xm;bdOD;? rpOf;v]
rvSnfhpm; ajzmifhrwfaom oabm&Sdaom
ynm&Sdaom yk*¾dKvfonf vmygap? igonf
qHk;roGefoiftHh? igonf w&m;a[mtHh?
qHk;roGefoifonfhtwkdif; usifhaomolonf vLUabmifrS
&[ef;abmifodkY Oifa&mufMuonfh
trsKd;aumif;om;wdkY vkdv;tyfaom omoemawmf\
txGwftxdyf jzpfaom twkrJhaom t&[wåzkdvftusKd;ukd
ckepf&uftwGif; ukd,fwkdif xl;aom ÓPjzifh
rsufarSmufjyKum uyfa&mufí ae&vwåHU/

y&dAkdZfwdkY\ rdSKifawGjcif;

78/ edaj*m"]]&[ef;a*gwronf igwdkYukd
wynfhcHapvkdojzifh p (vmygap paom)
pum;ukdhqkd\}}[k wpf&Hwpfcg oifhtm; podkYaom
tMuHonf jzpf&m\? edaj*m" p (vmygap paom)
pum;ukd podkY rrSwftyf/ oifwdkY\ q&monfomvQif
oifwdkY\ q&m jzpfygap/ edaj*m"]]&[ef;a*gwronf
igwdkY\ usrf;pmrS igwdkYudk a&GU&Sm;apvkdí p
(vmygap paom) pum;ukd qkd\}}[k wpf&Hwpfcg
oifhtm; podkYaom tMuHonf jzpf&m\? edaj*m" p
(vmygap paom) pum;ukd podkY rrSwftyf? oifwdkY\
usrf;pm onfomvQif oifwdkY\ usrf;pm jzpfygap/
edaj*m"]]&[ef;a*gwronf igwdkY\ usifhpOf rS
igwdkYukd a&GU&Sm; apvkdí p (vmygap paom)
pum;ukd qkd\}}[k wpf&Hwpfcg oifhtm; podkYaom
tMuHonf jzpf&m\? edaj*m" p (vmygap paom)
pum;ukd podkY rrSwftyf/ oifwdkY\ usifhpOf onfomvQif
oifwdkY\ usifhpOf jzpfygap/ edaj*m"]]&[ef;a*gwronf
igwdkYukd q&mESifhwuGaom igwdkY\

tukokdvfw&m;wdkYüvnf;aumif; tukokdvftpkodkY
a&mufaom w&m;wdkYüvnf;aumif; wnfapvkdí þ
(vmygap paom) pum;ukd qkd\}}[k wpf&Hwpfcg
oifhtm; podkYaom tMuHonf jzpf&m\? edaj*m" þ
(vmygap paom) pum;ukd podkY rrSwftyf?
xkdw&m;wdkYonf q&mESifhwuGaom oifwdkY\
tukokdvfw&m;wdkY onfvnf;aumif;
tukokdvftpkodkYa&mufaom w&m;wdkYonfvnf;aumif;
jzpfygapukef/ edaj*m"]]&[ef;a*gwronf igwdkYukd
q&mESifhwuGaom igwdkY\
ukokdvfw&m;wdkYrSvnf;aumif; ukokdvf tpkodkY
a&mufaomw&m;wdkYrSvnf;aumif; uif;uGmapvkdí þ
(vmygap paom) pum;ukd qkd\}}[k wpf&Hwpfcg
oifhtm; podkYaom tMuHonf jzpf&m\? edaj*m" þ
(vmygap paom) pum;ukd podkY rrSwftyf?
xkdw&m;wdkYonf q&mESifhwuGaom oifwdkY\
ukokdvfw&m;wdkYonfvnf;aumif; ukokdvftpkodkY
a&mufaom w&m;wdkYonfvnf;aumif; jzpfygapukef/
edaj*m" podkY oifwdkYukd wynfhjzpfapvkdí þ
(vmygap paom) pum;ukd ig rqkd? oifwdkY\ usrf;pmrS
a&GU&Sm;apvkdívnf; þ (vmygap paom) pum;ukd ig
rqkd? oifwdkY\ usifhpOfrS a&GU&Sm;apvkdívnf; þ
(vmygap paom) pum;ukd igrqkd? q&mESifhwuGaom
oifwdkYukd tukokdvfw&m;wdkYüvnf;aumif; tukokdvf
tpkodkY a&mufaom w&m;wdkYüvnf;aumif;
wnfapvkdívnf; þ (vmygap paom) pum;ukd igrqkd?
q&mESifh wuGaom oifwdkYudk
ukokdvfw&m;wdkYrSvnf;aumif;
ukokdvftpkodkYa&mufaom w&m;wdkYrSvnf;aumif;
uif;uGmapvkdívnf; þ (vmygap paom) pum;ukd ig
rqkd/ edaj*m" pifppfaomfum;]]ry,f&ukefao;aom
npfnL;jcif; (udavom)\ tm½Hkjzpfukefaom b0opfukd
jzpfapwwfukefaom ylyefjCIF;ESifh ,SOfukefaom
qif;&JusKd;ukd ay;wwfukefaom aemiftcg

y#doaE`aejCIF; tkdJcIF; aOjCIF;ukd jzpfapwwfukefaom
tukokdvfw&m;wdkYonf &Sdukef\? ,if; w&m;wdkYukd
y,f&ef igonf w&m;ukd a[m\? a[monfhtwkDIF;
usifhukefaom oifwdkYonf npfnL;jCIF; (udavom)\
tm½HkjzpfaoM w&m;wdkYukd y,fazsmufukefvwåUH?
jzLpifjCIF;ukd jzpfap wwfaom (orx0dyóem)
w&m;wdkYonf wkD;yGg;ukefvwåHU? r*fynm\
jynfhpHkjcIF; zkdvfynm\ jyefYajymjCIF;ukdvnf;
rsufarSmufb0ü ukD,fwkDIF xl;aom ÓPfjzifh
rsufarSmufjyKum uyfa&mufí ae&ukefvwåHU}}[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

79/ podkY rdefYawmfrlaomf rm&fewf
taESmifht,SufcH&onfh pdwf&Sdaom olwdkYonf
xkdifae ukefouJhokY ptwl xkdy&dAkdZfwdkYonf
wdwfqdwfn\$Dk;i,fpGm OD;acgif;ikdufpkduf
rsufESmatmufcsí rldifawGukefvsuf
pum;rQkdEkDifukefbJ xkdifaeMuukef\

xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; podkYaom tMuHonf
jzpf\?]] (r*fzkdvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfaoM
boltm;vHk;wdkYonf rm&fewf yl;0ifaeukef\?
xdkYaMumifh wpfa,mufaom oltm;rQvnf; podkYhaom
tMuHonf rjzpfvwHåU]ckepf&uftwGif; t&[wåzkdvf
&EkDIF r&EkDIF pHkprf;od&Sd&ef tvdkYiSgaomf vnf;
igwdkYonf &[ef;a*gwrtxHü tusifhjrwf]jA[®p&d,}ukd
usifhukeftHh? ckepf&ufonf tb,fjyKtHhenf;}[k
tMuHrjzpfvwHåU}} [lí (tMuHjzpf\)/

xdkYaemuf jrwpfGmbk&m;onf O'krÁ&dum
rdzk&m;\ y&dAkdZft&Hü (olwpfyg;\ rdpäm'd|d0g'ukd
wkdufzsufí rdrd\ or®m'd|d0g'ukd xlaxmifonfh
w&m;awmfukD) &J&ifhaom toHjzifh usL;&ifh
rdefYMum;awmfrlí aumif;uifodkY ysHwufNyD;vQif
*dZösuk#fawmifü wnfaeawmfrl\

oE"meol<u,fonfum; xkdcPüyif &mZN*dK[fjynfodkY
Oifavownf;/

ESpfckajrmuf O'krÇ&duokwf NyD;V

3-puú0wdåokwf

**rdrdomvQif uRef;BuD;ozG,f
rSDcdk&mtjzpf**

80/ tuREfkfyfonf podkY Mum;emcJh&ygonf -

tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf r*"wdkif;
rmwkvNrKdUü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlV xdk
(rmwkvNrKdU) ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
&[ef;wdkYukd]&[ef;wdkY}}[k ac:awmfrlV
xdk&[ef;wdkYonf jrwpfGm bk&m;tm;]]toQifbk&m;}}
[lí ½dkaopGm jyefMum;avQmufxm;ukefV

jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ppum;ukd rdefYawmfrl\ -

&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf rdrdomvQif uRef;BuD;ozG,f
rSDcdk&m&Sdukefonfjzpfí rdrdomvQif ukd;
uG,f&m&Sdukefonfjzpfí rdrdrS wpfyg;
tjcm;ukd;uG,f&m r&Sdukefonfjzpfí aeukefavmh?
w&m;om vQif uRef;BuD;ozG,f
rSDcdk&m&Sdukefonfjzpfí w&m;omvQif
ukd;uG,f&m&Sdukefonfjzpfí w&m;rS wpfyg;
tjcm;ukd;uG,f&m r&Sdukefonfjzpfí aeukefavmh/
&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif &[ef;onf rdrdomvQif
uRef;BuD;ozG,f rSDcdk&m&Sdonfjzpfí rdrdomvQif
ukd;uG,f&m&Sdonfjzpfí rdrdrSwpfyg;
tjcm;ukd;uG,f&m r&Sdonfjzpfí w&m;omvQif
uRef;BuD;ozG,f rSDcdk&m&Sdonfjzpfí w&m;omvQif
ukd;uG,f&m&Sdonfjzpfí w&m;rS wpfyg; tjcm;
ukd;uG,f&mr&Sdonfjzpfí aeoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY p

(omoemawmf) ü &[ef;onf jyif;pGmtm;xkwfvsuf
qifjcifvsuf owd&Sdvsuf ½kyftaygif;ü ½kyf taygif;[k
tzezfef½lvsuf avmuü vkdcshfwyfrufjcif;ESifh
ESvHk;romjcif;ukd y,fazsmufí aeV cHpm;rl]a0'em}
wdkYü cHpm;rl]a0'em}[k tzezfef½lvsuf/y/ pdwfü
pdwf[k tzezfef½lvsuf/y/ jyif;pGmtm;xkwfvsuf
qifjcifvsuf owd&Sdvsuf oabmw&m;wdkYü oabmw&m;
[k tzezfef½l vsuf avmuü vkdcshfwyfrufjcif;ESifh
ESvHk;romjcif;ukd y,fazsmufí aeV &[ef;wdkY
podkYvQif &[ef;onf rdrdomvQif uRef;BuD;ozG,f
rSDcdk&m&Sdonfjzpfí rdrdomvQif
ukd;uG,f&m&Sdonfjzpfí rdrdrSwpfyg;
tjcm;ukd;uG,f&m r&Sdonfjzpfí w&m;omvQif
uRef;BuD;ozG,f rSDcdk&m&Sdonfjzpfí w&m;omvQif
ukd;uG,f&m&Sdonfjzpfí w&m;rS wpfyg;
tjcm;ukd;uG,f&m r&Sdonfjzpfí aeV

&[ef;wdkY (oifcspfom;wdkYonf) tz (bk&m;) rS
vmonfh tarGjzpfukefaom rdrdwdkY (&[ef; rsm;)\
usufpm;&mtm½Hkü usufpm;Muukefavmh/ &[ef;wdkY
tz (bk&m;) rS vmonfh tarGjzpfuom rdrdwdkY
(&[ef;rsm;)\ usufpm;&m tm½Hkü usufpm;ukefaom
oifcspfom;wdkY\ oEÅmefü (udavompaom) rm&fonf
tcGifhukd r&vwåHU? (udavompaom) rm&fonf
taMumif;ukd r& vwåHU/ &[ef;wdkY
ukodkvfw&m;wdkYukd aqmufwnfjcif;aMumifh
pqkdcJhonfhtwdkif; pukodkvf pukodkvf\ tusKd;onf
wdk;yGg;V

'V\$ærdpMu0aw;rif;

81/ &[ef;wdkY a&S;ü jzpfzl;onfum;
w&m;apmifhaom w&m;ESifhtnD rif;jyKaom ork'´&m
av;pif; tydkif;tjcm;&Sdonfh av;uRef;vHk;ukd
tpdk;&aom &eftaygif;ukd atmifjrifaom wdkif;EdkifiH
ukd wnfNidrfapaom &wemckepfyg;ESifh

jynfhpHkaom 'V\$aerdtfnf&Sdaom pMu0aw;rif;onf
&Sd\ xdk ('V\$aerdpMu0aw;rif;) tm;
p&wemckepfyg;wdkYonf &Sdukef\ p
(&wemckepfyg;) wdkYum; tb,fenf;? pMum&wem?
qif&wem? jrif;&wem? ywåjrm;&wem? rdef;r&wem?
olaX;&wem? ckepfckajrmuf
om;BuD;&wemwdkYaywnf;/ xdk ('V\$aerdpMu0aw;rif;) tm;
&J&ifhukefaom ol&J aumif; t*F¹/₂kyf&Sdukefaom
wpfzufppfonfwdkYukd ESdrfeif;Edkifukefaom
taxmifruaom om;awmf wdkYonf &Sdukef\ xdk
(pMu0aw;rif;) onf ork'´&mtqHk; &Sdaom pajrukd
wkwfraqmifrlí vufeufraqmifrlí w&m;ojzifh atmifjrifvsuf
tkyfpdk;\

82/ &[ef;wdkY xdktcg 'V\$aerd (pMu0aw;rif;) onf
rsm;pGmaomESpf rsm;pGmaomESpft&m
rsm;pGmaomESpftaxmifwdkY ukefvGefaomtcg
rif;csif;a,musfm;wpfa,mufukd rdefYqdk\ -

]]tcsif;a,musfm; jrwfaom (vkd&mt&yfodkY
tydwftyifr&Sd oGm;Edkifaom) pMum&wemudk
wnfae&mrS tenf;i,frQaomfvnf; avQmusoufqif;onfukd
oifjrifaomtcg ightm; ajymMum; avmh}}[k
(rdefYqdk\)/

&[ef;wdkY xdk (rif;csif;) a,musfm;onf]]rif;jrwf
aumif;ygNyD}}[k 'V\$aerd (pMu0aw;) rif;tm; 0efcHV

&[ef;wdkY xdk (rif;csif;) a,musfm;onf
ESpfaygif;rsm;pGm ESpft&maygif;rsm;pGm
ESpftaxmif aygif;rsm;pGmwdkY ukefvGefaomtcg
jrwfaom (vkd&mt&yfodkY tydwftyifr&Sd
oGm;Edkifaom) pMum &wemudk wnfae&mrS tenf;i,f
avQmusoufqif;onfukd jrif\? jrifvwfaomf 'V\$aerd
(pMu0aw;) rif;xHodkY csOf;uyfí 'V\$aerd (pMu0aw;rif;) tm;
ppum;ukd avQmuf\ -

]]rif;jrwf trSefyif odawmfrlygavmh? oif (rif;jrwf)\
jrwfaom (vkd&mt&yfodkY tydwftyifr&Sd
oGm;Edkifaom) pMum&wemonf wnfae&mrS tenf;i,f
avQmusoufqif; ygNyD}}[k (avQmuf\)/

&[ef;wdkY xdktcg 'V\$ærd (pMu0aw;) rif;onf
om;BuD; (tdrfa&SU) rif;om;ukd ac:í þpum;ukd
rdefYqdk\ -

]]cspfom; ig\ jrwfaom (vkd&mt&yfodkY
tydwftyifr&Sd oGm;Edkifaom) pMum&wemonf
wnfae&mrS tenf;i,f avQmusoufqif;owwf?]tMuif
pMumrif;\ jrwfaom (vkd&mt&yfodkY tydwftyifr&Sd
oGm;Edkifaom) pMum&wemonf wnfae&mrS tenf;i,f
avQmusoufqif;\? xdkpMumrif;onf MumjrifhpGm
toufr&Snf&m}[k ig Mum;zI;V

igonf vIUpnf;pdrfcsrf;omwdkYukd
cHpm;cJhNyD? ,cktcg igonf
ewfpnf;pdrfcsrf;omwdkYukd &SmazG&ef
tcsdefwefNyD? cspfom; vmavmh? oifonf
ork'´&mav;pif; tqHk;&Sdaom þajrBuD;ukd odrf;qnf;
(tkyfpdk;) avmh? igrlum; qHrkwfqdwfwdkYukd &dwfí
zef&nfpGef;aom t0wfwdkYukd 0wfNyD;vQif
vIUabmifrS &aohabmifodkY 0ifa&mufHh}}[k
(rdefYqdk\)/

83/ &[ef;wdkY xdktcg 'V\$ærd (pMu0aw;) rif;onf
om;BuD; tdrfa&SUrif;om;ukd rif;tjzpf tkyfcsKyfrlü
aumif;pGm oGefoifqHk;rNyD;vQif qHrkwfqdwfukd
&dwfí zef&nfpGef;aom t0wfwdkYukd 0wfNyD;vQif
vIUabmifrS &aohabmifodkY 0ifa&mufV/ &[ef;wdkY
'V\$ærd (pMu0aw;) rif; &aoh onf &aohjyKNyD;í
ckepf&ufajrmufaeY ü jrwfaom (vkd&mt&yfodkY
tydwftyifr&Sd oGm;Edkifaom) pMum&wemonf
uG,faysmufavV

&[ef;wdkY xdktcg rif;csif;a,musfm;wpfa,mufonf
rif;rsKd;jzpfaom OD;xdyfö tbdoduf oGef;NyD;aom
rif;xH csOf;uyfNyD;/ rif;rsKd;jzpfaom OD;xdyfö
tbdodufoGef;NyD;aom rif;tm;]]rif;jrwf
trSefodawmfrlygavmh? jrwfaom (vkd&mt&yfodkY
tydwftyifr&SdoGm;Edkifaom)pMum&wem onf
uG,faysmufygNyD}}[k avQmuf\

&[ef;wdkY xdktcg rif;rsKd;jzpfaom OD;xdyfö
tbdodufoGef;NyD;aom rif;onf jrwfaom
(vkd&mt&yfodkY tydwftyifr&Sd oGm;Edkifaom)
pMum&wem uG,faysmufonf&Sdaomf ESvHk;rom jzpf
av\? ESvHk;romjzpfjCIF;ukdvnf; (olwpfyg;tm;)
ajymMum;av\ xdkrif;onf rif;&aohxH csOf; uyfi
rif;&aohm; ppum;ukd avQmuf\]]rif;jrwf
trSefodawmfrlygavmh? jrwfaom (vkd&m t&yfodkY
tydwftyifr&Sd oGm;Edkifaom) pMum&wemonf
uG,faysmufygNyD}}[k (avQmuf\)/

&[ef;wdkY podkY avQmufaomf rif;&aohonf
rif;rsKd;jzpfaom OD;xdyfö tbdodufoGef; NyD;aom
rif;tm; ppum;ukd ajymMum;V

]]cspfom; jrwfaom (vkd&mt&yfodkY tydwftyifr&Sd
oGm;Edkifaom) pMum&wem
uG,faysmufaomaMumifh ESvHk;rom rjzpfvifh?
ESvHk;rom jzpfjCIF;ukdvnf; (olwpfyg;tm;)
rajymMum;vifh? cspfom; jrwfaom (vkd&mt&yfodkY
tydwftyifr&Sd oGm;Edkifaom) pMum&wemonf
oifhzcifrS qif; oufvmaom tarGypönf; r[kwf? cspfom;
oifcspfom;onf tjypfuif;aom pMumrif;wdkY\
usifh0wfwdkYukd usifhbdavmh?
wpfq,fhig;&ufajrmufaom (vjynfh) OykofaeYü
OD;acgif;aq; r*Fvm jyKNyD;vQif jrwfaom
jymom'fxufodkY wufi Oykofaqmufwnfvuf
tjypfuif;aom pMu0aw; rif; usifh0wfukd usifhaeaom oif

(cspfom;) tm; tuefYwpfaxmif&Sdaom
tuGyfykHawmif;ESifh wuGaom
tjCIF;t&mtvHk;pHk&Sdaom jrwfaom (vkd&mt&yfodkY
tydwftyifr&SdoGm;Edkifaom) pMum&wem onf
xif&Sm;jzpfay:vwåHuaom taMumif;onf
&Sdonfomwnf;}}[k (ajymMum;\)/

jrwfaom pMumrif;wdkY\ usifh0wf

84/ rif;jrwf jrwfaom pMumrif;wdkY\ usifh0wf[lonf
tb,fygenf;[k (avQmuf\)/

cspfom; odkYjzpfvQif oif (cspfom;) onf
w&m;ukdomvQif trSDjyKí w&m;ukdomvQif t½dk
taojyKvsuf w&m;ukdomvQif tav;jyKvsuf
w&m;ukdomvQif jrwfEdk;vsuf w&m;ukdomvQif
ylaZmfvsuf w&m;ukdomvQif wkyf0yfvsuf
w&m;ukdomvQif wHcGefozG,fjyKvsuf
w&m;ukdomvQif rSefuif;ujhody jyKvsuf
w&m;ukdomvQif tBuD;trSL;jyKvsuf twGif;
om;r,m;ponfüvnf; aumif;? ppfonfAdkvfygüvnf;aumif;?
t&Hrif;wdkYüvnf;aumif;? ykPÖm;ESifh
trsKd;om;wdkYüvnf; aumif;?
ed*Hk;Zeyk'fom;wdkYüvnf;aumif;?
orPjAm[®PwkdYüvnf;aumif;? om;iSufwdkYüvnf;
aumif; w&m;ESifhavsmfaom apmifha&Smufrl
umuG,frl vHkjCHKaprlukd pD&ifavmh/

cspfom; oif\ EdkifiHawmfü tEdkiftxuf
ESdyfpufrlrm; rjzpfapvifh? cspfom; oif\ EdkifiH
awmfü ypönf;Opöm r&SdolwdkYtm;vnf;
ypönf;Opömukd ay;urf;avmh? cspfom; oif\
EdkifiHawmfü tMuiforPjAm[®PwkdYonf rmef,pfjCIF;
arhavsmhjcif;wdkYrS a&SmifMuOfMuukef\? onf;chjcif;
aumif;aom arGUavsmfjcif;ü wnfMuukef\? rdrd\

pdwfukd qHk;rMuukef\? rdrd\ pdwfukd Nidrfouf
apMuukef\? rdrd\ pdwfukd Nidrf;at;apMuukef\?
xdkorPjAm[®PwdekYxH avsmufywfaomtcg csOf;uyfí
ar;jref;avavmh? pHkprf;avavmh -

]]toQifbk&m;wdkY tb,fonf ukodkvfygenf;? tb,fonf
tukodkvfygenf;? tb,fonf tjyprf&Sdygoenf;? tb,fonf
tjyprf&Sdygoenf;? tb,fukd rDS0Jtyfygoenf;? tb,fukd
rrDS0J tyfygoenf;? tuREkfyf jyKtyfaom tb,fw&m;onf
&SnfpGmaom umvywfvHk; tpD;tyGg;rJh jcif;iSg qif;&J
jcif;iSg jzpfygoenf;? tuREkfyf jyKtyfaom tb,fw&m;onf
&SnfpGmaom umv ywfvHk; tpD;tyGg;&Sdjcif;iSg
csrf;omjcif;iSg jzpfygoenf;}}[k (ar;jref;avavmh?
pHkprf;avavmh)/ xdk (orPjAm[®P) wdkY\ pum;ukd
Mum;emí tukodkvfw&m;ukd MuOfa&Smifavmh?
ukodkvfw&m;ukd aqmufwnfí usifhavavmh? cspfom;
ponfum; pMu0aw;rif;wdkY\ tjyprf;uif;aom usifh0wf wnf;
[k (ajymMum;)/

pMum&wem jzpfay:vmjcif;

85/ &[ef;wdkY rif;rsKd;jzpfaoM OD;xdyfü
tbdodufoGef;NyD;aom rif;onf]]rif;jrwf aumif;ygNyD}}
[k rif;&aoh\ pum;ukd 0efchí pMu0aw;rif;wdkY\
tjyprf;uif;aom usifh0wfukd usifh avV

wpfq,fhig;&ufajrmufOykofaeYü OD;acgif;aq;r*Fvm
jyKNyD;vQif jrwfaom jymom'fxufodkY wufí
Oykofaqmufwnfvfuf tjyprf;uif;aom
pMu0aw;usifh0wfukd usifhaom xdkrif;tm;
tuefYwpfaxmif&Sdaom tuGyfykHawmif;ESifhwuGaom
tjcif;t&m tvHk;pHk&Sdaom jrwfaom (vkd&m
t&yfodkY tydwftyifr&Sd oGm;Edkifaom)
pMum&wemonf jzpfay:vm\? (xdkpMum&wemukd) jrif

vwfaomf rif;rsKd;jzpfaom tbdodufoGef;NyD;aom
rif;tm; podkY tMuHjzpf\ -

]]wpfq,hfig;&ufajrmuf (vjynfh) OykofaeYü
OD;acgif;aq;r*Fvm jyKNyD;vQif jrwfaom
jymom'fxufodkY wufí Oykofaqmufwnfaeaom
rif;rsKd;jzpfaom OD;xdyfö tbdoduf
oGef;NyD;aom]tMuifrif;tm; tufYwpfaxmif&Sdaom
tuGyfykHawmif;ESifhwuGaom tjcif;t&m
tvHk;pHk&Sdaom jrwfaom (vkd&mt&yfodkY
tydwftyifr&Sd oGm;Edkifaom) pMum &wemonf
jzpfay:vmjim;tHh? xdkrif;onf pMu0aw;rif; jzpf\ } [laom
bpum;udkd ig Mum;zl;\? igonf pMu0aw;rif;
jzpf&moavm}}[k (tMuHjzpf\)/

&[ef;wdkY xdktcg rif;rsKd;jzpfaom OD;xdyfö
tbdodufoGef;NyD;aom rif;onf ae&mrSxNyD;vQif
tay:½Hkpkvsm;ukd ychK;wpfzufö wufí vuf0]vufjzifh
a&u&m;ukd ukdifvsuf]]toQif pMum &wemonf
vnfapownf;? toQif pMum&wemonf atmifapownf;}}[k
(qdkí) pMum &wemukd vusfmvufjzifh a&oGef;zsef;V

&[ef;wdkY xdktcg xdkpMum&wemonf
ta&Sut&yfodkY vnfoGm;av\? ppft*Fgav;yg;ESifh wuG
pMu0aw;rif;onfvnf; wygwnf; vkdufygoGm;av\?
&[ef;wdkY pMum&wem&yfwefY&m t&yfö
ppft*Fgav;yg;ESifh wuGaom pMu0aw;rif;onf
pcef;csaeV

&[ef;wdkY ta&Sut&yfö &Sdaom
xD;NyKdifrif;wdkYonf pMu0aw;rif;xHodkY
csOf;uyfNyD;vQif]]rif;BuD; <uvmawmfrlyg? rif;BuD;
t&Sif\ vmjcif;onf aumif;aom vmjcif; jzpfygonf?
rif;BuD; (pEdkifiHonf) t&Sif\ EdkifiHygwnf;? rif;BuD;
qHk;rawmfrlyg}}[k qkdukefV

pMu0aw;rif;onf podkY rdefYqdk\?]]toufukd
rowftyf? ray;onfukd r,ltyf? umr*kPfwdkYü

rSm;;Gif;pGm rusifhtyf? r[kwfrSefaom pum;ukd
rajymtyf? ao&nfao&ufukd raomuftyf? aumufcHjr]
tcGeftwkwfukdvnf; aumufcHoHk;pJGMuukefavmh}}[k
(rdefYqdk\)/

&[ef;wdkY ta&SUt&yfü&Sdaom
xD;NyKdifrif;wdkYonf pMu0aw;rif;\ MoZmcHrif;wdkY
jzpfavhukefV

86/ &[ef;wdkY xdktcg pMum&wemonf
ta&SUork'´&modkY qif;oufí wpfzef jyefwuf NyD;vQif
awmift&yfodkY vnfoGm;av\y/ awmifork'´&modkY
qif;oufí wpfzef jyefwufNyD;vQif taemuft&yfodkYvnf
oGm;av\ ppft*Fgav;yg;ESifhwuG pMu0aw;rif;onfvnf;
wygwnf; vkdufygoGm;av\ &[ef;wdkY pMum&wem
&yfwefYaom t&yfü ppft*Fgav;yg;ESifhwuG
pMu0aw;rif;onf pcef;csaeV

xdktaemuft&yfü&Sdaom xD;NyKdifrif;wdkYonf
pMu0aw;rif;xHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif]]rif;BuD;
<uvmawmfrlyg? rif;BuD; t&Sif\ vmjcif;onf aumif;aom
vmjcif;jzpfygonf? rif;BuD; (pEdkifiH onf) t&Sif\
EdkifiHygwnf;? rif;BuD; qHk;rawmfrlyg}}[k qkdukefV

pMu0aw;rif;onf podkY rdefYqdk\?]]toufukd
rowftyf? ray;onfukd r,ltyf? umr*kPfwdkYü
rSm;;Gif;pGm rusifhtyf? r[kwfrSefaom pum;ukd
rajymtyf? ao&nfao&ufukd raomuftyf? aumufcHjr]
tcGeftwkwfukdvnf; aumufcHoHk;pJGMuukefavmh}}[k
(rdefYqdk\)/

&[ef;wdkY taemuft&yfü&Sdaom
xD;NyKdifrif;wdkYonf pMu0aw;rif;\ MoZmcHrif;wdkY
jzpf avukefV

87/ &[ef;wdkY xdktcg pMum&wemonf
taemufork'´&modkY qif;oufí wpfzef jyefwufNyD;vQif
ajrmuft&yfodkY vnfoGm;av\? ppft*Fgav;yg;ESifhwuG

ESpfaygif;rsm;pGm ESpf &maygif;rsm;pGm
ESpfaxmifaygif;rsm;pGm ukefvGefaomtcgü
rif;csif;a,musfm;wpfa,mufukd trdefY ay;\ -

]]tcsif;a,musfm; oifonf jrwfaom (vkd&mt&yfodkY
tydwftyif r&SdoGm;Edkifaom) pMumh&wemudk
wnfae&mrS tenf;i,f avQmusoufqif;onfukd jrifaomtcg
ightm; ajymMum;avmh}}[k (trdefYay;\\)/

&[ef;wdkY xdk (rif;csif;) a,musfm;onf]]rif;jrwf
aumif;ygNyD}}[k pMu0aw;rif;tm; 0efcHV/

&[ef;wdkY xdk (rif;csif;) a,musfm;onf
ESpfaygif;rsm;pGm ESpf&maygif;rsm;pGm
ESpfaxmifaygif; rsm;pGm ukefvGefaomtcg jrwfaom
(vkd&mt&yfodkY tydwftyifr&Sd oGm;Edkifaom)
pMum&wemudk wnfae&mrS tenf;i,f
avQmusoufqif;onfukd jrif\? jrifvwfaomf pMu0aw;rif;xH
csOf; uyfí pMu0aw;rif;tm; bpum;ukd avQmuf\ -

]]rif;jrwf trSefodawmfrlygavmh? oif (rif;jrwf)\
jrwfaom (vkd&mt&yfodkY tydwftyif r&Sd
oGm;Edkifaom) pMum&wemonf wnfae&mrS tenf;i,f
avQmusoufqif;ygNyD}}[k (avQmuf\\)/

89/ &[ef;wdkY xdktcg pMu0aw;rif;onf
om;BuD;tdrfa&SUrif;om;ukd ac:í bpum;ukd rdefYqdk\
-

]]cspfom; ig\ jrwfaom (vkd&mt&yfodkY
tydwftyifr&Sd oGm;Edkifaom) pMum&wemonf
wnfae&mrS avQmusoufqif;owwf?]tMuif pMu0aw;rif;\
jrwfaom (vkd&m t&yfodkY tydwftyifr&Sd
oGm;Edkifaom) pMum&wemonf wnfae&mrS
avQmusoufqif;\? xdk pMu0aw;rif;onf Mumjrihpgm
toufr&Snf&m }[k igMum;zI;\? igonf vlUpnf;pdrf
csrf;omukd pHpm;cJhNyD? ,cktcg igonf
ewfpnf;pdrf;csrf;omwdkYukd &SmazG&ef

tcsdefwefNyD? cspfom; vmavmh? oifonf ork'´&m
av;pif;tqHk;&Sdaom pajrBuD;ukd odrf;qnf;
(tkyfpdk;)avmh/ igrlum; qHrkwfqdwfukd &dwfí
zef&nfpGef;aom t0wfwdkYukd 0wfNyD;vQif
vIUabmifrS &aohabmifodkY 0ifa&mufHh}}[k
(rdefYqdk\))/

&[ef;wdkY xdktcg pMu0aw;rif;onf om;BuD;
tdrfa&SUrif;om;ukd rif;tjzpftkyfpdk;rlü aumif;pGm
qHk;roGefoifNyD;vQif qHrkwfqdwfukd &dwfí
zef&nfpGef;aom t0wfwdkYukd 0wfNyD;vQif
vIUabmifrS &aohabmifodkY 0ifa&muf\? &[ef;wdkY
rif;&aohonf &aohjyKNyD;í ckepf&ufajrmufaom aeYü
jrwfaom (vkd&mt&yfodkY tydwftyifr&Sd
oGm;Edkifaom) pMum&wemonf uG,faysmuf avV

90/ &[ef;wdkY xdktcg rif;csif;a,musfm;wpfa,mufonf
rif;rsKd;jzpfaom OD;xdyfü tbdodufoGef;NyD;aom
rif;xH csOf;uyfNyD;vQif rif;rsKd;jzpfaom OD;xdyfü
tbdodufoGef;NyD;aom rif;tm;]] rif;jrwf
trSefodawmfrlygavmh? jrwfaom (vkd&mt&yfodkY
tydwftyifr&Sd oGm;Edkifaom) pMum&wemonf
uG,faysmufygNyD}}[k avQmufV

&[ef;wdkY xdktcg rif;rsKd;jzpfaom OD;xdyfü
tbdodufoGef;NyD;aom rif;onf jrwfaom
(vkd&mt&yfodkY tydwftyifr&Sd oGm;Edkifaom)
pMum&wem uG,faysmufonf&Sdaomf ESvHk;rom jzpf
av\? ESvHk;rom jzpfjcif;ukdvnf; (olwpfyg;tm;)
ajymMum;av\? xdkrif;onf rif;&aohxH csOf;uyfí
jrwfaom pMu0aw;rif;wdkY\ usifh0wfukd rar;?
xdkrif;onf rdrdynmjzifhom EdkifiHukd qHk;rtkyfpdk;\?
rdrdynmjzifhom EdkifiHukd qHk;rtkyfpdk;aomf
xdkrif;\ EdkifiHwdkYonf jrwfaom pMu0aw;rif;wdkY\
usifh0wfwdkYukd usifhukefaom a&S;rif;wdkY\

EdkifiHwdkYUjhodkY a&SUAemuf nDñGwfpGm
rwdk;yGg;ukef/

&[ef;wdkY xdktcg trlaqmiftrwfrsm;
rif;wdkifyiftrwfrsm; b@ma&;trwfrsm; trwf csKyfrsm;
ppfonfAdkvfygrsm; wHcg;rSL;rsm; ynm&Sd
(yka&m[dwf) trwfrsm;wdkYonf pnf;a0;Muukefí
rif;rsKd;jzpfaoM OD;xdyfü tbdodufoGef;NyD;aom
rif;tm; ppum;ukd avQmufukef\ -

]]rif;jrwf jrwaom pMu0aw;rif;wdkY\
usifh0wfwdkYukd usifhukefaom rif;wdkY\ Zeyk'fwdkY
onfhwdk;yGg;ukefouJhodkY rdrdpdwftvdkjzifh
EdkifiHukd qHk;raom oif (rif;jrwf)\ EdkifiHwdkYonf
a&SUAemuf nDñGwfpGm rwdk;yGg;ukef? rif;jrwf oif
(rif;jrwf)\ EdkifiHawmfü trlaqmiftrwfrsm;
rif;wdkifyiftrwfrsm; b@ma&;trwfrsm; trwfcsKyfrsm;
ppfonfAdkvfygrsm; wHcg;rSL;rsm;ESifh ynm &Sd
(yka&m[dwf) trwfrsm; jzpfukefaom
tuREkfyfwdkYonfvnf;aumif; wpfyg;olwdkYonfvnf;
aumif; &Sdygukef\? tMuif tuREkfyfwdkYonf
tjypfuif;aom pMu0aw;rif; usifh0wfukd rSwfom;
xm;ygukef\? rif;jrwf oif (rif;jrwf) onf tuREkfyfwdkYtm;
tjypfuif;aom pMu0aw;rif; usifh 0wfudk ar;ygavmh?
ar;onf&Sdaomf xdktuREkfyfwdkYonf tjypfuif;aom
pMu0aw;rif; usifh0wf udk oif (rif;jrwf) tm;
ajzMum;ygukeftHh}}[k (avQmufukef\)/

touftqif;ponf ,kwfavsmhjcif; taMumif;

91/ &[ef;wdkY xdktcg rif;rsKd;jzpfaoM OD;xdyfü
tbdodufoGef;NyD;aom rif;onf trlaqmif trwfrsm;
rif;wdkifyiftrwfrsm; b@ma&;trwfrsm; trwfcsKyfrsm;
ppfonfAdkvfygrsm; wHcg;rSL;rsm;ESifh ynm&Sd
(yka&m[dwf) trwfrsm;wdkYukd pnf;a0;apí

tjypfuif;aom pMu0aw;rif; usifh0wfudk ar;V
ar;onf&Sdaomf xdktrwfwdkYonf tjypfuif;aom
pMu0aw;rif; usifh0wfudk xdkrif;tm; ajzMum;ukefV

xdktrwfwdkY\ (pum;udk)
Mum;íw&m;ESihfavsmfaom apmifha&Smufrl umuG,frl
vHkjchKaplukd pD&if\? ypönf;Opöm r&SdolwdkYtm;
ypönf;Opömmudkum; ray;/ ypönf;Opöm
r&SdolwdkYtm; ypönf;Opöm ray;onf&Sdaomf
qif;&JjCIF; yGg;rsm;vmV qif;&JjCIF; yGg;rsm;vmaomtcg
a,musfm;wpfa,muf onf olwpyfyg;wdkY ray;aom
Opömmukd cdk;vkdaom pdwfjzifh cdk;,lV xdk
(a,musfm;) ukd zrf;ukefV zrf;NyD;vQif
rif;rsKd;jzpfaom OD;xdyfÜ tbdodufoGef;NyD;aom
rif;tm;]rif;jrwf þa,musfm;onf olwpyfyg;wdkY ray;aom
Opömmukd cdk;vkdaom pdwfjzifh ,lyg\}}[k qdkí
jyukefV

&[ef;wdkY þodkY qdkíjyaomf rif;rsKd;jzpfaom
OD;xdyfÜ tbdodufoGef;NyD;aom rif;onf xdk
a,musfm;tm; þpum;ukd qdk\?]]tcsif;a,musfm; oifonf
olwpyfyg;wdkY ray;aom Opömmukd cdk;vkdaom
pdwfjzifh ,l[lonf rSefoavm}}[k (qdk\)/

rSefygonf rif;jrwf[k (avQmuf\)/

tb,fhaMumifh (cdk;,loenf;)[k (qkd\)/

rif;jrwf toufarG;rl rvHkavmufaomaMumifhygwnf;[k
(avQmuf\)/

&[ef;wdkY xdktcg rif;rsKd;jzpfaom OD;xdyfÜ
tbdodufoGef;NyD;aom rif;onf]]a,musfm; oifonf
þOpömjzifh ukd,fwdkifvnf; toufarG;avmh? rdbudkvnf;
auR;arG;avmh? om;r,m; ukdvnf; auR;arG;avmh?
tvkyftukdifukdwdkYvnf; vkyfudkifavmh?
txuftxufbHkodkY a&mufap onfh tusKd;&Sdaom
aumif;jrwfaom tusKd;q,fyg;ukd jzpfapwwfaom

csrf;omaom tusKd;&Sdaom ewfjynfü jzpfapwwfaom
tvSLukd orPjAm[®PwdkYü wnfapavmh}}[k qdkí
xdka,musfm; tm; Opömukd ay;V &[ef;wdkY
xdka,musfm;onf]]rif;jrwf aumif;ygNyD}}[k
rif;rsKd;jzpfaom OD;xdyfü tbdodufoGef;NyD;aom
rif;tm; 0efcHV

&[ef;wdkY a,musfm; wpfa,mufonfvnf;
olwpfyg;wdkY ray;aom Opömukd cdk;vkdaom pdwf
jzifh ,lV xdk,a,musfm;ukd zrf;ukef\? zrf;NyD;vQif
rif;rsKd;jzpfaom OD;xdyfü tbdodufoGef;NyD;aom
rif;tm;]]rif;jrwf pa,musfm;onf olwpfyg;wdkY ray;aom
Opömukd cdk;vkdaom pdwfjzifh ,lyg\}}[k qdkíjy
ukefV &[ef;wdkY podkY qdkíjyaomf rif;rsKd;jzpfaom
OD;xdyfü tbdodufoGef;hNyD;aom rif;onf
xdka,musfm;tm; ppum;ukd qdk\?]]tcsif;a,musfm;
oifonf olwpfyg;wdkY ray;aom Opömukd cdk;vkdaom
pdwfjzifh ,l[lonf rSefoavm}}[k (qdk\)/

rSefygonf rif;jrwf[k (avQmuf\)/

tb,fhaMumifh (cdk;,loenf;)[k (qkd\)/

rif;jrwf toufarG;rl rvHkavmufaomaMumifhygwnf;[k
(avQmuf\)/

&[ef;wdkY xdktcg rif;rsKd;jzpfaom OD;xdyfü
tbdodufoGef;NyD;aom rif;onf]]a,musfm; oifonf
pOpömjzifh ukd,fwdkifvnf; toufarG;avmh? rdbudkvnf;
auR;arG;avmh? om;r,m;ukd vnf; auR;arG;avmh?
tvkyftukdifwdkYukdvnf; vkyfudkifavmh? txuf
txufbHkodkY a&mufap onfh tusKd;&Sdaom
aumif;jrwaom tusKd;q,fyg;ukd jzpfapwwfaom
csrf;omaom tusKd;&Sdaom ewfjynfü jzpfapwwfaom
tvSLukd orPjAm[®PwdkYü wnfapavmh}}[k qdkí
xdka,musfm; tm; Opömukd ay;V &[ef;wdkY
xdka,musfm;onf]]rif;jrwf aumif;ygNyD}}[k

rif;rsKd;jzpfaom OD;xdyfÜ tbdodufoGef;NyD;aom
rif;tm; 0efcHV

92/ &[ef;wdkY vlwdkYonf]]tcsif;wdkY
olwpfyg;wdkY ray;aom Opömukd cdk;vkdaom
pdwfjzifh ,laom olwdkYtm; rif;onf Opömukd
ay;owwf}}[k Mum;Muukef\ ,if;odkY
Mum;ojzifh]]igwdkY onfvnf; olwpfyg;wdkY ray;aom
Opömukd cdk;vkdaom pdwfjzifh ,l&rl aumif;avpG}}[k
tMuH jzpf\

&[ef;wdkY xkdtcg wpfa,mufaom a,musfm;onf
olwpfyg;wdkY ray;aom Opömukd cdk;vkdaom
pdwfjzifh ,lav\ xdkcdk;ola,musfm;ukd zrf;ukef\
zrf;NyD;vQif rif;rsKd;jzpfaom OD;xdyfÜ
tbdodufoGef;NyD;aom rif;tm;]]rif;jrwf pa,musfm;onf
olwpfyg;wdkYray;aom Opömukd cdk; vkdaom
pdwfjzifh ,lyg\}}[k qdkí jyukef\

&[ef;wdkY podkYqdkíjaomf rif;rsKd;jzpfaom
OD;xdyfÜ tbdodufoGef;NyD;aom rif;onf xdk
(cdk;ol)a,musfm;tm; ppum;ukd qdk\?]]tcsif;a,musfm;
oifonf olwpfyg;wdkY ray;aom Opömukd cdk;vkdaom
pdwfjzifh ,\[lonf rSefoavm}}[k (qdk\)/

rSefygonf rif;jrwf[k (avQmuf\)/

tb,fhaMumifh (cdk;,loenf;)[k (qkd\)/

rif;jrwf toufarG;rl rvHkavmufaomaMumifhygwnf;[k
(avQmuf\)/

&[ef;wdkY xdktcg rif;rsKd;jzpfaom OD;xdyfÜ
tbdodufoGef;NyD;aom rif;tm; podkYaom tMuHonf
jzpf\ -

]]olwpfyg;wdkY ray;aom Opömukd cdk;vkdaom
pdwfjzifh ,laom oltm; tu,fí igonf Opömukd ay;tHh?
podkY ay;aecJhvQif pcdk;rlonf wdk;yGg;vwåHU? igonf
p (cdk;ol) a,musfm;ukd aumif;pGm ESdyfuGyfjcf;jzifh

ESdyfuGyf&rl aumif;avpG? cdk;rltjrpjywfatmif jyK&rl
aumif;avpG? xdkol\ OD;acgif;ukd jzwf&rl
aumif;avpG}}[k (tMuHjzpf\)/

&[ef;wdkY xdktcg rif;rsKd;jzpfaom OD;xdyfö
tbdodufoGef;NyD;aom rif;onf (rif;csif;)
a,musfm;wdkYukd trdefYay;V

]]tcsif;wdkY xdkodkYjzpfvQif p (cdk;ol)
a,musfm;ukd jrJjrHcdkifcHhaom BuKd;jzifh jrJjrHpGm
vufjyef BuKd;wkyfaESmifvsuf
acgif;wHk;&dwfNyD;vQif toHjyif;aom xufpnfukd
wD;um vrf;rwpfckrS vrf;r wpfckodkY vrf;qHkwpfckrS
vrf;qHkwpfckodkY ac:aqmifí awmifwHcg;rS
xGufNyD;aomf NrKdU\ awmif bufö aumif;pGm
ESdyfuGyfcif;jzifh ESdyfuGyfukefavmh?
(tqHk;pD&ifjcif;jzifh) tjrpjywfatmif jyKukefhavmh?
xdk (cdk;ol) a,musfm;\ OD;acgif;ukd jzwfukefavmh}}
[k (trdefYay;)/

&[ef;wdkY xdk (rif;csif;) a,musfm;wdkYonf]]rif;jrwf
aumif;ygNyD}}[k rif;rsKd;jzpfaom OD;xdyfö
tbdodufoGef;NyD;aom rif;tm; 0efcHí xdk (cdk;ol)
a,musfm;ukd jrJjrHcdkifcHhaom BuKd;jzifh jrJjrHpGm
vufjyefBuKd; wkyfaESmifvsuf oifwHk;jzifh
acgif;wHk;&dwfNyD;vQif toHjyif;aom xufpnfukd
wD;um vrf;rwpfckrS vrf;rwpfckodkY vrf;qHkwpfckrS
vrf;qHkwpfckodkY ac:aqmifí awmifwHcg;rS
xGufNyD;vQif NrKdU\ awmifbufö aumif;pGm
ESdyfuGyfcif;jzifh ESdyfuGyfukef\?
(tqHk;pD&ifjcif;jzifh) tjrpjywfatmif jyKukef\? xdk
(cdk;ol) a,musfm;\ OD;acgif;ukd jzwfukefV

93/ &[ef;wdkY vlwdkYonf]]tcsif;wdkY
olwpyg;wdkY ray;aom Opömukd cdk;vkdaom
pdwfjzifh ,laomolwdkYukd rif;onf tNyD;wdkif
ESdyfuGyf\? (tqHk;pD&ifjcif;jzifh) tjrpjywfatmif jyK\?

xdk (cdk;ol) a,musfm;\ OD;acgif;ukd jzwf\}}[k
Mum;ukef\ ,if;odkY Mum;ojzifh]]igwdkYonfvnf;
xufaom vufeufwdkYukd jyKvkyfapukeftHh? xufaom
vufeufwdkYukd jyKvkyfapNyD;vQif tMuif olwdkY
ray;aom Opömukd cdk;vkdaom pdwfjzifh
cdk;;lukeftHh? xdkOpöm&SifwdkYukd tNyD;wdkif
ESdyfuGyf ukeftHh? (tqHk;pD&ifjcif;jzifh)
tjrpfiywfatmif jyKukeftHhh? xdk (Opöm&Sif) wdkY\
OD;acgif;ukd jzwfukef tHh}}[k tMuHjzpf\
xdkolwdkYonf xufaom vufeufwdkYukd
jyKvkyfapukef\? xufaom vufeuf wdkYukd
jyKvkyfapNyD;vQif &Gmukd vk,ufzsufqD;jcif;iSgvnf;
tm;xkwfukef\? ed*Hk;ukd vk,ufzsufqD; jcif;iSgvnf;
tm;xkwfukef\? NrKdUudkd vk,ufzsufqD;jcif;iSgvnf;
tm;xkwfukef\? vrf;ü (apmifhí) vk,ufzsufqD;jcif;iSgvnf;
tm;xkwfukef\

xdkolwdkYonf tMuifolwdkY ray;aom Opömukd
cdk;vkdaom pdwfjzifh ,lMuukef\? xdk (Opöm&Sif)
wdkYukd tNyD;wdkif ESdyfuGyfukef\
(tqHk;pD&ifjcif;jzifh) tjrpfiywfatmif jyKukef\? xdk
(Opöm&Sif) wdkY\ OD;acgif;ukd jzwfukef\

94/ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif
ypönf;Opömr&SdolwdkYtm; ypönf;Opömukd
ray;aomf qif;&Jjcif; yGg;rsm;vm\? qif;&Jjcif;
yGg;rsm;vmaomf ray;aom Opömukd cdk;;lrl
yGg;rsm;vm\? cdk;;lrl yGg; rsm;vmaomf
vufeufyGg;rsm;vm\? vufeufyGg;rsm;vmaomf
touwofrl yGg;rsm;vm\? touf owfrl yGg;rsm;vmaomf
xdkowå0gwdkY\ toufonfvnf; qkwf,kwfvml\? tqif;onfvnf;
qkwf,kwfvml\? touftm;jzifhvnf; qkwf,kwfukefaom
tqif;tm;jzifhvnf; qkwf,kwfukefaom tESpf&Spfaomif;
touf&Snfukefaom xdkolwdkY\ om;orD;wdkYonf
tESpfav;aomif; touf&Snfukef\

&[ef;wdkY tESpfav;aomif; touf&Snfukefaom
vlwdkYwGif wpfa,mufaom a,musfm;onf olwpfyg;wdkY
ray;aom Opömukd cdk;vkdaom pdwfjzifh ,\?
xdkcdk;olukd zrf;ukef\ zrf;NyD;vQif rif;rsKd;jzpfaom
OD;xdyfö tbdodufoGef;NyD;aom rif;tm;]]rif;jrwf
pa,musfm;onf olwpfyg;wdkY ray;aom Opömukd
cdk;vkdaom pdwfjzifh ,lyg\}}[k qdkí jyukef\
&[ef;wdkY podkY qdkíjaomf rif;rsKd;jzpfaom
OD;xdyfö tbdodufoGef;NyD;aom rif;onf
xdka,musfm;tm; bpum;ukd qdk\?]]tcsif;a,musfm;
oifonf olwpfyg;wdkY ray;aom Opömukd cdk;vkdaom
pdwfjzifh ,\ [lonf rSefoavm}}[k (qdk\)/

]]rrSefyg rif;jrwf}}[k odvsuf r[kwfrSefaom
pum;ukd qdk\

95/ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif
ypönf;Opömr&SdolwdkYtm; ypönf;Opömukd
ray;aomf qif;&Jjcif; yGg; rsm;vm\? qif;&Jjcif;
yGg;rsm;vmaomf ray;aom Opömukd cdk; ,lrl
yGg;rsm;vm\? cdk; ,lrl yGg;rsm; vmaomf
vufeufyGg;rsm;vm\? vufeufyGg;rsm;vmaomf
toufowfrl yGg;rsm;vm\? toufhowfrl yGg;rsm;vmaomf
r[kwfrSefajymrl yGg;rsm;vm\? r[kwfrSefajymrl
yGg;rsm;vmaomf xdk owå0gwdkY\ toufonfvnf;
qkwf,kwf\? tqif;onfvnf; qkwf,kwf\? touftm;jzifh vnf;
qkwf,kwfukefaom tqif;tm;jzifhvnf; qkwf,kwfukefaom
tESpfav;aomif; touf&Snf ukefaom xdkolwdkY\
om;orD;wdkYonf tESpfESpfaomif; touf&Snfukef\

&[ef;wdkY tESpfESpfaomif; touf&Snfaom
vlwdkYwGif wpfa,mufaom a,musfm;onf olwpfyg;wdkY
ray;aom Opömukd cdk;vkdaom pdwfjzifh ,\?
xdkoludk wpfa,mufaom a,musfm; onf rif;rsKd;jzpfaom
OD;xdyfö tbdodufoGef;NyD;aom rif;tm;]]rif;jrwf
prnfaom a,musfm; onf olwpfyg;wdkY ray;aom

Opömukd cdk;vkdaom pdwfjzifh ,lyg\}}[k
ukef;acsmjcif;ukd jyKV

96/ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif
ypönf;Opömr&SdolwdkYtm; ypönf;Opömukd
ray;aomf qif;&Jrl yGg;rsm;vm\? qif;&Jrl
yGg;rsm;vmaomf ray;aom Opömukd cdk;,,lrl
yGg;rsm;vm\? cdk;,,lrl yGg;rsm; vmaomf
vufeufyGg;rsm;vm\? vufeufyGg;rsm;vmaomf
toufowfrl yGg;rsm;vm\? touf owfrl yGg;rsm;vmaomf
r[kwfrfSefajymrl yGg;rsm;vm\? r[kwfrfSefajymrl
yGg;rsm;vmaomf ukef; acsmrl yGg;rsm;vm\?
ukef;acsmrl yGg;rsm;vmaomf xdkowå0gwdkY\
toufonfvnf; qkwf,kwf\? tqif;onfvnf; qkwf,kwf\
touftm;jzifhvnf; qkwf,kwfukefaom tqif;tm;jzifhvnf;
qkwf,kwfukefaom tESpfESpfaomif; touf&Snfukefaom
xdkolwdkY\ om;orD;wdkYonf tESpf wpfaomif;
touf&SnfukefV

&[ef;wdkY tESpfpfaomif; touf&Snfukefaom
vlwdkYwGif tcsKdUowå0gwdkYonf tqif;vS ukef\
tcsKdUowå0gwdkYonf tqif;rvSukef? xdkolwdkYwGif
tqif;rvSaom owå0gwdkYonf tqif;vSaom
owå0gwdkYukd wyfrufukefí olwpfyg;wdkY\
om;r,m;wdkYukd vGefusL;ukefV

97/ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif
ypönf;Opömr&SdolwdkYtm; ypönf;Opömukd
ray;aomf qif;&Jrl yGg; rsm;vm\? qif;&Jrl
yGg;rsm;vmaomf/y/ umr*kPfwdkYü rSm;,,Gif;pGm
usifhrl yGg;rsm;vm\? umr*kPf wdkYü rSm;,,Gif;pGm
usifhrl yGg;rsm;vmaomf xdkowå0gwdkY\ toufonfvnf;
qkwf,kwf\? tqif; onfvnf; qkwf,kwf\? touftm;jzifhvnf;
qkwf,kwfukefaom tqif;tm;jzifhvnf; qkwf,kwf ukefaom
tESpfpfaomif; touf&Snfukefaom xdkvlwdkY\
om;orD;wdkYonf tESpfig;axmif touf&SnfukefV

98/ &[ef;wdkY tESpfig;axmif touf&Snfukefaom
vlwdkYwGif Murf;wrf;aompum; Nydef zsif;aompum;
[laom w&m;ESpfyg;wdkYonf yGg;rsm;vmukef\?
w&m;ESpfyg; yGg;rsm;vmukefaomf xdkvlwdkY\
toufonfvnf; qkwf,kwf\? tqif;onfvnf; qkwf,kwf\
touftm;jzifhvnf; qkwf,kwfukefaom tqif;tm;jzifhvnf;
qkwf,kwfukefaom tESpfig;axmif touf&Snfukefaom
xdkvlwdkY\ om;orD; tcsKdUwdkYonf
tESpfESpfaxmifhig;&m touf&Snfukef\? tcsKdUaom
om;orD; wdkYonf tESpfESpfaxmif touf&Snfukef\

99/ &[ef;wdkY tESpfESpfaxmifhig;&m
touf&Snfukefaom vlwdkYü vkdcisifwyfrufjCIF;]tbdZÑ
m}? ysufpD;apvkDJCIF;]Asmyg'} w&m;wdkY
yGg;rsm;vmukef\ vkdcisifwyfrufjCIF;]tbdZÑ m}?
ysufpD;apvkDJCIF;]Asmyg'} w&m;wdkY
yGg;rsm;vmukefaomf xdkowå0gwdkY\ toufonfvnf;
qkwf ,kwf\? tqif;onfvnf; qkwf,kwf\? touftm;jzifhvnf;
qkwf,kwfukefaom tqif;tm;jzifh vnf; qkwf,kwfukefaom
tESpfESpfaxmifhig;&m touf&Snfukefaom xdkvlwdkY\
om;orD;wdkYonf tESpfwpfaxmif touf&Snfukef\

100/ &[ef;wdkY tESpfwpfaxmif touf&Snfukefaom
vlwdkYü rSm;aom t,l0g'wdkYhyGg;rsm;vm\?
rSm;aom t,l0g'wdkY yGg;rsm;vmaomf xdkvlwdkY\
toufonfvnf; qkwf,kwf\? tqif;onfvnf; qkwf,kwf\?
touftm;jzifhvnf; qkwf,kwfukefaom tqif;tm;jzifhvnf;
qkwf,kwfukefaom tESpfwpfaxmif touf&Snfukefaom
xdkvlwdkY\ om;orD;wdkYonf tESpfig;&m
touf&Snfukef\

101/ &[ef;wdkY tESpfig;&m touf&Snfukefaom
vlwdkYü rw&m;aom wyfrufjCIF;]t"r®&m*}¹?
tvGeftMuL;wyfrufjCIF;]0doravmb}²? rSm;aom
tusifhw&m;]rdpäm"r®}³ [laom w&m;oHk;yG;wdkY
rsm;jym;ukef\? w&m;oHk;yG;wdkY rsm;jym;ukefaomf

xdkowå0gwdkY\ toufonfvnf; qkwf,kwf\? tqif;onfvnf;
qkwf,kwf\? touftm;jzifhvnf; qkwf,kwf ukefaom
tqif;tm;jzifhvnf; qkwf,kwfukefaom tESpfig;&m
touf&Snfukefaom xdkvlwdkY\ om;orD;
tcsKdUwdkYonf tESpfESpf&mhig;q,f touf&Snfukef/
tcsKdUaom om;orD;wdkYonf tESpfESpf&m
touf&Snfukef/

&[ef;wdkY tESpfESpf&mhig;q,fom
touf&Snfukefaom vlwdkYü -

trdü aumif;pGm jyKoifhaom 0wfukd rjyKjCIF;?

tzü aumif;pGm jyKoifhaom 0wfukd rjyKjCIF;?

orPwDkYü aumif;pGm jyKoifhaom 0wfukd rjyKjCIF;?

jAm[®PwDkYü aumif;pGm jyKoifhaom 0wfukd
rjyKjCIF;?

trsKd;ü BuD;aomolwdkYukd ½dkaowkyf0yfrl
rjyKjCIF;[laom þw&m;wdkYonf yGg;rsm;vmukef/

102/ &[ef;wdkY þodkYvQif
ypönf;Opömr&SdolwdkYtm; ypönf;Opömukd
ray;aomf qif;&JjCIF; yGg;rsm;vm\?
qif;&JjCIF;yGg;rsm;vmaomf olwpfyg;wdkY ray;aom
Opömukd cdk;,lrl yGg;rsm;vm\? cdk;,lrl
yGg;rsm;vmaomf vufeufyGg;rsm;vm\?
vufeufyGg;rsm;vmaomf toufowfrl yGg;rsm;vm\?
toufowfrl yGg;rsm;vmaomf r[kwfrSefajymrl
yGg;rsm;vm\? r[kwfrSefajymrl yGg;rsm;vmaomf
ukef;acsmrl yGg;rsm;vm\? ukef;acsmrl
yGg;rsm;vmaomf umr*kPfwDkYü rSm;,Gif;pGm usifhrl
yGg;rsm;vm\? umr*kPfwDkYü rSm;,Gif;pGm usifhrl
yGg;rsm;vmaomf Murf;wrf;aompum;
NydefzSif;aompum; w&m;ESpfyg;wdkY
yGg;rsm;vmukef\? w&m;ESpfyg;wdkY
yGg;rsm;vmukefaomf vkdcSifwyfruf jCIF;]tbdZÑ m}

ysufpD;apvkdcif;]Asmyg'} wdkY yGg;rsm;vmukef\?
vkdcsifwyfrufjCIF;]tbdZÑ m} ysufpD;
apvkdcif;]Asmyg'}wdkY yGg;rsm;vmukefaomf
rSm;aom t,l0g' yGg;rsm;vm\? rSm;aom t,l0g'
yGg;rsm;vmaomf rw&m;aom wyfrufjCIF;]t"r®&m*}?
tvGeftMuL; wyfrufjCIF;]0doravmb}? rSm;aom
tusifhw&m;]rdpäm"r®} w&m;oHk;yg;wdkY
yGg;rsm;vmukef\? w&m;oHk;yg;wdkY yGg;rsm;vm
ukefaomf -

trdü aumif;pGm jyKoifhaom 0wfukd rjyKjCIF;?
tzü aumif;pGm jyKoifhaom 0wfukd rjyKjCIF;?
orPwDkYü aumif;pGm jyKoifhaom 0wfukd rjyKjCIF;?
jAm[®PwDkYü aumif;pGm jyKoifhaom 0wfukd
rjyKjCIF;?

trsKd;ü BuD;aomolwdkYukd ½dkaowkyf0yfrl
rjyKjCIF;[laom pw&m;wdkYonf yGg;rsm;vmukef\

pw&m;wdkY yGg;rsm;vmukefaomf xdkvlwdkY\
toufonfvnf; qkwf,kwf\? tqif;onf vnf; qkwf,kwf\?
touftm;jzifhvnf; qkwf,kwfukefaom tqif;tm;jzifhvnf;
qkwf,kwfukefaom tESpfESpf&mhig;q,f
touf&Snfukefaom xdkvlwdkY\ om;orD;wdkYonf
tESpfwpf&m touf &Snfukef\

- 1/ trd ta': ponfü wyfrufrl/
- 2/ avmuxHk;wrf;tm;jzifh okH;aqmifrSD0Joifhaom
olwdkYü tvGeftMuL;vkdufpm;rl/
- 3/ a,musfm;csif; rdef;rCsif; wyfrufrl/

Ä

q,fESpfoufwrf;tcsdef

103/ &[ef;wdkY pvlwdkY\ om;orD;wdkYonf q,fESpf
touf&SnftHhaom tcgrsKd;onf jzpfvwHåU/

&[ef;wdkY vlwdkYonf q,fESpfom
touf&Snfukefvwfaomf ig;ESpft&G,f&Sd
owdkYorD;wdkYonf vufxyfxdrf;jrm;Edkifaom
t&G,fa&mufolwdkY jzpfukefvwHåU/ &[ef;wdkY
q,fESpftouf&Snfaom vlwdkYü þjrwfaom t&omwdkYonf
uG,faysmufukefvwHåU/

þonfwdkYum; tb,fenf;[lrl -

axmywf qDOD; qD ysm; wifvJ qm; þonfwdkYwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY q,fESpftouf&Snfukefaom vlwdkYü
vl;xrif;onf pm;zG,fwdkYwGif tjrwfqHk; jzpfvwHåU/
&[ef;wdkY ,cktcg pm;zG,fwdkYwGif tom;a&maom
oav;xrif;onf tjrwfqHk;jzpf oujhodkY &[ef;wdkY þtwl
&[ef;wdkY q,fESpftouf&Snfaom vlwdkY ü vl;xrif;onf
pm;zG,f wdkYwGif tjrwfqHk;jzpfvwHåU/

&[ef;wdkY q,fESpftouf&Snfaom vlwdkYü
ukodkvfur®yxw&m; q,fyg;wdkYonf t<uif;rjh
uG,faysmufukefvwåHU? tukodkvfur®yxw&m;
q,fyg;wdkYonf tvGefvQif xGef;yukefvwHåU/
&[ef;wdkY q,fESpftouf&Snfaom vlwdkYü
aumif;rl[laom trnfrQonfvnf; r&SdvwHåU? aumif;rlukd
jyKolum; tb,frSm &SdvwHåUenf;/ &[ef;wdkY
q,fESpftouf&Snfaom vlwdkYwGif trdü aumif;pGm
jyKoifhaom 0wfukd rjyKol tzü aumif;pGm jyKoifhaom
0wfukd rjyKol orPwdkYü aumif;pGm jyKoifhaom
0wfukd rjyKol jAm[®PwdkYü aumif;pGm jyKoifhaom
0wfukd rjyKol trsKd;wdkYü BuD;aomolwdkYukd
½dkaowkyf0yfri rjyKolwdkYonf ylaZmfchxdkufolwdkY
jzpfukef vwHåU? csD;rGrf;chxdkufolwdkY
jzpfukefvwHåU/ &[ef;wdkY ,cktcg trdü aumif;pGm
jyKoifhaom 0wfukd jyKol tzü aumif;pGm jyKoifhaom
0wfukd jyKol orPwdkYü aumif;pGm jyKoifhaom

0wfukd jyKol jAm[®PwdekYü aumif;pGm jyKoifhaom
0wfukd jyKol trsKd;wdkYü BuD;aom olwdkYukd
½dkaowkyf0yfri jyKolwdkYonf ylaZmfchXdkufol
csD;rGrf;chXdkufolwdkY jzpfukefouJhodkY &[ef;wdkY
ptwl q,fESpf touf&Snfaom vlwdkYwGif trdü
aumif;pGm jyKoifhaom 0wfukd rjyKol tzü aumif;pGm
jyKoifhaom 0wfukd rjyKol orPwdekYü aumif;pGm
jyKoifhaom 0wfukd rjyKol jAm[®PwdekYü aumif;pGm
jyKoifhaom 0wfukd rjyKol trsKd;ü BuD;aom
olwdkYukd ½dkaowkyf0wfri rjyKol wdkYonf
ylaZmfchXdkufolwdkY jzpfukefvwHåU?
csD;rGrf;chXdkufolwdkY jzpfukefvwHåU/

&[ef;wdkY q,fESpftouf&Snfaom vlwdkYü
trd[lívnf;aumif; rdBuD; rdaxG;[lívnf; aumif; t&D;BuD;
t&D;av;[lívnf;aumif; q&mhr,m;[lívnf;aumif; tav;tjrwf
jyKxdkufol (bBuD; baxG;ponf) wdkY\ r,m;[lívnf;aumif;
(½dkaoav;jrwfaom pdwf) rjzpfvåHU? qdwf odk;
Muuf 0uf acG; ajracG;wdkYujhodkY avmuonf
a&m,Suf½lyfaxG; (pnf;urf;ysuf) jcif;odkY
a&mufvåHU/

&[ef;wdkY q,fESpftouf&Snfaom vlwdkYü tcsif;csif;
jyif;xefaom trsufxGufjcif; jyif; xefaom
ysufpD;apvkdjcif; jyif;xefaom rvkdrkef;xm;jcif;
jyif;xefaom owfvkdonfhpdwf &Sdjcif; onf
xif&Sm;jzpfvåHU/ trduvnf; om;ü om;uvnf; trdü?
tzuvnf; om;ü om; uvnf; tzü? armifuvnf; ESrü ESruvnf;
armifü jyif;xefaom trsufxGufjcif; jyif;xefaom
ysufpD;apvkdjcif; jyif;xefaom rvkdrkef;xm;jcif;
jyif;xefaom owfvkdpdwf&Sdjcif;onf jzpf ay:våHU/
&[ef;wdkY om; orifukd awGUjrifaomf om;rkqdk;tm;
jyif;xefaom trsufxGufjcif; jyif;xefaom
ysufpD;apvkdjcif; jyif;xefaom rvkdrkef;xm;jcif;
jyif;xefaom owfvkdpdwf&Sdjcif; onf jzpfay:ouJhodkY?
&[ef;wdkY ptwl q,fESpftouf&Snfaom vlwdkYü

xdkowå0gwdkY tcsif; csif; jyif; xefaom trsufxGufjcif;
jyif; xefaom ysufpD; apvkdjcif; jyif; xefaom
rvkdrkef; xm; jcif; jyif; xefaom owfvkdpdwf&SdjCIF; onf
jzpfay: vwåHU/ trduvnf; om; ü om; uvnf; trdÜ? tzuvnf;
om; ü om; uvnf; tzü? armifuvnf; ESrÜ ESruvnf; armifü
jyif; xefaom trsufxGufjcif; jyif; xefaom
ysufpD; apvkdjcif; jyif; xefaom rvkdrkef; xm; jcif;
jyif; xefaom owfvkdpdwf&SdjCIF; onf jzpfay: vwHåU/

104/ &[ef; wdkY q, fESpftouf&Snfukefaom vlwdkYü
ckepf&ufywfVhk; ow→EÅ&uyf qdkufvwåHU/
xdkolwdkY tcsif; csif; om; aumif[k rSwfMuukefVwåHU/
jyif; xefaom vufeufwdkYonf xdkolwdkY\ vufwdkYü
xif&Sm; jzpfukefVwåHU/ xdkolwdkYonf jyif; xefaom
vufeufjzifh]]ponf um; om; aumifwnf; ? ponfum;
om; aumifwnf; } }[k tcsif; csif; owfjzwfukefVwåHU/

&[ef; wdkY xdktcg xdkowå0gwdkYwGif tcsKdUaom
owå0gwdkYtm; podkY tMuHjzpfVwåHU?]]igwdkY onf
wpfpHkwpfa, mufukdrQ rowfukeftHh? igwdkYukdvnf;
wpfpHkwpfa, mufonf rowfapownf; ? igwdkYonf
jrufawmodkYvnf; aumif; csKHEG, fawmodkYvnf; aumif;
opfyifawmodkYvnf; aumif; a&mufEdkifcJaom
jrpfv, fuRef; odkYvnf; aumif;
awmifacsmufMum; odkYvnf; aumif; Oifí awmopf jrpf
awmopfoD; vQif tpm&Sdukefonfjzpfí
rQwae&ygukefrlum; aumif; avpG}}[k (tMuH jzpf
vwåHU)/ xdkolwdkYonf jrufawmodkYvnf; aumif;
csKHEG, fawmodkYvnf; aumif; opfyifawmodkYvnf;
aumif; a&mufEdkifcJaom jrpfv, fuRef; odkYvnf; aumif;
awmifacsmufMum; odkYvnf; aumif; Oifí
ckepf&ufywfVhk; awmopfjrpf awmopfoD; vQif
tpm&Sdukefonfjzpfí rQwaeukefVwåHU/ xdkolwdkY
onf ckepf&ufvGefojzifh jrufawm csKHEG, fawm

opfyifawm a&mufEdkifcJaom jrpfv,fuRef;
awmifacsmufMum;rS xGufukefí tcsif;csif;
ayGUzufukefvsuf]]tcsif;wdkY owå0gwdkYukd
jrif&ukef ao;\? ig touf&SifouJhodkY oifvnf;
touf&Sifay\? owå0gwdkYukd jrif&ukefao;\? ig touf
&SifouJhodkY oifvnf; touf&Sifay\}}[k rdrdESifh
oabmwlonfukd jyKukefvwåHU? oufom&m
&ukefvwåHU/

touf tqif; ponf wdk;yGg;jcif;taMumif;

105/ &[ef;wdkY xdktcg xdkowå0gwdkYtm; podkY
tMuHjzpfvwåHU?]]igwdkYonf tukodkvf
w&m;wdkYukd aqmufwnfí usifhjcif;aMumifh podkY
oabm&Sdaom rsm;pGmaom taqGtrsKd;wdkY\
qHk;½IH;jcif;odkY a&mufukef\? igwdkYonf
ukodkvfukd jyKMu&rl aumif;avpG? tb,fukodkvfukd
jyKMu&ygrnfenf;? igwdkYonf toufowfjcif;rS
a&SmifMuOfMu&rl aumif;avpG? pukodkvfw&m; ukd
usifhMuH&rl aumif;avpG}}[k (tMuHjzpfvwåHU)/
xdkolwdkYonf toufowfjcif;rS
a&SmifMuOfukefhvwåHU? ukodkvfw&m;wdkYukd
aqmufwnfí usifhukefvwåHU? xdkolwdkYonf
ukodkvfw&m;wdkYukd aqmufwnfí usifhjcif;aMumifh
touftm;jzifhvnf; wdk;yGg;ukefvwåHU? tqif;tm;jzifhvnf;
wdk;yGg; ukefvwåHU? touftm;jzifhvnf;
wdk;yGg;ukefaom tqif;tm;jzifhvnf; wdk;yGg;ukefaom
q,fESpf touf&Snfukefaom xdkolwdkY\
om;orD;wdkYonf toufESpfq,f &SnfukefvwåHU/

&[ef;wdkY xdktcg xdkowå0gwdkYtm; podkY
tMuHjzpfvwåHU?]]igwdkYonf ukodkvfw&m;wdkYukd
aqmufwnfjcif;aMumifh touftm;jzifhvnf;
wdk;yGg;ukef\? tqif;tm;jzifhvnf; wdk;yGg;ukef\?

igwdkYonf ukodkvfukd wdk;wufydkrkdí jyKMu&rl
aumif;avpG tb,fukodkvfukd jyKMu&ygukeftHh enf;?
igwdkYonf olwpfyg;wdkY ray;aom Opömukd
cdk;;ljcif;rS a&SmifMuOfMu&rl? umr*kPfwdkYü
rSm;;Gif;pGm usifhjCIF;rS a&SmifMuOfMu&rl?
r[kwfrSefajymjCIF;rS a&SmifMuOfMu&rl?
ukef;acsmjCIF;rS a&SmifMuOfMu&rl? Murf;wrf;aom
pum;ukd ajymjCIF;rS a&SmifMuOfMu&rl?
NydefzSif;aom pum;ukd ajymjCIF;rS
a&SmifMuOfMu&rl? olwpfyg;pnf;pdrfÜ
a&S;½IMuHjCIF;ukd pGefYMu&rl?
ysufpD;apvkdjCIF;ukd pGefYMu&rl? rSm;aom t,lukd
pGefYMu&rl? rw&m;aom wyfrufjCIF;]t"r®&m*}?
tvGeftMuL; wyfrufjCIF;]0doravmb}? rSm;aom
tusifhw&m;]rdpäm"r®}[laom
w&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYukd pGefYMu&rl aumif;avpG?
igwdkYonf trdü aumif;pGm jyKoifhaom 0wfukd
jyKMu&rl? tzü aumif;pGm jyKoifhaom 0wfukd
jyKMu&rl? orPwdkYü aumif;pGm jyKoifhaom 0wfukd
jyKMu&rl? jAm[®PwdkYü aumif;pGm jyKoifhaom
0wfukd jyKMu&rl? trsKd;üBuD;aom olwdkYukd
½kdaowkyf0yfrl jyKMu&rl? podkY qdkcJhaom
ukodkvfw&m;ukd aqmufwnfí usifhMu&rl
aumif;avpG}}[k (tMuHjzpfvåHU)/ xdkolwdkYonf
trdü aumif;pGm jyKoifhaom 0wfukd jyKolwdkY
jzpfukefvåHU? tzü aumif;pGm jyKoifhaom 0wfudk
jyKolwdkY jzpfukefvåHU? orPwdkYü aumif;pGm
jyKoifhaom 0wfudk jyKolwdkY jzpfukefvåHU?
jAm[®PwdkYü aumif;pGm jyKoifhaom 0wfukd
jyKolwdkY jzpfukefvåHU? trsKd;ü
BuD;aomolwdkYukd ½kdaowkyf0yfrl jyKolwdkY
jzpfukefvåHU? pqkdcJhaom ukodkvfw&m;ukd
aqmuf wnfí usifhukefvåHU/

xdkolwdkYonf ukodkvfw&m;wdkYukd aqmufwnfí
usifhjcif;aMumifh touftm;jzifhvnf;
wdk;yGg;ukefvwåHU? tqif;tm;jzifhvnf;
wdk;yGg;ukefvwåHU? touftm;jzifhvnf;
wdk;yGg;ukefaom tqif;tm;jzifhvnf; wdk;yGg;ukefaom
tESpfESpfq,f touf&Snfukefaom xdkvlwdkY\
om;orD;wdkY onf tESpfav;q,f touf&SnfukefvwåHU?
tESpfav;q,f touf&Snfukefaom xdkvlwdkY\ om;
orD;wdkYonf tESpf&Spfq,f touf&SnfukefvwåHU?
tESpf&Spfq,f touf&Snfukefaom xdkvlwdkY\
om;orD;wdkYonf tESpfwfpf&mhajcmufq,f
touf&SnfukefvwåHU? tESpfwfpf&mhajcmufq,f touf
&Snfukefaom xdkvlwdkY\ om;orD;wdkYonf
tESpfHk;&mESpfq,f touf&SnfukefvwåHU? tESpf
oHk;&mhESpfq,f touf&Snfukefaom xdkvlwdkY\
om;orD;wdkYonf tESpfajcmuf&mhav;q,f touf
&SnfukefvwåHU? tESpfajcmuf&mhav;q,f
touf&Snfukefaom xdkvlwdkY\ om;orD;wdkYonf tESpf
ESpfaxmif touf&SnfukefvwåHU? tESpfESpfaxmif
touf&Snfukefaom xdkvlwdkY\ om;orD;wdkYonf
tESpfav;axmif touf&SnfukefvwåHU? tESpfav;axmif
touf&Snfukefaom xdkvlwdkY\ om; orD;wdkYonf
tESpf&Spfaxmif touf&SnfukefvwåHU? tESpf&Spfaxmif
touf&Snfukefaom xdkvlwdkY\ om;orD;wdkYonf
tESpfESpfaomif; touf&SnfukefvwåHU?
tESpfESpfaomif; touf&Snfukefaom xdkvlwdkY\
om;orD;wdkYonf tESpfav;aomif; touf&SnfukefvwåHU?
tESpfav;aomif; touf &Snfukefaom vlwdkY\
om;orD;wdkYonf tESpf&Spfaomif;
touf&SnfukefvwåHU? &[ef;wdkY tESpf &Spfaomif;
touf&Snfukefaom vlwdkYü tESpfig;&m touf&Sdaom
owdkYorD;wdkYonf vufxyfhxdrf;jrm;Edkifaom
t&G,fa&mufolwdkY jzpfukefvwåHU/

ocFpMu0aw;rif;jzpfjCIF;

106/ &[ef;wdkY tESpf&Spfaomif; touf&Snfukefaom
vlwdkYü wyfrufjCIF;? qmavmifjCIF;? tdkjCIF; [laom
temoHk;rsKd;wdkYom jzpfukefvwåHU/ &[ef;wdkY
tESpf&Spfaomif; touf&Snfukefaom vlwdkYü
pZrÁL'DyguRef;onf jynfhpHk<u,f0vwåHU?
pnfyif0ajymvwåHU? &Gm ed*Hk; Zeyk'f
rif;aejynfwdkY onf MuufysHwus jzpfukefvwåHU/
&[ef;wdkY tESpf&Spfaomif; touf&Snfukefaom
vlwdkYacwfü pZrÁL'dyfuRef;onf
usLawmjrufawmulhodkY vlwdkYjzifh tMum;rvyf
jynfhESufpnfum;aevwåHU/ &[ef;wdkY
tESpf&Spfaomif; touf&Snfaom vlwdkYacwfü
pAm&mPoDjynfonf jynfhpHk<u,f0 onfvnf;jzpfaom
pnfyif0ajymonfvnf;jzpfaom rsm;aom
vl&Sdonfvnf;jzpfaom vlrsKd;pHkwkY jzifh
>yGrf;onfvnf;jzpfaom
tpm;tpmaygrsm;onfvnf;jzpfaom auwkrwDrnfaoM
rif;aejynf jzpfvwåHU/ &[ef;wdkY tESpf&Spfaomif;
touf&Snfaom vlwdkYacwfü pZrÁL'dyfuRef;0,f
auwkrwDrif;aejynfvQif tcsKyftjcm&Sdaom
&Spfaomif;av;axmifaom NrdKUwdkYonf
jzpfukefvwåHU/ &[ef;wdkY tESpf&Spfaomif;
touf&Snfaom vlwdkYacwfü auwkrwDrif;aejynf0,f
w&m;apmifhaom w&m;ESifhtnD rif;jyKaom
ork'´&mav;pif; tydKif;tjcm;&Sdonfh av;uRef;vHk;udk
tpdk;&aom &eftaygif;udk atmifaom wdkif;EdkifiHudk
wnfNidrfapaom &wemckepfyg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
ocFrnfaoM pMu0aw;rif; jzpfvwåHU? xdk (pMu0aw;rif;)
tm; p&wemckepfyg;wdkYonf jzpfay:ukefvwåHU? p
(&wemckepfyg;wdkY)um; tb,fenf;? pMum&wem
qif&wem jrif;&wem ywåjrm;&wem rdef;r &wem
olaX;&wem ckepfckajrmuf

om;BuD;&wemwdkYaywnf;/ xdk (ocFpMu0aw;rif;)ü
&J&ifhukefaom ol&Jaumif;t*F½kyf&Sdukefaom
wpfzufppfonfwdkYudk EdSrfESif;Edkifukefaom
taxmifruaom om;awmfwdkYonf &SdukefvwåHU? xdk
(pMu0aw;rif;)onf ork'´&mtqHk;&Sdaom pajrudk
wkwr aqmifrlí vufeufraqmifrlí w&m;ojzifh
atmifjrifvsuf tkyfpdk;vwåHU/

arawå,sbk&m; yGifhawmfrljcif;

107/ ylaZmftxl;udk cHawmfrlxdkufaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]t&[H} rnfawmfrlaom?
(tvHk;pHkaom w&m;wdkYudk) ukd,fwdkif rSefpGm
odawmfrlaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]or®morÁK'"}
rnfawmfrlaom? todÓPf]0dZÆm} tusifh]p&P}ESifh
jynfhpHkawmfrlaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]0dZÆmp&PorÜEé}
rnfawmfrlaom? aumif;aompum;udk
qdkawmfrlwwfaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]ok*w}rnfawmfrlaom?
avmuudk odawmfrlaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]avmu0d'l} rnfawmfrlaom?
qHk;rxdkufoludk qHk;rwwfonfh twkrJhyk*¾Kdvf
jzpfawmfrlaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]tEkwåa&m
yk&do'r®om&xd} rnfawmfrlaom? ewfvldkY\
q&mjzpfawmfrlaom taMumif;aMumifh vnf;]ow¬m
a'OrEkómeH} rnfawmfrlaom?
(opö mav;yg;w&m;wdkYudk) odapawmfrlaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]Ak'"} rnfawmfrlaom?
bkef;wefcdk;BuD;awmfrlaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]b*0g} rnfawmfrlaom
igonf ,cktcg avmuü yGifhawmfrloulhodkY? &[ef;wdkY
tESpf &Spfaomif; touf&Snfaom vlwdkYacwfü
ylaZmftxl;udk cHawmfrlxdkufaom

taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]t&[H} rnfawmfrlaom?h
(tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wdkYudk) ukd,fwdkif rSefpGm
odawmfrlaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]or®morÁK'"}
rnfawmfrlaom? todÓPf]0dZÆm} tusifh]p&P}ESifh
jynfhpHkawmfrlaom taMumif;
aMumifhvnf;]0dZÆmp&PorÜEé} rnfawmfrlaom?
aumif;aompum;udk qdkawmfrlwwfaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]ok*w} rnfawmfrlaom?
avmuudk odawmfrlaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]avmu0d'l} rnfawmfrlaom?
qHk;rxdkufoludk qHk;rwwfonfh twkrJhyk*¾Kdvf
jzpfawmfrlaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]tEkwåa&myk&do'r®om&xd}
rnfawmfrlaom? ewfvlwdkY\ q&mjzpfawmf rlaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]ow→ma'OrEkómeH}
rnfawmfrlaom? (opö mav;yg;w&m;wdkYudk) od
apawmfrlaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]Ak'"}rnfawmfrlaom?
bkef;wefcdk;BuD;awmfrlaom taMumif;
aMumifhvnf;]b*0g}rnfawmfrlaom]arawå,s} rnfaom
jrwfpGmbk&m;onf yGifhawmfrlvwåHU/
 ,cktcg igonf ewf rm&fewf
jA[®mwdkYESifhwuGaom (ewf)avmuESifh
orPjAm[®P rif;rsm; vlrs m;ESifhwuGaom vlUavmuü
udk,fwdkif xl;aomÓPfjzifh odí rsufarSmufjyKvsuf
a[mMum;ouJhodkY? xdkarawå,sjrwfpGmbk&m;onf
ewf rm&fewf jA[®mwdkYESifh wuGaom (ewf)
avmuESifh orPjAm[®P rif;rsm; vlrs m;ESifhwuGaom
vlUavmuü udk,fwdkif xl;aomÓPfjzifh odí
rsufarSmufjyKvsuf a[mMum;vwåHU/ ,cktcg igonf tp\
aumif;jcif; tv,faumif; jcif;tqHk;\aumif;jcif;&Sdaom
teufESifh jynfhpHkaom o'gESifh jynfhpHkaom
w&m;udk a[mawmfrloujh odkY?
tvHk;pHkjynfhpHkaom pifMu,faom jrwfaom tusifhudk

jyawmfrlouJhodkY? xdkarawå,s jrwpGm bk&m;onf tp\
aumif;jcif; tv,f\aumif;jcif; tqHk;\aumif; jcif;&Sdaom
teufESifh jynfhpHkaom o'´gESifhjynfhpHkaom
w&m;udk a[mawmfrlvwåHU? tvHk;pHkjynfhpHkaom
pifMu,faom jrwaom tusifhudk jyawmfrlvwåHU/ ,cktcg
igonf t&mru rsm;pGmaom &[ef;oHCm y&dowfudk
aqmifvsuf a'opm&D<uouJhodkY? xdk
(arawå,sjrwpGmbk&m;) onf axmifaygif;rsm;pGmaom
&[ef; oHCmy&dowfudk aqmifvsuf a'opm&D
<uawmfrlvwåHU/

108/ &[ef;wdkY xdktcg ocFpMu0aw;rif;onf
r[myem'rif;\ bkef;uHaMumifh odMum; rif;onf
0doMuHKtm; aqmufvkyfaptyfaom jymom'fudk
xGufay:apí (xdkjymom'fü) pdk;tkyf ae NyD;aomf
xdkjymom'fudk ay;pGefYí orPjAm[®P txD;usefol
c&D;oGm;{nfhonf zkef;awmif;,m pumwdkYtm;
tvSLudk ay;vsuf bkef;wefcdk;ESifh
jynfhpHkawmfrlaom arawå,s jrwpGmbk&m; txH
awmfü qHrkwfqdwfudk &dwfí zef&nfpGef;aom
t0wfwdkYudk 0wfNyD;vQif vLUabmifrS &[ef;
abmifodkY 0ifa&mufvwåHU/ podkY
0ifa&mufNyD;aomf xdk (&[ef;)onf wpyfg;wnf;
qdwfNidrf&modkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif
rarhravsmhaom]owd} jyif;pGm
tm;xkwfaom]0D&d,} wnfMunfaom]orm"d}
&Sdonfjzpfí aeonf&Sdaomf vLUabmifrS
&[ef;abmifodkY 0ifa&mufaom trsKd;aumif;om;rsm;
vdkvm;tyfaom jrwaomtusifh\ tqHk;jzpfaom
t&[wåzdkvfodkY rMumrD ,ckb0üyif xl;aom ÓPfjzifh
udk,fwdkifrsufarSmufjyKvsuf a&mufí ae&vwåHU/

109/ &[ef;wdkY rdrdomvQif uRef;BuD;ozG,f
rSDcdk&m&Sdonfjzpfí rdrdomvQif udk;uG,f&m&Sd
onfjzpfí rdrdrSwpyfg;aom
tjcm;udk;uG,f&mr&Sdonfjzpfí aeMuukefavmh/

w&m;omvQif uRef; BuD;ozG,f rSDcdk&m&Sdonfjzpfí
w&m;omvQif udk;uG,f&m&Sdonfjzpfí w&m;rSwpfyg;
tjcm; udk;uG,f&mr&Sdonfjzpfí aeMuukefavmh/
&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif &[ef;onf rdrdomvQif
uRef;BuD;ozG,f rSDcdk&m&Sdonfjzpfí rdrdrSwpfyg;
tjcm;udk;uG,f&mr&Sdonfjzpfí
ae&rnfenf;/hw&m;omvQif uRef;BuD;ozG,f
rSDcdk&m&Sdonfjzpfí w&m;omvQif
udk;uG,f&m&Sdonfjzpfí w&m;rS wpfyg;
tjcm;udk;uG,f&mr&Sdonfjzpfí ae&rnfenf;/ &[ef;wdkY
þ (omoemawmf)ü &[ef; onf jyif;pGmtm;xkwfvsvuf
qifjcifsvuf owd&Sdvsuf ½kyftaygif;ü ½kyftaygif;[k
tzezfef½lvsuf avmuü vdkcsifwyfrufjcif;ESifh
ESvHk;romjcif;udk y,fazsmufí aeV cHpm;rl
a0'emwdkYü cHpm;rl a0'em[k tzezfef½lvsuf/y/ pdwfü
pdwf[k tzezfef½lvsuf oabmw&m;wdkYü oabmw&m;[k
tzezfef½lvsuf avmuü vdkcsifwyfrufjcif;ESifh
ESvHk;romjcif;udk y,fazsmufí aeV &[ef;wdkY
þodkYvQif &[ef;onf rdrdomvQif uRef;BuD;ozG,f
rSDcdk&m&Sdonfjzpfí rdrdomvQif udk;uG,f&m
&Sdonfjzpfí rdrdrS wpfyg;
tjcm;udk;uG,f&mr&Sdonfjzpfí aeV w&m;omvQif
uRef;BuD;ozG,f rSDcdk&m&Sdonfjzpfí w&m;omvQif
udk;uG,f&m&Sdonfjzpfí w&m;rS wpfyg;
tjcm;udk;uG,f&m r&Sd onfjzpfí aeV

&[ef;\ touf tqif;ponf wdk;yGg;jcif; taMumif;

110/ &[ef;wdkY (oifcspfom;wdkYonf) tz (bk&m;)rS
vmaom rdrdwdkY (&[ef;rsm;\) usufpm;&mtm½Hkü
usufpm;Muukefavmh/ &[ef;wdkY tz (bk&m;)rS
vmaom rdrdwdkY (&[ef;rsm;\) usufpm;&mtm½Hkü

usufpm;ukefaom (oifcspfom;wdkYtm;)
touftm;jzifhvnf; wdk;yGg;ukef vwåHU?
tqif;tm;jzifhvnf; wdk;yGg;ukefvwåHU?
csrf;omtm;jzifhvnf; wdk;yGg;ukefvwåHU? pnf;pdrf
tm;jzifhvnf; wdk;yGg;ukefvwåHU? tm;cGeftm;jzifhvnf;
wdk;yGg;ukefvwåHU/

&[ef;wdkY &[ef;wdkY\ touf (wdk;yGg;jcif;\taMumif;)
onf tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY p (omoemawmf)ü &[ef;onf qE
´BuD;rSL;aom orm"dESifhvnf;aumif;?
or®yÜ"mef0D&d,ESifhvnf; aumif; jynfhpHkaom
£'´dyg'fw&m;udk yGg;rsm;V 0D&d,BuD;rSL;aom
orm"dESifhvnf;aumif;?
or®yÜ"mef0D&d,ESifhvnf;aumif; jynfhpKHaom
£'´dyg'fw&m;udk yGg;rsm;V pdwfBuD;rSL;aom
orm"dESifh vnf;aumif;?
or®yÜ"mef0D&d,ESifhvnf;aumif; jynfhpKHaom
£'´dyg'fw&m;udk yGg;rsm;V ynmBuD; rSL;aom
orm"dESifhvnf;aumif;?
or®yÜ"mef0D&d,ESifhvnf;aumif; jynfhpHkaom
£'´dyg'fudk yGg;rsm;V xdk&[ef;onf p (£'´dyg'fav;yg;)
wdkYudk yGg;rsm;jcif;aMumifh tzefzef
tavhtvmjyKjCIF;aMumifh tvdk&SdcJhaomf
tm,kuyfywfvHk;vnf;aumif;?
tm,kuyft<uif;ywfvHk;vnf;aumif; wnfae&m\
&[ef;wdkY pum; &[ef;\ touf (wdk;yGg;jcif;\ taMumif;)
wnf;/

&[ef;wdkY &[ef;\ tqif; (wdk;yGg;jcif;\taMumif;) onf
tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY p (omoemawmf) ü &[ef;onf
oDv&Sd\? ygwdarmu©oH0&oDvudk apmifhxdef;vsuf
ae\? tusifh]tmpm&}ç usufpm;&m]a*gp&} ESifh
jynfhpHkonfjzpfí tenf;i,frQaom tjypfwdkYü]ab;}[k
½lonfjzpfí ae\? odu©myk'fwdkYü aumif;pGm
aqmufwnfí usifhV &[ef;wdkY pum; &[ef;\ tqif;
(wdk;yGg;jcif;\ taMumif;) wnf;/

&[ef;wdkY &[ef;\ csrf;om (wdk;yGg;jcif;\ taMumif;)
onf tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY þ (omoemawmf)ü &[ef;onf
umr*kPfwdkYrS uif;qdwfíomvQif
tukodkvfw&m;wdkYrS uif;qdwfí omvQif
MuHpnfjcf;]0dwuf} ESifh wuGjzpfaom
oHk;oyfjcf;]0dpm&} ESifh wuGjzpfaom (eD0&P)
uif;qdwfjcf;aMumifhjzpfaom ESpfodrfhjcf;]yDwd}
csrf;omjcf;]okc} &Sdaom yXrpsmefodkY a&mufí aeV
MuHpnfjcf;]0dwuf} oHk;oyfjcf;]0dpm&} wdkY\
Nidrf;jcf;aMumifh/y/ 'kwd,psmefodkY/ wwd,
psmefodkY/ pwkw→psmefodkY a&mufíaeV &[ef;wdkY
þum; &[ef;\ csrf;om (wdk;yGg;jcif;\ taMumif;) wnf;/

&[ef;wdkY &[ef;\ pnf;pdrf (wdk;yGg;jcif;\taMumif;)
onf tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY þ (omoemawmf)ü &[ef;onf
csrf;omapvdkjcf;]arwåm}ESifh,SOfaom pdwfjzifh
wpfckaom t&yf rsufESmudk ysHUESHUapí aeV
xdkYtwl ESpfckajrmuf t&yfrsufESmudk/ oHk;ckajrmuf
t&yfrsufESmudk/ av;ckajrmuf t&yfrsufESmudk
ysHUESHUapí aeV þenf;jzifh txuf atmuf zDvm
t&yfrsufESmudk ysHUESHUapí aeV tvHk;pHkaom
t&yfrsufESmwdkYü &Sdaom owå0gtm;vHk;udk
rdrdESifhtwljyKí owå0g tm;vHk;yg0ifaom
owåavmuudk jyefYajymaom jrifhjrwaom
twdkif;t&Snfr&Sdaom &efr&Sdaom
NidKjiifjcf;r&Sdaom arwåmESifh,SOfaom pdwfjzifh
ysHUESHUapí aeV

oem;jcf;]u½kPm} ESifh,SOfaom pdwfjzifh/y/

0rf;ajrmufjcf;]rk'dwm} ESifh,SOfaom pdwfjzifh/y/

vspfvsl½ljcf;]Oayu©m} ESifh,SOfaom pdwfjzifh
wpfckaom t&yfrsufESmudk ysHUESHUapí aeV
xdkYtwl ESpfckajrmuf t&yfrsufESmudk/ oHk;ckajrmuf
t&yfrsufESmudk/ av;ckajrmuf t&yfrsufESmudk
ysHUESHUapí aeV þenf;jzifh txuf atmuf zDvm

t&yfrsufESmudk ysHUESHUapí aeV tvHk;pHkaom
t&yfrsufESmwdkYü &Sdaom owå0gtm;vHk;udk
rdrdESifh twljyKí tvHk;pHkaom t&yfrsufESmwdkYü
&Sdaom owå0gtm;vHk;udk rdrdESifh twljyKí
owå0gtm;vHk;yg0ifaom owåavmuudk jyefYajymaom
jrwwfaom twdkif;t&Snfr&Sdaom NidKjiifjcif;r&Sdaom
vspfvsl½ljcif;]Oayu©m} ESifh,SOfaom pdwfjzifh
ysHUESHUapí aeV &[ef;wdkY þum; &[ef;\ pnf;pdrf
(wdk;yGg;jcif;\taMumif;) wnf;/

&[ef;wdkY &[ef;\ cGeftm; (wdk;yGg;jcif;\ taMumif;)
onf tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY þ (omoemawmf) ü &[ef;onf
tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ ukefjcif;aMumifh tmoa0guif;aom
vGwf ajrmufaom (t&[wåzdkvf) pdwfESifh
vGwfajrmufaom (t&[wåzdkvf) ynmudk ,ckb0üyif udk,f
wdkif xl;aomÓPfjzifh odí rsufarSmufjyKvsuf a&mufí
aeV &[ef;wdkY þum; &[ef;\ udk,ftm; ÓPfth;
(wdk;yGg;jcif;\ taMumif;) wnf;/

&[ef;wdkY ESdyfuGyfathmifjrirEdkifcJaom þ
(a'0ykwåpaom) rm&f\ cGeftm;ESifh wlaom tjcm;aom
wpfckaom cGeftm;udkrQvnf; ig jrirawmfrrl/
t&[wåzdkvfcGeftm;onfomvQif (a'0ykwå paom) rm&f\
cGeftm;udk ESdyfuGyfathmifjrirEdkifV &[ef;wdkY
ukodkvfw&m;wdkYudk aqmufwnfí usifhjcif;aMumifh þ
(qdkcJhonfh) twdkif; þukodkvf þukodkvf\ tusKd;onf
wdk;yGg;V

jrwwfpGmbk&m;onf þw&m;udk a[mawmfrrlV
&[ef;wdkYonf jrwwfpGmbk&m; a[mawmfrrlaom
w&m;awmfukdk ESpfvdkukefonfjzpfí 0rf;ajrmufpGm
cH,lMuavukefownf;/

oHk;ckajrmuf puú0wådokwf NyD;V

4-t*¾nokwf 0gao|ESifh bm&'GgZ

111/ tuREkfyfonf podkY Mum;emcJh&ygonf -

tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf om0w→djynf
ykAÁm½Hkausmif; rd*g&rmwm]0domcg} jymom'fü
oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrl\ xdktcg 0gao| (omraP)ESifh
bm&'GgZ (omraP)wdkYonf &[ef;wdkYxHü
&[ef;tjzpfudk awmifhwukefonf jzpfí aeMuukef\
xdktcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ncsrf;tcgü
(ormywf0ifpm;vsuf) wpfyg;wnf;
udef;atmif;awmfrl&mrS xí jymom'frS
oufqif;awmfrlNyD; vQif jymom'f&dyf vGifwD;acgifü
pBuø<uawmfrl\

112/ 0gao|onf ncsrf;tcgü (ormywf0ifpm;vsuf)
wpfyg;wnf; udef;atmif;awmf rl&mrShxí jymom'frS
oufqif;awmfrlNyD;vQif jymom'f&dyf vGifwD;acgifü
pBuø<uaeawmfrlaom jrwpfGmbk&m;udk jrifav\?
jrifaomaMumifh bm&'GgZtm; ajym\ -

]]ighoQif bm&'GgZ jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ncsrf;tcgü
(ormywf0ifpm;vsuf) wpfyg;wnf;
udef;atmif;awmfrl&mrS xí jymom'frS oufqif;NyD;vQif
jymom'f&dyf vGifwD;acgifü pBuø<uae awmfrl\
ighoQif bm&'GgZ oGm;ukefpdkY?
jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfMuukefpdkY?
jrwpfGmbk&m; txH awmfrS w&m;pum;em&ef
&aumif;&&m\}}[k (ajym\)/

]]ighoQif aumif;ygNyD}}[k bm&'GgZonf 0gao|tm;
0efcHV

113/ xdktcg 0gao|ESifh bm&'GgZwdkYonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfMuukefí jrwpfGm
bk&m;udk &Sdcdk;MuNyD;vQif pBuø<uawmfrlaom
jrwpfGmbk&m;odkY aemufrS vdkufí pBuøoGm;ukef\
xdktcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf 0gao|tm; ar;awmfrl\ -

]]0gao| ykPÖm;Zmwf&Sdukefaom
ykPÖm;trsKd;aumif;om; jzpfukefaom oifwdkYonf
ykPÖm;rsKd;rS xGufí vIUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY
0ifa&mufMuukef\? 0gao| todkYenf; oifwdkYudk
ykPÖm;wdkYonf rqJa&;ukefoavm?
ra&&Gwfukefoavm}}[k (ar;awmfrl\)/

jrwpfGmbk&m; pifppftm;jzifh ykPÖm;wdkYonf
tuREkfyfwdkYudk rdrdrtvdktm;avsmfaom jynfhpHk
aphpyfaom qJa&;a&&Gwfjcif;jzifh qJa&;Muygukef\?
a&&GwfMuygukef\[k (avQmuf\)/

0gao| ykPÖm;wdkYonf oifwdkYudk rdrd\
tvdktm;avsmfaom jynfhpHkaphpyfaom qJa&;a&&Gwf
jcif;jzifh tb,fodkY qJa&;Muukefoenf;? tb,fodkY
a&&GwfMuukefoenf;[k (ar;awmfrl\)/

jrwpfGmbk&m; ykPÖm;wdkYonf podkY
qdkMuygukef\ -

]] ykPÖm;rsKd;omvQif jrwf\? wpfyg;aom
trsKd;wdkYonf ,kwfukef\? ykPÖm;rsKd;om vQif
jzLpif\? wpfyg;aom trsKd;wdkYonf rnf;eufukef\?
ykPÖm;wdkYomvQif (trsKd;tEG,f ponftm;jzifh)
pifMu,fukef\? ykPÖm;r[kwfaom olwdkYonf
rpifMu,fukef? ykPÖm;wdkYom vQif jA[®m\ &ifü
jzpfukefaom jA[®mhchWgif;rS zGm;ukefaom
jA[®maMumifh jzpfukefaom jA[®mzefqif;ukefaom
jA[®mhtarGchjzpfukefaom jA[®m\ om;wdkYwnf;/

oifwdkYonf jrwpfaom (ykPÖm;)trsKd;udk pGefYí
rm&frif;\ toif;0ifjzpfukefaom jA[®m\ ajczrdk;rS
zGm;aom om;jzpfukefaom Zmwfedrhukefaom
rnf;npfukefaom OD;jynf; &[ef;nHhwdkYxHodkY
uyfa&mufjcif;onf raumif;onfomwnf;/

oifwdkYonf jrwpfaom ykPÖm; trsKd;udk pGefYí
rm&frif;\ toif;0ifjzpfukefaom jA[®m\ ajczrdk;rS

zGm;aom om;jzpfukefaom Zmwfedrfhukefaom
rnf;npfukefaom OD;jynf; &[ef;nHhwdkYxHodkY
uyfa&mufjCIF;onf ravsmufywfonfomwnf;}}[k
(qdkMuygukef\)/

jrwpGmbk&m; ykPÖm;wdkYonf podkYvQif
tuREkfyfwdkYudk rrd\ tvdktm;avsmfaom jynfhpHk
aphpyfaom qJa&a&&GwfjCIF;jzifh ESdyfpufí
qJa&Muygukef\? a&&GwfMuygukef\[k (avQmuf\)/

114/ 0gao| pifppftm;jzifh ykPÖm;wdkYonf
a&S;avmujzpfOfudk ratmufarhEdkifukefíom podkY
qdkukef\

]] ykPÖm;rsKd;omvQif jrwf\? wpyfg;aom
trsKd;wdkYonf ,kwfukef\? ykPÖm;rsKd;omvQif jzLpif\?
wpyfg;aom trsKd;wdkYonf rnf;eufukef\?
ykPÖm;wdkYomvQif pifMu,fukef\? ykPÖm;
r[kwfolwdkYonf rpifMu,fukef\? ykPÖm;wdkYomvQif
jA[®m\ &ifü jzpfukefaom jA[®m\ cHwGif;rS
zGm;ukefaom jA[®maMumifh jzpfukefaom
jA[®mzefqif;tyfukefaom jA[®m\ tarGcHjzpfukefaom
om;wdkYwnf;}}[k (qdkukef\)/ 0gao| ykPÖm;wdkY\
Muif&m ykaPÖ;rwkY Owkvmonfudkvnf;haumif;?
udk,f0efaqmifonfudkvnf;aumif;?

om;zGm;onfudkvnf;aumif;? EdkYwdkufonfudkvnf;
aumif; odjrif&ukef\ xdkykPÖm;wdkYonf t*FgZmwfrS
arG;zGm;onf jzpfukefvsuf]]ykPÖm;rsKd; omvQif
jrwf\? wpyfg;aom trsKd;wdkYonf ,kwfukef\?
ykPÖm;rsKd;omvQif jzLpif\? wpyfg;aom
trsKd;wdkYonf rnf;eufukef\? ykPÖm;wdkYonfomvQif
pifMu,fukef\? ykPÖm;r[kwfolwdkYonf rpifMu,fukef\?
ykPÖm;wdkYonfomvQif jA[®m\ &ifü jzpfukefaom
jA[®m\ cHwGif;rS zGm;ukefaom jA[®maMumifh
jzpfukefaom jA[®mzefqif;tyfukefaom jA[®m\
tarGcHjzpfukefaom om;wdkYwnf;}}[k qdkMuukef\?

xdkykPÖm;wdkYonf jA[®mudkvnf;
½lwfc&ma&mufukef\? rrSefaom pum;udkvnf;
qdk&ma&mufukef\? rsm;pGmaom raumif;rludkvnf;
yGg;ap&ma&mufukef\

trsKd;av;yg;

115/ 0gao| rif;rsKd;? ykPÖm;rsKd;? ukefonfrsKd;?
olqif;&JrsKd;tm;jzifh pav;yg;aom trsKd;wdkYonf
&Sdukef\

0gao| pvlUjynfü tcsKdUrif;rsKd;onfvnf; toufudk
owfavh&Sd\? olwpfyg; ray; onfudk ,lavh&Sd\
umrwdkYü rSm;,Gif;pGm usifhavh&Sd\
r[kwfrfSefonfudk qdkavh&Sd\? ukef; pum;udk
ajymwwf\? Murf;wrf;aom pum;udk ajymwwf\?
Nydefzsif;aom pum;udk ajymavh &Sd\
rufarmjcif;rsm;\? ysufpD;apvdkaompdwf&Sd\
rSm;aomt,l0g'&Sd\ 0gao| podkYvQif
tukodkvfjzpfukefaom tukodkvf[k qdktyfukefaom
tjypf&Sdukefaom tjypf&Sdonf[k qdktyf ukefaom
rrSD0Jtyfukefaom rrSD0Jtyf[k qdktyfukefaom
t&d,mrjzpfEdkifukefaom t&d,mrjzpf Edkif[k
qdktyfukefaom rnf;npfukefaom rnf;npf (qif;&J) aom
tusKd;&Sdukefaom ynm&SdwdkY ujh&JUtyfukefaom
w&m;wdkYonf &Sdukef\ ,if;w&m;wdkYudk pvlUjynfü
tcsKdUaom rif;rsKd;ü vnf; awGUjrif&ukef/ 0gao|
pvlUjynfü tcsKdUykPÖm;rsKd;onfvnf;/y/ 0gao|
pvlUjynfü tcsKdUv,fvkyfukefonfrsKd;onfvnf;/y/ 0gao|
pvlUjynfü tcsKdUqif;&Jom;rsKd;onfvnf; toufudk
owfavh&Sd\? olwpfyg;ray;onfudk ,lavh&Sd\
umrwdkYü rSm;,Gif;pGm usifhavh&Sd\
r[kwfrfSefonfudk qdkavh&Sd\? ukef;pum;udk
ajymwwf\? Murf;wrf;aom pum;udk ajymwwf\?

Nydefzsif;aom pum;udk ajymavh&Sd\?
rufarmjCIF;rsm;\? ysufpD;apvdkaom pdwf&Sd\?
rSm;aom t,l0g' &SdV 0gao| podkYvQif
tukodkvfjzpfukefaom tukodkvf[k qdktyfukefaom/y/
rnf; npfukefaom rnf;npf (qif;&J) aom
tusKd;&Sdukefaom ynm&SdwdkY uJh&JUtyfukefaom
w&m;wdkY onf &SdukefV ,if;w&m;wdkYudk pvlUjynfÜ
tcsKdUqif;&Jom;rsKd;üvnf; awGUJrif&ukefV

0gao| pvlUjynfÜ tcsKdUaom rif;rsKd;onfvnf;
touwofjCIF;rS a&SmifMuOf\? olwpyfg;
ray;onfudk ,lCIF;rS a&SmifMuOf\? umrwdkYü
rSm;;Gif;pGm usifhCIF;rS a&SmifMuOf\? r[kwf
rrSefpum; ajymjCIF;rS a&SmifMuOf\? ukef;pum;rS
a&SmifMuOf\? Murf;wrf;aom pum;rS a&SmifMuOf\?
Nydefzsif;aom pum;rS a&SmifMuOf\? rufarmjCIF;
rrsm;? ysufpD;apvdkaom pdwfr&Sd? rSefaom
t,l0g'&SdV

0gao| podkYvQif ukodkvfjzpfukefaom ukodkvf[k
qdktyfukefaom tjypfr&Sdukefaom tjypfr&Sd[k
qdktyfukefaom rSD0Jtyfukefaom rSD0Jtyfonf[k
qdktyfukefaom t&d,mjzpfEdkif ukefaom
t&d,mjzpfEdkifonf[k qdktyfukefaom jzLpifukefaom
jzLpif (csrf;om)aom tusKd;&Sd ukefaom
ynm&SdwdkY csD;rGrf;tyfukefaom w&m;wdkYonf
&SdukefV ,if;w&m;wdkYudk pvlUjynfÜhtcsKdUaom
rif;rsKd;üvnf; awGUJrif&ukefV 0gao| pvlUjynfÜ
tcsKdUaom ykPÖm;rsKd; onfvnf;/y/ 0gao| pvlUjynfÜ
tcsKdUaom ukefonfrsKd;onfvnf;/y/ 0gao| pvlUjynfÜ
tcsKdUaom qif;&Jom;rsKd;onfvnf; touwofjCIF;rS
a&SmifMuOfV/y/ rufarmjCIF;rrsm;? ysufpD;apvdkaom
pdwfr&Sd? rSefaom t,l0g'&SdV

0gao| podkYvQif ukodkvfjzpfukefaom ukodkvf[k
qdktyfukefaom tjypfr&Sdukefaom tjypfr&Sd[k

qdktyfukefaom rSD0Jtyfukefaom rSD0Jtyfonf[k
qdktyfukefaom t&d,mjzpfEdkif ukefaom
t&d,mjzpfEdkifonf[k qdktyfukefaom jzLpifukefaom
jzLpif (csrf;om)aom tusKd;&Sd ukefaom
ynm&SdwdkY csD;rGrf;tyfukefaom w&m;wdkYonf
&SdukefV ,if;w&m;wdkYudk pvlUjynfö tcsKdUaom
qif;&Jom;rsKd;üvnf; awGUjrif&ukefV

116/ 0gao| ptrsKd;av;yg;wdkYü podkY
ynm&SdwdkY ujh&Jutyfonfvnf;jzpfukefaom
ynm&SdwdkY csD;rGrf;tyfonfvnf;jzpfukefaom trnf;
tjzLjzpfukefaom w&m;ESpfyg;wdkY a&m>yrf; onf
jzpfygvsnf ykPÖm;wdkYonf podkY qdkukef\ -

] ykPÖm;rsKd;onfomvQif jrwl? wpyfg;aom
trsKd;wdkYonf ,kwfukef\? ykPÖm;rsKd;onf omvQif
jzLpif\? wpyfg;aom trsKd;wdkYonf rnf;eufukef\?
ykPÖm;wdkYomvQif (trsKd;tEG,f ponfjzifh)
pifMu,fukef\? wpyfg;aom olwdkYonf rpifMu,fukef?
ykPÖm;wdkYomvQif jA[®m\ &ifö jzpfukefaom
jA[®mchWgif;rS zGm;ukefaom jA[®maMumifh
jzpfukefaom jA[®mzefqif;tyf ukefaom jA[®m\
tarGchjzpfukefaom om;wdkYwnf;}}[k (qdkukef\)/ xdk
(ykPÖm;)wdkY\ xdkpum;udk (ynm&SdwdkYonf)
0efrchMuukef? tb,fhaMumifhqdkaomf -

0gao| ptrsKd;av;yg;wdkYwGif tMuif &[ef;onf
ylaZmftxl;udk chxdkuf\? tmoa0gw&m; ukefNyD;jzpf\?
(r*ftusifhudk) usifhoHk;NyD;jzpf\? (r*fudpöudk)
jyKNyD;jzpf\? cE``m0efudk csNyD;jzpf\? rdrd tusKd;
(t&[wåzdkvf) odkY a&mufNyD;jzpf\? b0oHa,mZOof
ukefNyD;jzpf\? aumif;pGm odí vGwf ajrmufNyD;jzpf\?
xdk (&[ef;)udk (trsKd;av;yg;)wdkYwGif tjrwfqHk;[lí
w&m;ojzifhomvQif qdktyf\? rw&m;ojzifh rqdktyf/

0gao| powåavmuü w&m;onfomvQif
pavmuüvnf;aumif; wpyfg;aom avmu üvnf;aumif;
tjrwfqHk;jzpfV

117/ 0gao| tMuif taMumif;aMumifh pvltagif;ü
w&m;oabmonfomvQif rsuf arSmufb0üvnf;aumif;?
wrvGefb0üvnf;aumif; tjrwfqHk;jzpf\? xdk (w&m;)\
tjrwfqHk; tjzpfudk podkY qdkvwåHUaom
taMumif;jzifhvnf; odyfV

0gao|]]rdrdxuf vGefjrwfolr&Sdaom &[ef;a*gwronf
omuD0ifrif;rsKd;rS &[ef;jyK\}} [lí yaoe'Daumovrif;onf
pifppf od\? 0gao| omuD0ifrif;rsKd;wdkYonf
yaoe'Daumov rif;\ tvdkodkY vdkufMu&ukefV 0gao|
omuD0ifrif;rsKd;wdkYonf yaoe'Daumovrif;ü ESdrfhcs
jcif; &Sdcdk;jcif; c&D;OD;BudKqdkjcif; vuftkyfcsDjcif;
½dkaojcif;udk jyKMu&ukef\? 0gao| podkYvQif
omuD0ifrif;rsKd;wdkYonf yaoe'Daumovrif;ü tMuif
ESdrfhcsjcif; &Sdcdk;jcif; c&D;OD;BudKqdkjcif;
vuftkyfcsDjcif; t½dktaojyKjcif;udk jyKMu&ukef\?
yaoe'Daumovrif;onf xdkESdrfhcsjcif; &Sdcdk;jcif;
c&D;OD;BudKqdkjcif; vuftkyfcsDjcif; ½dkaojcif;udk
jrwfpGmbk&m;ü jyKV

]]&[ef;a*gwronf aumif;jrwfaom Zmwf&Sd\
igonf ,kwfnHhaom Zmwf&Sd\? &[ef;a*gwronf
tm;ESifh jynfhphK\? igonf tm;ESifh rjynfhphK?
&[ef;a*gwronf Munf ndKzG,f &Sd\? igonf MunfndKzG,f
r&Sd? &[ef;a*gwronf BuD;us,faom bkef;wefcdk;
&Sd\? igonfhntenf;i,faom bkef;wefcdk;&Sd\}}[k
(ESvHk;oGif;í jyK\)/

pifppfaomfum; w&m;udkomvQif
t½dktaojyKonfjzpfí w&m;udkomvQif tav;tjrwf
jyKonfjzpfí w&m;udkomvQif jrwfEdk;onfjzpfí
w&m;udkomvQif ylaZmfonfjzpfí w&m;udkom vQif
wkyf0yfjcif; jyKonfjzpfí podkY yaoe'Daumovrif;onf igü

xdkESdrfhcsjCIF; &SdcDk;jCIF; c&D;OD; BudKqdkjCIF;
vufTKYfcsDJCIF; ½dkaojCIF;udK jYKV

0gao| tMuifhaMumifh powåavmuü w&m;onfomvQif
pavmuüvnf;aumif; wPfyg;aom avmuüvnf;aumif;
tjrWfqHk;jzpf\? (w&m;\) tjrWfqHk;tjzpfudK
pqdktyfNyD;aom taMumif;jzifhvnf; odtyfV

118/ 0gao| toD;oD;aomZmwf toD;oD;aomtrnf
toD;oD;aomtEG,f toD;oD;aom trsKd;&Sdukefaom
oifwdkYonf vIUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY
Oifa&mufMuukefV ,if;odkY jzpfaomf vnf;
oifwdkYonf]]tb,folwdkYenf;}}[k ar;Muukefaomf
igwdkYonf]]omuD0ifrif;om; bk&m; om;awmf
&[ef;wdkYwnf;}} [lí 0efcHMuukefavmh/

0gao| pifppf tMuifol\ ,HkMunfjCIF;onf
jrWfpGmbk&m;ü rwkefrvlyf wnf\? r*ftjrif
ay:jCIF;aMumifh jzpf\? xdkr*ftjrifjzifh wnf\? jrJrH\?
&[ef;onfvnf;aumif;? ykPÖm;onfvnf; aumif;?
ewfonfvnf;aumif;? rm&fonfvnf;aumif;?
jA[®monfvnf;aumif;? avmuü wPfpHk
wPfa,mufaomolonfvnf;aumif; vlyf&Sm;jCIF;iSg
rwwfEdkif? xdkolonf xdktcg (igonf &ifü wnfí cHwGif;rS
xGufaom w&m;\ tpGrf;jzifh
wnfaomaMumifh)]]jrWfpGmbk&m;\ &ifrSjzpfaom
jrWfpGmbk&m;\ cHwGif;rS zGm;aom
w&m;aMumifhjzpfaom w&m;onf zefqif;tyfaom w&m;
tarGcHjzpfaom om;wnf;}}[k qdkjCIF;iSg oifh\?
tb,fhaMumifh qdkdkjCIF;iSg oifhoenf;? 0gao|]]"r®um,
jA[®um, "r®blw jA[®blw}}[laom ptrnfonf ig\
trnfjzpfaomaMumifh wnf;/

119/ 0gao| &SnfaomumvvGefvwfaomf
wPf&HwPfcgü pavmuonf ysuf\? xdktcg onf
&Sdonfomwnf;? avmuysufvwfaomf owå0gwdkYonf
rsm;aomtm;jzifh tmbó&bHk¹ü jzpfukef\?

xdkolwdkYonf xdk (bkH)ü (psmef)pdwfaMumifh
jzpfukef\? ESpfodrfhjCIF; JyDwd} vQif tpm&Sd ukef\
rdrdwdkYudk,f a&mifjzifh vif;vsuf&Sdukef\
aumif;uifü usufpm;ukef\? wifhw,faomae&m&Sdukef\
Mum&SnfpGmaom umvywfvHk; wnfukef\

0gao| &SnfaomumvvGefvwfaomf wpf&Hwpfcgü
pavmuonf wnf\? xdktcgonf &Sdonfomwnf;?
avmujzpfvwfaomf owå0gwdkYonf rsm;aomtm;jzifh
tmbó&bHkrS pkawí p (vLUbHk)odkY a&mufvmukef\
xdkolwdkYonf pvlUbHkü (Oypm&psmef)
pdwfaMumifh jzpfukef\? ESpfodrfhjCIF; JyDwd}vQif
tpm&Sdukef\? rdrdwdkYudk,fa&mifjzifh
vif;vsuf&Sdukef\? aumif;uifü usufpm;ukef\
wifhw,faomae&m&Sdukef\? Mum&SnfpGmaom
umvywfvHk; wnfukef\

1/ 'kwd,psmefoHk;bHkwGif ta&mift0gxGufaom
jA[®mwdkY\ae&m wwd,bHk

Ã

ajrqDjzpfay:vmjcif;

120/ 0gao| xdktcg (pMu0Vmuka#wpfodef;vHk;onf)
wpfckwnf;aom a&jyifBuD;om jzpf\? arSmiftwdjzpf\
wpfcJeuf arSmiftwdjzpf\? vaewdkYonf
xif&Sm;r&Sdukef? eu©wfwfwm&mhoP²mefwdkYonf
xif&Sm;r&Sdukef? nOfhaeYwdkYonf
xif&Sm;r&Sdukef? vç vcGJwdkYonf xif&Sm;r&Sdukef?
Owkç ESpfwdkYonf xif&Sm;r&Sdukef? rdef;rç
a,musfm;wdkYonf xif&Sm;r&Sdukef?
owå0gwdkYonf]owå0g} [líom ac:a0:jCIF;odkY
a&mufukef\

0gao| &Snfaom umvvGefvwfaomf wpf&Hwpfcgü
xdkowå0gwdkYtm; t&omESifh jynfhpHkaom ajrqDonf
a&ü xuf0ef;usiftESHU wnf\? Oyrm ylaom EdkYonf
at;onf&Sdaomf txufü tajr§;jzpfouJhodkY? ptwl
ajrqDonf xif&Sm;jzpf\? xdk (ajrqD)onf tqif;ESifh
jynfhpHk\? teHUESifh jynfhpHk\? t&omESifh
jynfhpHk\? axmywfqDOD;onf (tqif;ESifh)
jynfhpHkouJhodkY? ptwl tqif;ESifh jynfhpHk\?
(ysm;acs;ponfh) tjypfuif;aom ysm;i,f&nfonf
t&omESifh jynfhpHkouJhodkY? ptwl t&omESifh
jynfhpHkV

0gao| xdktcg vQyfay:aom oabm&Sdaom
owå0gwpfa,mufonf]]tcsif;wdkY pt&m onf tb,fodkY
t&om jzpfvdrfhrnfenf;}}[k ajrqDudk vufacsmif;jzifh
(,lí) vsuf\? ajrqD udk vufacsmif;jzifh (,lí) vsufaom
xdkowå0gtm; (t&omonf ckepfaxmifaom
taMumwdkYudk) ysHUESHUí wnf\? xdkowå0gtm;
wyfjCIF; wPSmonfvnf; jzpfV 0gao| wpfyg;aom
owå0gwdkY onfvnf; xdkowå0gudk twkvdkufí
ajrqDudk vufacsmif;jzifh (,lí) vsufukef\? ajrqDudk
vufacsmif;jzifh (,lí) vsufukefaom xdkowå0gwdkYtm;
(t&omonf ckepfaxmifaom taMumwdkY udk)
ysHUESHUí wnf\? xdkowå0gwdkYtm; wyfjCIF;
wPSmonfvnf; jzpfV

vae ponfwdkY jzpfay:vmjcif;

121/ 0gao| xdktcg xdkowå0gwdkYonf ajrqDudk
vufwdkYjzifh tvkwftavG;jyKí pm;&ef tm;xkwfukef\?
0gao| xdkowå0gwdkYonf ajrqDudk vufwdkYjzifh
tvkwftavG;jyKí pm;&ef tm; xkwfMuaomtcg
xdkowå0gwdkYtm; rdrdwdkY udk,fa&mifonf uG,f\?
rdrdwdkY udk,fa&mif uG,fonf &Sdaomf vaewdkY

xif&Sm;jzpfukef\? vaewdkY xif&Sm;jzpfukefaomf
eu©wf wm&mwdkY xif&Sm;jzpf ukef\? eu©wf wm&m
oP²mefwdkY xif&Sm;jzpfukefaomf nOfhaeYwdkY
xif&Sm;jzpfukef\? nOfhaeYwdkY xif&Sm;jzpfukefaomf
vc vcGJwdkY xif&Sm;jzpfukef\? Owkç ESpfwdkY
xif&Sm;jzpfukef\ 0gao| prQaom tydkif;tjcm;jzifh
pavmuonf wpfzef jzpf\

122/ 0gao| xdktcg xdkowå0gwdkYonf ajrqDudk
pm;ukefvsuf xdkajrqDvQif tpm&Sdukef vsuf
xdkajrqDvQif tm[m&&Sdukefvsuf &SnfpGmaom
umvywfvHk; wnfukef\ 0gao| xdk owå0gwdkYonf
tMuiftMuiftjcif;t&mtm;jzifh ajrqDudk pm;ukefvsuf
xdkajrqDvQif tpm&Sdukef vsuf xdkajrqDvQif
tm[m&&Sdukefvsuf &SnfpGmaom umvywfvHk;
wnfukef\? 0gao| xdkxdk tcif;t&mtm;jzifh ajrqDudk
pm;ukefaom xdkowå0gwdkY\ udk,fü
Murf;wrf;jcif;onfvnf; jzpf\? tqif;azmufjyefjcif;onfvnf;
xif\

t csKdUowå0gwdkYonf tqif;vSukef\?
tcsKdUowå0gwdkYonf tqif;rvSukef?
xdkowå0gwdkYwGif tqif;vSaom owå0gwdkYonf
tqif;rvSaom owå0gwdkYudk]]igwdkYonf
powå0gwdkYxuf ydkvGefí tqif;vSukef\?
powå0gwdkYonf igwdkYxuf ydkvGefí
t½kyfqdk;ukef\}}[k tvGefrmefrl ukef\?
tqif;vSjcif;udkpGJí tvGefrmefrlaom taMumif;aMumifh
tvGefrmefrlwwfaom oabm&Sd ukefaom
xdkowå0gwdkYtm; ajrqDonf uG,fav\?
ajrqDuG,fonf&Sdaomf pnf;a0;ukef\? pnf; a0;ukefNyD;í
]]ta[m&oH ta[m&oH ajrqDuG,fcJhNyDwum;?
ajrqDuG,fcJhNyDwum;}}[k nnf;wGm; Muukef\?
xdkpum;udk (pGJí ,cktcgüvnf; vlwdkYonf
wpfpHkwpfckaomt&omaumif;udk
&vwfaomtcg]]ta[m&oH ta[m&oH}}[k qdkMuukef\?

xdk (ta[m&oH ta[m&oH[laom) a&S;usaom
OD;pGmodtyfaom pum;udkom twkvdkufí
qdkMuukefaomfvnf; xdkpum;\ teuf t"dyÜg,fudkum;
rodMuukef/

ajrvTmjzpfay:vmjcif;

123/ 0gao| xdktcg xdkowå0gwdkYtm; t&omESifh
jynfhpHkaom ajrqDuG,fonf&Sdaomf ajrvTmonf
xif&Sm;jzpf\? rldonf xif&Sm;jzpfouJhodkY ptwl
ajrvTmonf xif&Sm;jzpf\ xdk (ajrvTm)onf tqif; teHU
t&omESifh jynfhpHk\? axmywf qDOD;onf tqif;ESifh
jynfhpHkouJhodkY? ptwl tqif;ESifh jynfhpHk\?
tjypfuif;aom ysm;i,f&nfonf t&omESifh
jynfhpHkouJhodkY? ptwl t&omESifh jynfhpHk\ 0gao|
xdktcg xdkowå0gwdkYonf ajrvTmudk pm;&ef
tm;xkwfukef\ xdk (owå0g) wdkYonf xdk (ajrvTm)udk
pm;ukefvsuf xdkajrvTmvQif tpm&Sdukefvsuf
xdkajrvTmvQif tm[m&&Sdukefvsuf &SnfpGmaom
umvywfvHk; wnfukef\

0gao| tMuif tMuif tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh
xdkowå0gwdkYonf xdkajrvTmudk pm;ukefvsuf xdk
ajrvTmvQif tpm&Sdukefvsuf xdkajrvTmvQif
tm[m&&Sdukefvsuf &SnfpGmaom umvywfvHk; wnf
ukef\? xdkxdk tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh xdkowå0gwdkY\
udk,fü a&S;uxuf ydkrdkí Murf;wrf;onf\ tjzpfonfvnf;
usa&muf\? tqif;azmufjyefjcif;onfvnf; xif&Sm;\?
tcsKdUowå0gwdkYonf tqif;vSukef\?
tcsKdUowå0gwdkYonf tqif;rvSukef?
xdkowå0gwdkYwGif tqif;vSaom owå0g wdkYonf
tqif;rvSaom owå0gwdkYudk]]igwdkYonf polwdkYxuf
ydkvGefí tqif;vSukef\? polwdkYonf igwdkYxuf
ydkvGefí t½kyfqdk;ukef\}}[k tvGefrmefrlMuukef\?

tqif;vSjCIF;udk (pGJí) tvGefrmefrlaom
taMumif;aMumifh tvGefrmefrljCIF;oabm &Sdukefaom
xdkowå0gwdkYtm; ajrvTmonf uG,favV

EG,fcsKdjzpfay:vmjCIF;

124/ ajrvTmuG,fonf&Sdaomf tvGefcsKdaom
EG,fonf xif&Sm;jzpf\? tvGefcsKdaom uefpGef;EG,fonf
xif&Sm;jzpfouJhody ptwl xif&Sm;jzpf\? xdk (EG,f)onf
tqif; teHU t&omESifh jynfhpHk\? Oyrm
axmywfgDOD;onf tqif;ESifh jynfhpHkouJhody? ptwl
tqif;ESifh jynfhpHk\? tjypfuif;aom ysm;i,f&nfonf
t&omESifh jynfhpHkouJhody? ptwl t&omESifh
jynfhpHkV

0gao| xdktcg xdkowå0gwdkYonf tvGefcsKdaom
EG,fudk pm;&ef tm;xkwfukef\? xdk (owå0g)wdkYonf
xdk (tvGefcsKdaomEG,f) udk pm;ukefvsuf
xdktvGefcsKdaom EG,fvQif tpm&Sdukef vsuf
xdktvGefcsKdaom EG,fvQif tm[m&&Sdukefvsuf
&SnfpGmaom umvywfvHk; wnfukefV 0gao| tMuif
tMuiftjCIF;t&mtm;jzifh xdkowå0gwdkYonf
xdktvGefcsKdaom EG,fudk pm;ukefvsuf
xdktvGefcsKdaom EG,fvQif tpm&Sdukefvsuf
xdktvGefcsKdaom EG,fvQif tm[m&&Sdukefvsuf
&SnfpGmaom umvywfvHk; wnfukef\?
xdkxdktjCIF;t&mtm;jzifh xdkowå0gwdkY\ udk,fü
a&S;uxuf ydkrdkí Murf;wrf;onf\ tjzpfonfvnf;
usa&muf\? tqif;azmufjyefjCIF;onfvnf; xif&Sm;V

t csKdUaom owå0gwdkYonf tqif;vSukef\?
tcsKdUaom owå0gwdkYonf tqif;rvSukef?
xdkowå0gwdkYwGif tqif;vSaom owå0gwdkYonf
tqif;rvSaom owå0gwdkYudk J]igwdkYonf pol wdkYxuf
tqif;vSukef\? polwdkYonf igwdkYxuf ydkvGefí

t¹/₂kyfqdk;ukef\}}[k tvGefrmefrlukefh\? tqif;udk pGJí
rmefrlaomtaMumif;aMumifh
tvGefrmefrljCIF;oabm&Sdukefaom xdkowå0gwdkY tm;
tvGefcsKdaom EG,fonf uG,favV

tvGefcsKdaomEG,f uG,fonf&Sdaomf
pnf;a0;Muukef\? pnf;a0;MuukefNyD;í]]t[k 0w aemç
t[m,d 0w aem igwdkYtm; csKdaom EG,fonf jzpfCjh\
wum;? csKdaom EG,fonf igwdkYtm;
uG,fcJhNyDwum;}}[k nnf;wGm;Muukef\ xdkpum;udk
(pGJí) ,cktcgüvnf; vlwdkYonf wpfpHkwpfck qif;&JESifh
awGUMuukefVwfaomf]]igwdkYtm; (csrf;omrlonf)
jzpfCjh\wum;? igwdkYtm; (csrf;omrlonf)
uG,fcJhNyDwum;}}[k qdkMuukef\? xdk]t[k 0w aemç
t[m,d 0w aem} [laom a&S;usaom OD;pGmodtyfaom
pum;udkom twkvdkufí qdkMuaomfvnf; xdkpum;\
teuft"dyÜg,fudkum; rodMuukef/

tvdkTavsmuf oav;qefjzpfay:vmjCIF;

125/ 0gao| xdktcg xdkowå0gwdkYtm;
tvGefcsKdaomEG,f uG,fonf&Sdaomf xif;jzifh rcsuf
&aom zGJekrygaom zGJrygaom jzLpifaom aumif;aom
teHU&Sdaom qefvHk;omtoD;&Sdaom oav;yifonf
xif&Sm;jzpfV

tMuif (oav;qef) udk ntcg npmtvdkYiSg
aqmif,lukef\? xdk (oav;qef) onf eHeuf tcg rSnfhvsuf
wpfzef ayguf\? tMuif (oav;qef) udk eHeuftcg
eHeufpmtvdkYiSg aqmif,l ukef\? xdkoav;qefonf
nOfhtcg rSnfhonfjzpfí wpfzef ayguf\? ,l&mt&yfonf
rxif? 0gao| xdktcg owå0gwdkYonf xif;jzifh rcsuf&aom
oav;qefudk pm;ukefvsuf xdkoav;qef vQif
tpm&Sdukefvsuf xdkoav;qefvQif tm[m&&Sdukefvsuf
&SnfpGmaom umvywfvHk; wnf ukefV

rdef;ra,musfm; vdifxif&Sm;jzpfjcif;

126/ 0gao| tMuif tMuiftjcif;t&mtm;jzifh
xdkowå0gwdkYonf xif;jzifh rcsuf&aom oav;qefudk
pm;ukefvsuf xdkoav;qefvQif tpm&Sdukefvsuf
xdkoav;qefvQif tm[m&&Sdukef vsuf &SnfpGmaom
umvywfvHk; wnfukef\? xdkxdk tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh
a&S;uxuf ydkrdkí xdk owå0gwdkY\ udk,fü
Murf;wrf;onf\ tjzpfonfvnf; usa&muf\?
tqif;azmufjyefjcif;onf vnf; xif&Sm;\? rdef;rtm;vnf;
rdef;rvdifonf xif&Sm;jzpf\? a,musfm;tm;vnf; a,musfm;
vdifonf xif&Sm;jzpf\? rdef;ronfvnf; a,musfm;udk
wpdef;pdef; Munfh\? a,musfm;onfvnf; rdef;rudk
wpdef;pdef; Munfh\? tcsif;csif; wpdef;pdef;
Munfhukefaom xdkrdef;rç a,musfm;wdkYtm; jyif;pGm
wyfrufjcif;]&m*} onf xif&Sm;jzpfav\?
&m*aMumifhjzpfaoM ylyefjcif;onf udk,fü usa&muf\?
xdk (rdef;rç a,musfm;) wdkYonf &m*aMumifh
jzpfaoM ylyefjcif;aMumifh arxkeftusifh udk
rSD0Jukef\

0gao| xdktcg arxkeftusifhrSD0Jaom olwdkYudk
jrifMuaomtcg wpfyg;aom olwdkYonf]]npfaomol
ysufavavmh? npfaomol ysufavavmh?
owå0gwpfa,mufonf owå0gwpfa,muf tm; podkYaom
trludk tb,fhaMumifh jyK&oenf;}}[k qdkí ajrrlefYjzifh
ypfukef\? wpfyg;aom olwdkYonf jymjzifh ypfukef\?
wpfyg;aom olwdkYonf EGm;acs;jzifh
ypfukef\? ,cktcgüvnf; vlwdkYonf tcsKdUaom
Zeyk'fwdkYü owdkYorD;udk aqmif,lvwfaomf
ajrrlefYjzifh ypfukef\? tcsKdU vlwdkYonf jymjzifh
ypfukef\? tcsKdUvlwdkYonf EGm;acs;jzifh ypfukef\
a&S;usaom OD;pGmodtyfaom xdktusifhtrludk

twkvdkufí jyKvkyfMuaomfvnf;hxdktusifhtrl\
teuft"dyÜg,fudkum; rodMuukef/

arxkeftusihf

127/ 0gao| xdk (urÇmwnfp) tcgü xdk (tdrfaxmifrl)
udk t"r®[lí orkwftyf\? ,cktcg xdk (tdrfaxmifrl) udk
"r®[lí orkwftyf\ 0gao| xdk (urÇmwnfp) tcgü
tMuifowå0gwdkYonf arxkeftusifhudk rSD0Jukef\
xdkowå0gwdkYonf wpfvvHk;vHk;vnf;aumif;?
ESpfvvHk;vHk;vnf; aumif; &Gmed*Hk;odkY
0ifcGifhr&Muukef/0gao| tMuif (urÇmwnfp) tcgü
xdkowå0gwdkYonf xdk arxkeftusifhü tydkif;tjcm;r&Sd
rSD0Jcif;odkY a&mufukef\? xdktcg
xdkarxkeftusifhudk zHk;uG,f&ef tvdkYiSg
tdrfaqmuf&ef tm;xkwfMuukef\? 0gao| xdktcg
ysif;&daom oabm&Sdaom owå0g wpfa,muftm;
podkYaom tMuHonf jzpf\?]]tcsif;wdkY igonf
oav;qefudk nOfhtcg nOfhpmç eHeuftcg
eHeufpmtvdkYiSg ,lvsuf tb,fhaMumifh
yifyef;cHaernfenf;? igonf oav; qefudk
wpfBudrfwnf;jzifhom nOfhpmç eHeufpmtvdkYiSg
aqmif&rl aumif;avpG}}[k (tMuHjzpf\)/

0gao| xdktcg xdkowå0gonf oav;qefudk
wpfBudrfwnf;jzifhom nOfhpmç eHeufpm tvdkYiSg
aqmif,l\ 0gao| xdktcg wpfyg;aom owå0gonf
xdkowå0gxH csOf;uyfí xdkowå0g tm;]]tcsif;
vmavmh? oav;qef,l&ef oGm;ukeftHh}}[k
qdkV]]tcsif;vl awmfNyD? igonf oav;qefudk
wpfBudrfwnf;jzifhom nOfhpmç
eHeufpmtvdkYiSg ,lcJhNyD}}[k qdkV 0gao| xdktcg
xdkowå0gonf xdkowå0gtwkudk vdkufí]]tcsif;vl podkY

(ESpf&ufpm ,lxm;jcif;onf) vnf; aumif;\}}[k oav;qefudk
wpfBudrfwnf;jzifhom ESpf&ufpmtvdkYiSg aqmif,lV

0gao| xdktcg wpfyg;aom owå0gonf xdkowå0gxH
csOf;uyfí]] tcsif;vl vmavmh? oav;qef,l&ef
oGm;ukeftHh}}[k qdkV tcsif;vl awmfNyD? igonf
oav;qefudk wpfBudrfwnf; jzifhom ESpf&uf
pm,lcjHnyD[k qdkV 0gao| xdktcg xdkowå0gonf
xdkowå0gtwkudk vdkufí tcsif;vl podkY
(av;&ufpm ,lxm;jcif;onf) vnf; aumif;\[k oav;qefudk
wpfBudrfwnf; jzifhom av;&ufpmtvdkYiSg aqmif,lV

0gao| xdktcg wpfyg;aom owå0gonf xdkowå0gxH
csOf;uyfí]]tcsif;vl vmavmh? oav;qef,l&ef
oGm;ukeftHh}}[k qdkV tcsif;vl awmfNyD? igonf
oav;qefudk wpfBudrfwnf; jzifhom
av;&ufpm ,lcjhNyD[k qdkV 0gao| xdktcg
xdkowå0gonf xdkowå0gtwkudk vdkufí tcsif;vl podkY
(&Spf&ufpm ,lxm;jcif;onf) vnf; aumif;\[k oav;qefudk
wpfBudrfwnf;jzifh om &Spf&ufpmtvdkYiSg aqmif,lV

0gao| tMuifftcg xdkowå0gwdkYonf oav;qefudk
odkrSD;í pm;&ef tm;xkwfukef\? xdktcg zGJEkonfvnf;
qefudk ajr\$;,Suf\? zGJonfvnf; qefudk zHk;tkyf\?
½dk;jywfonfvnf; jyefí rpnfyif? jzwf&mt&yfonf
xif&Sm;\? oav;yifwdkYonf tpkvdkuf tpkvdkuf
wnfukefV

oav;qef cGJa0jcif;

128/ 0gao| xdktcg xdkowå0gwdkYonf
pnf;a0;Muukef\? pnf;a0;MuukefNyD;aomf
nnf;wGm;Muukef\?]]tcsif;wdkY owå0gwdkYü
t,kwfw&m;wdkYonf xif&Sm;jzpfclhukefNyDwum;?
igwdkYonf a&S;u (Oypm&psmef) pdwfjzifh
NyD;ukef\? ESpfodrfhjCIF; jYDwd} vQif tpm&Sdukef\?

rdrdwdkY udk,fa&mifjzifh awmufyukef\? aumif;uifü
oGm;vmEdkifukef\? wifhw,faomae&m&Sdukef\?
&SnfpGmaom umvywfvHk;wnfukef\ &SnfpGmaom
umvvGefvwfaomf wpf&Ha&mtcgü xdkigwdkYhtm;
t&omESifh jynfhpHkaom ajrqDonf a&ü
xuf0ef;usiftESHU wnf\? xdkajrqDonf tqif;
teHU t&omESifh jynfhpHk\? xdkigwdkYonf ajrqDudk
vufwdkYjzifh tvkwftavG;jyKí pm;&ef tm;xkwf
cjhukef\? ajrqDukd vufwdkYjzifh tvkyftavG;jyKum
pm;&ef vHkUvjyKukefaom xdkigwdkYtm; rdrdwdkY
udk,fa&mifonf uG,fcJh\? rdrdwdkY
udk,fa&mifuG,fonf&Sdaomf vaewdkY
xif&Sm;jzpfukef\? vaewdkY xif&Sm;jzpfaomf eu©wf
wm&mwdkY xif&Sm;jzpfukef\? eu©wf wm&m
oP²mefwdkY xif&Sm;jzpfukefaomf nOfhaeYwdkY
xif&Sm;jzpfukef\? nOfhaeYwdkY xif&Sm;jzpfukefaomf
vç vcGJwdkY xif&Sm;jzpfukef\? vç vcGJwdkY
xif&Sm;jzpfukefaomf Owkç ESpfwdkYonf xifukef\?
xdk igwdkYonf ajrqDudk pm;ukefvsuf xdkajrqDvQif
tpm&Sdukefvsuf xdkajrqDvQif tm[m&&Sdukefvsuf
&SnfpGmaom umvywfvHk; wnf cJh Muukef\

xdkigwdkYtm; ,kwfnHhaom tukodkvfw&m;wdkY
xif&Sm;jzpfjcf;aMumifh ajrqDonf uG,fcJh\?
ajrqDuG,fonf&Sdaomf ajrvTmonf xif&Sm;jzpf cJh\?
xdkajrvTmonf tqif; teHU t&omESifh jynfhpHk\?
xdkigwdkYonf ajrvTmudk pm;&ef tm;xkwfcJhMuukef\?
xdkigwdkYonf xdkajrvTmudk pm;ukefvsuf
xdkajrvTmvQif tpm&Sdukefvsuf xdkajrvTmvQif
tm[m&&Sdukefvsuf &SnfpGmaom umvywfvHk; wnf
cJhMuukef\

,kwfnHhaom tukodkvfw&m;wdkY
xif&Sm;jzpfjcf;aMumifh xdkigwdkYtm; ajrvTmonf
uG,fcJh\? ajrvTmuG,fonf&Sdaomf csKdaom EG,fonf
xif&Sm;jzpf cJh\? xdk (csKdaomEG,f) onf tqif; teHU

t&omESifh jynfhpHk\? xdkigwdkYonf csKdaom
EG,fwdkYudk pm;&ef tm;xkwfcJhMuukef\?
xdkigwdkYonf csKdaom EG,fudk pm;ukefvsuf
xdkcsKdaom EG,fvQif tpm&Sdukefvsuf xdkcsKdaom
EG,fvQif tm[m& &Sdukefvsuf &SnfpGmaom
umvywfvHk; wnfcJhMuukefV

xdkigwdkYtm; ,kwfnHhaom tukodkvfw&m;wdkY\
xif&Sm;jzpfjcf;aMumifh csKdaomEG,fonf uG,fcJh\
csKdaomEG,f uG,fonf&Sdaomf xif;jzifh rcsuf&aom
qefuGJr&Sdaom zGJr&Sdaom pifMu,faom aumif;aom
teHU&Sdaom qefvHk;omoD;aom oav;yifonf
xif&Sm;jzpfjcfJhV tMuif (oav;qef) udk nOfhtcg
nOfhpmtvdkYiSg ,lukef\? eHeuftcg xdk (oav;qef) onf
rSnfhonf jzpfí wpfzef ayguf\? tMuif oav;qefudk
eHeuftcg eHeufpmtvdkYiSg ,lukef\? nOfhtcg xdk
oav;qefonf rSnfhonfjzpfí wpfzef ayguf\? &dwfjzwf (,l)
&m t&yfonf rxifukef/ xdk ig wdkYonf xif;jzifh
rcsuf&aom oav;qefudk pm;ukefvsuf xdkoav;qefvQif
tpm&Sdukefvsuf xdkoav;qefvQif tm[m&&Sdukefvsuf
&SnfpGmaom umvywfvHk; wnfcJhMuukefV

xkdigwdkYtm; ,kwfnHhaom tukokdvfw&m;wdkY\
xif&Sm;jzpfjcf;aMumifh zGJEkonfvnf; qefudk
ajr§;,Suf\? zGJonfvnf; qefudk zHk;tkyf\?
½kd;jywfonfvnf; wpfzef rpnfyif? jzwf&m,l&m t&yfonf
xif&Sm;av\? oav;yifwdkYonf tpkvdkuf tpkvdkuf
wnfukefV]]igwdkYonf oav;yifudk a0Mu&rl tydkif;tjcm;
xm;Mu&rl aumif;avpG}}[k (nnf;wGm;Muukef\)/ 0gao|
xkdtcg xkdowå0gwdkYonf oav;yifudk a0ukef\?
tydkif;tjcm;udk xm;ukefV

129/ 0gao| xkdtcg vQyfay:aom oabm&Sdaom
owå0gwpfa,mufonf rdrdtzdkYudk apmifha&Smufí
olwpyfg;tzdkYudk ray;b| ,lí oHk;pm;\? xkdoludk
zrf;ukef\? zrf;NyD;aomf podkY qkdukef\ -

]]tcsif;owå0g oifonf ,kwfnHhaom trludk jyKbd\wum;? oifonf rdrdtzdkYudk apmifh a&Smufí olwpfyg;tzdkYudk ray;b] ,lí oHk;pm;bd\? tcsif;owå0g oifonf aemufwpfzef podkYaom trludk rjyKvifh}}[k (qdkukef\)/

0gao| xkdowå0gonf]]t&SifwdkY aumif;ygNyD}}[k xkdowå0gwdkYtm; 0efcH\? 0gao| xkd owå0gonf ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf;/y/ 0gao| xkdowå0gonf oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; rdrdtzdkYudk apmifha&Smufí olwpfyg;OpömtzdkYudk ray;b] ,lí oHk;pm;\? xkdoludk zrf;ukef\? zrf;NyD;aomf podkY qdkukef\ -

]]tcsif;owå0g oifonf ,kwfnHhaomtrludk jyKbd\wum;? oifonf rdrdtzdkYudk apmifh a&Smufí olwpfyg;tzdkYudk ray;b] ,lí oHk;pm;bd\? tcsif;owå0g oifonf aemufwpfzef podkYaom trludk rjyKvifh}}[k (qdkukefí) wpfyg;aom olwdkYonf xkdcdk;aom oludk vufjzifh ykwfcwfukef\? tcsKdUolwdkYonf cjzifh aygufukef\? tcsKdUolwdkYonf wkwfjzifh ½kdufukef\ 0gao| xkdtcgu tpjyKí ray;onfudk ,ljcif;onf xif&Sm;\? uJh&JUjcif;onf xif&Sm;\? r[kwfrfSef ajymjcif;onf xif&Sm;\? wkwf (vufeuf) udkifjcif;onf xif&Sm;\

r[mor®wrif;

130/ 0gao| xkdtcg owå0gwdkYonf pnf;a0;ukef\? pnf;a0;ukefNyD;aomf nnf;wGm;Mu ukef\ -

]]tcsif;wdkY owå0gwdkYü t,kwfw&m;wdkYonf xif&Sm;jzpfukefNyDwum;? tMuifhaMumifh ray;b],ljcif;onf xif&Sm;\? uJh&JUjcif;onf xif&Sm;\? r[kwfrfSefajymjcif;onf xif&Sm;\? wkwfudkif jcif;onf xif&Sm;\? xdkYaMumifh ½lwfcxkdudfoludk w&m;ojzifh ½lwfcsaom uJh&JUxkdudfoludk w&m;ojzifh uJh&JUaom ESifxkwfxkdudfoludk w&m;ojzifh

ESifxkwfaom wpfa,mufaomoludk igwdkY orkwf
ukeftHh? xdkYjyif igwdkYonf xkdoltm; oav;qefwdkY\
tzdkYtpkudk ay;ukeftHh}}[k (nnf;wGm;
ajymqdkMuukef\)/

0gao| xkdtcg xkdowå0gwdkYonf
xkdowå0gwdkYwGif tvGeftqif;vSaom tvGef¹/₂lcsifzG,f
&Sdaom tvGefMunfndKzG,f&Sdaom
tvGefwefcdk;BuD;aom owå0gxH csOf;uyfí þpum;udk
qdkMu ukef\ -

]]t&Sifvl vmygavmh? ¹/₂lwfcxkdudfoludk
w&m;ojzifh ¹/₂lwfcxygavmh? uJh&JUxkdudfoludk w&m;
ojzifh uJh&JUygavmh? ESifxkwfxkdudfoludk w&m;ojzifh
ESifxkwfygavmh? tuREkfyfwdkYum; oifhtm;
oav;qefwdkY\ tzdkYtpkudk ay;ygukeftHh}}[k
(qdkMuukef\)/

0gao| xkdowå0gonf]] tcsif;wdkY aumif;ygNyD}}[k
xkdowå0gwdkYtm; 0efcHí ¹/₂lwfcxkdudf oludk
w&m;ojzifh ¹/₂lwfc\? uJh&JUxkdudfoludk w&m;ojzifh
uJh&JU\? ESifxkwfxkdudfoludk w&m;ojzifh ESifxkwf\
xkdolwdkYonfum; xkdoltm; oav;qefwdkY\
tzdkYtpkudk ay;Muukef\

131/ 0gao| vltrsm;wdkYonf
orkwftyfaomaMumifh]]r[mor®w r[mor®w}} [laom
yXra0g[m&]a&S;OD;pGm ac:qdkjcif; }onf jzpf\
0gao| v,fajrwdkY\
t&SifjzpfafaomaMumifh]]cwåd,cwåd,}}[laom
'kwd,a0g[m&]ESpfqifhajrmuf ac:qdkjcif;} onf jzpf\
0gao| w&m; ojzifh olwpfyg;wdkYudk
ESpfoufapwwfaomaMumifh]]&mZm &mZm}}[laom
wwd,a0g[m&]oHk;qifh ajrmufac:qdkjcif;}onf jzpf\
0gao| þodkYvQif a&S;usaom a&S;OD;pGm odyfaom
xkdrijf;rsKd;\ trnfonf jzpfav\? xkdowå0gwdkY\omvQif
(xkdtrnfonf) jzpf\
wpfyg;aom owå0gwdkY\ (trnf)

rjzpf? wlaomowå0gwdkY\omvQif (trnf) jzpf\? rwlaom
owå0gwdkY\ (trnf) rjzpf? w&m;ojzifhomvQif (trnf)
jzpf\? rw&m;ojzifh (trnf) rjzpf/ 0gao| rSef\? þvl
taygif;ü w&m;onfomvQif rsufarSmufb0üvnf;aumif;
wrvGefb0üvnf;aumif; tjrwfqHk; jzpfV

ykPÖm;tpk

132/ 0gao| xkdtcg xkdowå0gwdkYwGif
tcsKdUowå0gwdkYtm; þodkYaom tMuHonf jzpf\ -

]]tcsif;wdkY owå0gwkdYü t,kwfw&m;wdkYonf
xif&Sm; jzpfukefNyDwum;? tMuifhaMumifh
ray;bJ,ljCIF;onf xif&Sm;\? uJh&JUjCIF;onf xif&Sm;\?
r[kwfrSefajymjCIF;onf xif&Sm;\? wkwfudkifjCIF;onf
xif&Sm;\? ESifxkwfjCIF;onf xif&Sm;\?
igwdkYonf ,kwfnHhaom tukokdvf w&m;wdkYudk
arQmMu&rl aumif;avpG}}[k (tMuHjzpf\)/
xkdowå0gwdkYonf xkd,kwfnHhaom
tukokdvfw&m;wdkYudk arQmMuukefV/
0gao| ,kwfnHhaom tukokdvfw&m;wdkYudk
arQmMuaom aMumifh]]jAm[®P jAm[®P}}[laom
yXra0g[m&]a&S;OD;pGm ac:qdkjCIF;}onf jzpf\? xkd
(jAm[®P) wdkYonf awmt&yfü opf&Gufrdk;
ausmif;wdkYudk jyKí opf&Gufrdk;ausmif;wdkYü
psmef0ifpm;ukef\? (csufjyKwfí
pm;jCIF;r&SdaomaMumifh) rD;cJ rD;cdk;rS
uif;ukefonfjzpfí? (axmif;í csufjyKwfzG,f
r&SdaomaMumifh) usnfayGUwdkYudk
csxm;ukefonfjzpfí nOfhtcg nOfhpmtvdkYiSg eHeuftcg
eHeufpm tvdkYiSg &Gmed*Hk; rif;aejynfwdkYodkY
tpm&Sm&ef 0ifukefV

xkd (jAm[®P) wdkYonf tpmudk &aomf awmt&yf
opf&Gufrdk;ausmif;wdkYü wpfzef psmef 0ifpm;ukef\
xkdoludk vlwdkYjrifvwfaomf podkY qdkukef\ -

]]tcsif;wdkY powå0gwkdYonf awmt&yf
opf&Gufrdk;ausmif;wdkYudk jyKí opf&Gufrdk;ausmif;
wdkYü psmef0ifpm;ukef\? (csufjyKwfí pm;jcif;
r&SdaomaMumifh) rD;cJ rD;cdk;rS uif;ukefonf jzpfí?
(axmif;í csufjyKwfzG,f r&SdaomaMumifh)
usnfayGUwdkYudk csxm;ukefonf jzpfí? nOfhtcg
nOfhpm tvdkYiSg eHeuftcg eHeufpmtvdkYiSg &Gm
ed*Hk; rif;aejynfwdkYodkY tpm&Sm&ef 0ifukef\
xkdowå0g wkdkYonf tpmudk &ukefí wpfzefvQif
awmt&yf opf&Gufrdk;ausmif;wdkYü
psmef0ifpm;ukef\}}[k (qdkukef\)/ 0gao| podkY
psmef0ifpm;aomaMumifhomvQif]]psm,u psm,u}}
[laom 'kwd, a0g[m&]ESpfqifhajrmufac:qdkjcif;} onf
jzpfV

0gao| xkd (owå0g) wdkYwGif tcsKdUaom
owå0gwkdYonf awmt&yf opf&Gufrdk;ausmif;wdkYü
xkdpsmefudk r&Edkifukefonfjzpfí
&Gmed*Hk;teD;odkY 0ifum a0'usrf;wdkYudk
jyKpkydkYcsvsuf aeMuukef\ xkdolwdkYudk vlwdkY
jrifaomf podkY qdkukef\?]]tcsif;wdkY
powå0gwkdYonf awmt&yf opf&Gufrdk;
ausmif;wdkYü xkdpsmefudk r&Edkifukefonfjzpfí
&Gmed*Hk;teD;odkY 0ifum a0'usrf;wdkYudk
jyKpkydkYcsvsuf aeMuukef\? ,cktcgü polwdkYonf
psmefr&Edkifukef\}}[k (qdkukef\)/ 0gao| ,cktcg
polwdkY onf psmefr&EdkifaomaMumifh]]tZÑ m,u
tZÑ m,u}} [laom wwd,a0g[m&]oHk;qifhajrmuf
ac:qdkjcif;} onf jzpfV

0gao| a&S;tcgu xkda0'usrf;rsm;
ydkYcsjyKpkrludk ,kwfonf[k orkwf\? ,cktcg xkda0'

usrf;rsm; jyKpkydkYcsrludk jrwoff[k orkwf\ 0gao|
podkYvQif xkdykPÖm;rsKd;\ a&S;usaom a&S;OD;pGm
odtyfaom a0g[m&jzifh (jAm[®P psm,u tZÑ m,u
[laom) trnfonf jzpfav\? xkdowå0gwkdY\omvQif
(xkdtrnfonf) jzpf\? wpfyg;aom owå0gwkdY\ (trnf)
rjzpf? wlaom owå0gwkdY\omvQif (trnf) jzpf\? rwlaom
owå0gwkdY\ (trnf) rjzpf? w&m;ojzifhomvQif (trnf)
jzpf\? rw&m;ojzifh (trnf) rjzpf/ 0gao| rSef\? þvltaygif;ü
w&m;onfomvQif rsufarSmufb0üvnf;aumif;
wrvGefb0üvnf;aumif; tjrwfqHk;jzpfV

tonf (ukefoG,fv,fvkyf) tpk

133/ 0gao| xkdowå0gwkdYwGif
tcsKdUowå0gwkdYonf tdrfaxmifjyKukefí toD;tjcm;
(ukef oG,fjCIF; EGm;arG;jCIF; v,fvkyfjCIF;ponfh)
tvkyfwdkYudk tm;xkwfukef\? 0gao| tdrfaxmifjyKukef í
toD;tjcm; (ukefoG,fjCIF; EGm;arG;jCIF;
v,fvkyfjCIF;paom) tvkyfwdkYudk
tm;xkwfjCIF;aMumifh]]a0ó a0ó}}[laom
a0g[m&]ac:a0:jCIF;} onf jzpfV

0gao| podkYvQif þtonfrsKd;\ a&S;usaom
OD;pGmodtyfaom a0g[m&jzifh]a0ó} [laom trnfonf
jzpfav\? xkdowå0gwkdY\omvQif (xkdtrnfonf) jzpf\?
wpfyg;aomowå0g wdkY\ (trnf) rjzpf?
wlaomowå0gwkdY\omvQif (trnf) jzpf\?
rwlaomowå0gwkdY\ (trnf) rjzpf/ w&m;ojzifhomvQif
(trnf) jzpf\? rw&m;ojzifh (trnf) rjzpf/ 0gao| rSef\? þvl
taygif;ü w&m;onfomvQif rsufarSmufb0üvnf;aumif;
wrvGefb0üvnf;aumif; tjrwfqHk; jzpfV

olqif;&Jtpk

134/ 0gao| xkdowå0gwkdKwGif
tMuifowå0gwkdKyonf <uif;usefukef\? xkd
(<uif;usefaom owå0g)wdKyonf Murf;aom tvkyfjzifh
toufarG;rl&Sdukef\? ao;Ekwfaom tvkyfjzifh toufarG;
rl&Sdukef\ 0gao| Murf;aomtvkyfjzifh toufarG;rl
ao;Ekwfaom tvkyfjzifh
toufarG;rl&SdMuaomaMumifh]]ok'´ ok'´}}[laom
trnfonf jzpf\

0gao| podkYvQif xkd olqif;&JrsKd;\
a&S;avmujzpfpOf trnfjzpfamaMumifh
xkdowå0gwkdK\omvQif (xkdtrnfonf) jzpf\?
wpfyg;aom owå0gwkdK\ (trnf) rjzpf/ wlaom
owå0gwkdK\omvQif (trnf) jzpf\? rwlaom owå0gwkdK\
(trnf) rjzpf? w&m;ojzifhomvQif (trnf) jzpf\?
rw&m;ojzifh (trnf) rjzpf/ 0gao| rSef\? pvltagif;ü
w&m;onfomvQif rsuf arSmufb0üvnf;aumif;
wrvGefb0üvnf;aumif; tjrwfqHk;jzpf\

135/ 0gao| tMuiftcgü rif;rsKd;onfvnf; rdrdwdK\
usifh0wfw&m;udk uJh&JUvsuf]]igonf &[ef;jzpfthH}}[k
vIUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY 0ifa&muf\

0gao| ykPÖm;rsKd;onfvnf;/y/

0gao| tonfrsKd;onfvnf;/y/

0gao| olqif;&JrsKd;onfvnf; rdrdwdK\
usifh0wfw&m;udk uJh&JUvsuf]]igonf &[ef;jzpfthH}}
[k vIUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY 0ifa&muf\? xkdtcgonf
&Sdonfomwnf;/

0gao| ptrsKd;av;yg;wdKYrS &[ef; rsKd;\ trnfonf
jzpfamaMumifh xkdowå0gwkdK\ (trnfonf) omvQif
jzpf\? wpfyg;aom owå0gwkdK\ (trnf) rjzpf? wlaom
owå0gwkdK\ (trnf) omvQif jzpf\? rwlaom owå0gwkdK\
(trnf) rjzpf/ w&m;ojzifhomvQif (trnf)jzpf\? rw&m;ojzifh
(trnf) rjzpf/ 0gao| rSef\? powåavmuü w&m;onfomvQif

rsuf arSmuf b0üvnf;aumif; wrvGefb0üvnf;aumif;
tjrwfqHk;jzpfV

'kp¹/₂kdufponftaMumif;

136/ 0gao| rif;rsKd;onfvnf; udk,fjzifh jyKaom
raumif;aom tusifh]um,'kp¹/₂kduf} udk usifhí Elwfjzifh
jyKaom raumif;aom tusifh]0pD'kp¹/₂kduf} udk usifhí
pdwfjzifh jyKaom raumif;aom tusifh]raem'kp¹/₂kduf}
udk usifhí rSm;aom t,l0g'&Sd\? rSm;aom t,l0g'jzifh
jyKaomuH&Sd\? rSm;aomt,l0g'jzifh jyKaom
uHaMumifh cE``mudk,fysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufü
csrf;om uif;aom raumif;aom vm;&m ysufpD;vsuf
usa&muf&m i&JodkY a&muf&V

0gao| ykPÖm;rsKd;onfvnf;/y/

0gao| tonfrsKd;onfvnf;/y/

0gao| olqif;&JrsKd;onfvnf;/y/

0gao| &[ef;rsKd;onfvnf; udk,fjzifh jyKaom
raumif;aom tusifh]um,'kp¹/₂kduf} udk usifhí Elwfjzifh
jyKaom raumif;aom tusifh]0pD'kp¹/₂kduf} udk usifhí
pdwfjzifh jyKaom raumif;aom tusifh]raem'kp¹/₂kduf}
udk usifhí rSm;aom t,l0g'&Sd\? rSm;aom t,l0g'jzifh
jyKaom uH&Sd\? rSm;aom t,l0g'jzifh jyKaom
uHaMumifh cE``mudk,fysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufü
csrf;omuif;aom raumif;aom vm;&m ysufpD;vsuf
usa&muf&m i&JodkY a&muf&V

0gao| rif;rsKd;onfvnf; udk,fjzifh jyKaom aumif;aom
tusifh]um,okp¹/₂kduf} udk usifhí ElwfjzifhjyKaom
aumif;aom tusifh]0pDokp¹/₂kduf} udk usifhí pdwfjzifh
jyKaom aumif;aom tusifh]raemokp¹/₂kduf} udk usifhí
rSefaom t,l0g'&Sd\? rSefaom t,l0g'jzifh jyKaom
uH&Sd\? rSefaom t,l0g'jzifh jyKaomuHaMumifh

cE"mudk,fysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufü aumif;aom
vm;&m ewf jynfodkY a&muf&V

0gao| ykPÖm;rsKd;onfvnf;/y/

0gao| tonfrsKd;onfvnf;/y/

0gao| olqif;&JrsKd;onfvnf;/y/

0gao| &[ef;rsKd;onfvnf; udk,fjzifh jyKaom
aumif;aom tusifh]um,okp¹/₂kduf} udk usifhí Elwfjzifh
jyKaom aumif;aom tusifh]0pDokp¹/₂kduf} udk usifhí
pdwfjzifh jyKaom aumif;aom tusifh]raemokp¹/₂kduf}
udk usifhí rSefaom t,l0g'&Sd\? rSefaom t,l0g'jzifh
jyKaom uH&Sd\? rSefaom t,l0g'jzifh
jyKaomuHaMumifh cE"mudk,fysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS
aemufü aumif;aom vm;&m ewfjynfodkY a&muf&V

137/ 0gao| rif; rsKd;onfvnf; udk,fjzifh (okp¹/₂kduf
'kp¹/₂kduf) ESpfersKd;pHkudk usifhavh&Sd\? Elwfjzifh
(okp¹/₂kduf 'kp¹/₂kduf) ESpfersKd;pHkudk
usifhavh&Sd\? pdwfjzifh (okp¹/₂kduf 'kp¹/₂kduf)
ESpfersKd;pHkudk usifh avh&Sd\? (or®mt,l rdpämt,l)
ESpfersKd;pHka&maom t,l&Sd\? (or®mt,l rdpämt,l)
ESpfersKd;pHka&maom t,ljzifh aqmufwnftyfaom
uH&Sd\? (or®mt,l rdpämt,l) ESpfersKd;pHka&maom
t,ljzifh aqmuf wnftyfaom uHaMumifh
cE"mudk,fysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufü
csrf;omqif;&Judk cHpm; &V

0gao| ykPÖm;rsKd;onfvnf;/y/

0gao| tonfrsKd;onfvnf;/y/

0gao| olqif;&JrsKd;onfvnf;/y/

0gao| &[ef;rsKd;onfvnf; udk,fjzifh (okp¹/₂kduf
'kp¹/₂kduf) ESpfersKd;pHkudk usifhavh&Sd\? Elwfjzifh
(okp¹/₂kduf 'kp¹/₂kduf) ESpfersKd;pHkudk
usifhavh&Sd\? pdwfjzifh (okp¹/₂kduf 'kp¹/₂kduf)

ESpfrsKd;pHkudk usifhavh&Sd\? (or®mt,l rdpämt,l)
ESpfrsKd;pHka&maom t,l&Sd\? (or®mt,l rdpämt,l)
ESpfrsKd;pHka&maom t,l jzifh aqmufwnftyfaom
uH&Sd\? (or®mt,l rdpämt,l) ESpfrsKd;pHka&maom
t,ljzifh aqmuf wnftyfaom uHaMumifh
cE"mudk,fysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufü
csrf;omqif;&Judk cHpm;&V aAm"dyu©d,w&m;
yGg;rsm;jcif;

138/ 0gao| rif;rsKd;onfvnf; udk,fjzifh
apmifhpnf;onfjzpfí Elwfjzifh apmifhpnf;onfjzpfí
pdwfjzifh apmifhpnf;onfjzpfí ckepfyg;aom¹
aAm"dyu©d,w&m;wdkYudk yGg;rsm;tm;xkwfí
prsufarSmufb0üyif udavoy&dedAÁmefjyKV

0gao| ykPÖm;rsKd;onfvnf;/y/

0gao| tonfrsKd;onfvnf;/y/

0gao| olqif;&JrsKd;onfvnf;/y/

0gao| &[ef;rsKd;onfvnf; udk,fjzifh
apmifhpnf;onfjzpfí Elwfjzifh apmifhpnf;onfjzpfí
pdwfjzifh apmifhpnf;onf jzpfí ckepfyg;aom
aAm"dyu©d,w&m;wdkYudk yGg;rsm;tm;xkwfí prsuf
arSmufb0üyif udavoy&dedAÁmefjyKV

139/ 0gao| ptrsKd;av;yg;wdkYwGif tMuif&[ef;onf
ylaZmftxl;udk cHxkduf\? tmoa0gw&m; ukefNyD;jzpf\?
(r*ftusifhudk) usifhoHk;NyD;jzpf\? (r*fudpöudk)
jyKNyD;jzpf\? cE"m0efudk csNyD;jzpf\? rdrdtusKd;
(t&[wåzdkvf) odkY a&mufNyD;jzpf\?
b0oHa,mZOofukefNyD;jzpf\? aumif;pGm odí
vGwfajrmufNyD; jzpf\? xkd (&[ef;) udk
xkdtrsKd;av;yg;wdkYwGif w&m;ojzifhomvQif jrwf\ [lí
qdktyf\? rw&m;ojzifh (jrwf\ [lí) rqdktyf/ 0gao| rSef\?
pvltagif;ü w&m;onf omvQif rsufarSmufb0üvnf;aumif;
wrvGefb0üvnf;aumif; tjrwfqHk; jzpfV

140/ 0gao| oeuFkrm&jA[®monfvnf; p*gxmudk
qdk\ -

]]vltaygif;ü tMuifolwdkYonf trsKd;tEG,fudk
tm;udk;avh&Sdukef\? (xkdol wdkYwGif) rif;rsKd;onf
jrwf\?ewfvltaygif;ü (tMuifolonf) todÓPf]0dZÆm}
tusifh]p&P}ESifh jynfhphK\? xkdolonf jrwf\}}[k
(qdk\)/

0gao| oeuFkrm&jA[®monf xkd*gxmudk
aumif;pGm oDqdkay\? raumif;ojzifh oDqdkonf
r[kwfay? aumif;pGm &Gwfqdkay\? raumif;ojzifh
&Gwfqdkonf r[kwfay? tusKd;ESifh pyfay\?
tusKd;ESifhrpyfonf r[kwfay? igoabmw\? 0gao|
igonfvnf; ptwlyif qdk\ -

]]vltaygif;ü tMuifolwdkYonf trsKd;tEG,fudk
tm;udk;avh&Sdukef\? (xkdol wdkYwGif) rif;rsKd;onf
jrwf\? ewfvltaygif;ü (tMuifolonf) todÓPf]0dZÆm}
tusifh]p&P}ESifh jynfhphK\? xkdolonf jrwf\}}[k
(qdk\)/

jrwpGmbk&m;onf pw&m;awmfudk a[mawmfrl\?
0gao|ESifh bm&'GgZwdkYonf jrwpGm bk&m;
a[mawmfrlaom w&m;awmfudk ESpfvdkukefonfjzpfí
0rf;ajrmufpGm ch,lavukefownf;/

av;ckajrmuf t^{*3/4}nokwf NyD;V

1/ ckepfyg;= owdy]mef? or®yÜ"mef? £'`dyg'f? £a`E
`? Akdvf? aAmZÑ if? r^{*3/4}iftpktm;jzifh ckepfyg;wnf;/

Ä

5-orÜom'eD,okwf

toQifom&dykMwm\ &J&ifhaompum;oH

141/ tuREkfyfonf podkY Mum;emcJh&ygonf -

tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf emVE´mNrKdU
yg0g&duolaX;\ o&ufO,smOfü oDwif;oHk; aeawmfrlV/
xkdtcg toQifom&dykMwmonf jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY
csOf;uyfí jrwpfGmbk&m;udk &Sdcdk;NyD; vQif
wpfckaomae&mü xkdifaeV wpfckaomae&mü
xkdifNyD;aomtoQifom&dykMwmonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; bpum;udk avQmuf\ -

]]jrwpfGmbk&m; tuREkfyfonf jrwpfGmbk&m;ü
podkY MunfndKyg\? (tvHk;pHkaom w&m;wdkYudk)
ydkif;jcm;í odawmfrljcif;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;xuf
vGefujaom todÓPf&Sdaom wpyfg;aom
orPonfvnf;aumif; jAm[®Ponfvnf;aumif; (a&S;uvnf;)
r&Sdpzl;? (aemifvnf;) r&SdvwåHU? ,ckvnf; r&Sd?
podkY MunfndKyg\}}[k (avQmuf\)/

142/ om&dykMwm csD;rGrf;tyfaom
wkefvlyfjCIF;r&Sdaom bpum;udk qdkay\? udk,fwkdif
odoujhodkY {uEÅoEéd|mefpum;udk qdkay\?
jcaoFhrif;ujhodkY &J&ifhaom pum;udk
MuHK;0g;ay\~]jrwpfGmbk&m; jrwpfGmbk&m;ü
tuREkfyfonf podkY MunfndKyg\? (tvHk;pHkaom
w&m;wdkYudk) ydkif; jcm;í odawmfrljCIF;ü
jrwpfGmbk&m;xuf vGefujaom todÓPf&Sdaom
wpfyg;aom orPonf vnf;aumif;? jAm[®Ponfvnf;aumif;
(a&S;uvnf;) r&Sdpzl;? (aemifvnf;) r&SdvwåHU? ,ck
vnf;r&Sd? (podkY MunfndKyg\ }[k &J&ifhaom
pum;udk qdkbd\)/

om&dykMwm a&S;vGefNyD;aom tcgü
ylaZmftxl;udk cHawmfrlxkdufukefaom (tvHk;pHkaom
w&m;wdkYudk) udk,fwkdif rSefpGm
odawmfrlukefaom tMuifjrwpfGmbk&m;wdkYonf
yGifhawmfrlcJhukef\? tvHk;pHkukefaom
xkdjrwpfGmbk&m;wdkYudk (oif\) pdwfjzifh

(xkdbk&m;oQifwdkY\ pdwfudk ydkif;jcm;í oifodoavm/
]]xkd (yGifhawmfriNyD;aom) jrwpfGmbk&m;wdkYonf
podkYaom oDv&Sdukef\}}[lí vnf;aumif;?]]xkd
(yGifhawmfriNyD;aom) jrwpfGmbk&m;wdkYonf
podkYaom (orm"d) w&m;&Sdukef\}}
[lívnf;aumif;?]]xkd (yGifhawmfriNyD;aom)
jrwpfGmbk&m;wdkYonf podkYaom ynm&Sdukef\}}
[lívnf;aumif;?]] (xkdyGifhawmfriNyD;aom)
jrwpfGmbk&m;wdkYonf podkYaom aejcif; &Sdukef\}}
[lí vnf;aumif;?]]xkd (yGifhawmfriNyD;aom)
jrwpfGmbk&m;wdkYonf podkYaom vGwfajrmufjcif;
&Sdukef\}}[lívnf;aumif; (ydkif;jcm;í oifodoavm[k
rdefhawmfri\)/

]]podkY rodyg jrwpfGmbk&m;}} ([k avQmuf\)/

om&dykMwm odkYjzpfvQif aemifftcgü
ylaZmftxl;udk cHawmfriLxdkufukefaom
(tvHk;pHkaomw&m; wdkYudk) udk,fwkdif rSefpGm
odawmfriukefaom tMuif jrwpfGmbk&m;wdkYonf
yGifhawmfriukefvråHU? tvHk;pHkaom
xkdjrwpfGmbk&m;wdkYudkum; (oif\ pdwfjzifh
(xkdbk&m;oQifwdkY\ pdwfudk ykdif;jcm;í oifodoavm/
]]xkd (yGifhawmfriLvråHUukefaom)
jrwpfGmbk&m;wdkYonf podkYaom
oDv&SdukefvråHU}} [lívnfaumif;]]podkYaom
(orm"d) w&m;&SdukefvråHU}}
[lívnfaumif;]]podkYaom ynm&SdukefvråHU}}
[lívnf;aumif;]]podkYaom aejcif;&SdukefvråHU}}
[lívnf;aumif;]]xkd (yGifhawmfriLvråHU ukefaom)
jrwpfGmbk&m;wdkYonf podkYaom vGwfajrmufjcif;
&SdukefvråHU}} [lívnf;aumif; (ydkif; jcm;í
oifodoavm[k rdefYawmfri\)/

]]podkY rodyg jrwpfGmbk&m;}} ([k avQmuf\)/

om&dykMwm odkYjzpfvQif ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxdkufaom (tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wdkYudk)
udk,fwkdif rSefpGm
odawmfrlaom ,ckxif&Sm;&Sdaom ighudk oif\
pdwfjzifh (ig\ pdwfudk ydkif;jcm;í oifod
oavm]]jrwfpGmbk&m;onf podkYaom
oDv&Sdawmfrl\}} [lívnfaumif;]]podkYaom (orm"d)
w&m;&Sdawmfrl\}}[lívnfaumif;]]podkYaom
ynm&Sdawmfrl\}}[lívnf;aumif;]]podkYaom
aejcif;&Sdawmfrl\}} [lívnf;aumif;]]jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
podkYaom vGwfajrmufjcif; &Sdawmfrl\}} [lívnf;aumif;
(ydkif;jcm;í oifodoavm[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

]]podkY rodyg jrwfpGmbk&m;}} ([k avQmuf\)/

om&dykMwm ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxdkufukefaom
(tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wdkYudk) udk,fwkdifrSefpGm
odawmfrlukefaom twdwf tem*wf
ypöKyÜefjzpfukefaom bjrwapGmbk&m;wdkYü
jrwfpGmbk&m;wdkY\ pdwfudk ydkif;jcm;í odaom
ÓPfonf oifhtm; r&Sd/ om&dykMwm xkdodkY
r&SdygbJvsuf tb,fh aMumifh oifonf jrwfaom
wkefvlyfjcif;r&Sdaom pum;udk qdkbdoenf;?
udk,fwkdifodouJhodkY oEéd|mef {uEÅpum;udk
qdkbdoenf;? &J&ifhaom pum;udk MuHK;0g;bdoenf;/

]]jrwfpGmbk&m; jrwfpGmbk&m;ü tuREkfyfonf
podkY MunfndKyg\? (tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wdkYudk)
ydkif;jcm;í odawmfrljcif;ü jrwfpGmbk&m;xuf
vGefujaom todÓPf&Sdaom wpfyg;aom orP
onfvnf;aumif; jAm[®Ponfvnf;aumif; (a&S;uvnf;)
r&Sdpzl;? (aemifvnf;) r&SdvwåHU? ,ckvnf; r&Sd?
podkY MunfndKyg\}}[k (&J&ifhaom pum;udk
MuHK;0g;bdoenf;[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

143/ jrwpfGmbk&m; ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxdkufukefaom (tvHk;pHkaom
w&m;wdkYudk) udk,fwkdif rSefpGm
odawmfrlukefaom twdwf tem*wf ypöKyÜef
jzpfukefaom jrwpfGmbk&m;wdkYü þjrwpfGmbk&m;\
pdwfudk ydkif;jcm;íodaom ÓPfonf tuREkfyftm;
r&Sdyg/ jrwpfGmbk&m; ,if;odkY r&Sdaomfvnf;
a[mtyfaom w&m;tpOfudk avQmufí tuREkfyf odygV

jrwpfGmbk&m; Oyrmtm;jzifh cdkifjrJaom
wHwkdif;ajc&Sdaom ckdifjrJaom wHwkdif;ç
ckdifjrJaom wHcg;wkdif&Sdaom
wHcg;wpfckwnf;om&Sdaom e,fjcm;NrdKUonf rif;tm;
&Sd&m\? xkdNrKdUü ynm&Sdaom vdr®maom
xufjrufaom rodaom (olpdrf;jyify) wpfyg;olwdkYudk
wm;jrpfwwfaom odaomolwdkY udk 0ifapwwfaom
wHcg;apmifhonf &Sd&m\? xkdwHcg;apmifhonf
xkdNrdKU\ xuf0ef;usifü NrKdUywf vrf;udk
vSnfhvnfonf&Sdaomf
wHwkdif;tquftpyfvyf&mudkvnf;aumif;
wHwkdif;usKd;ayguf&mudk vnf;aumif;
t,kwfqHk;tm;jzifh
aMumifxGufavmuf¹/₂HkrQudkaomfvnf; rawGU&m/

xkdwHcg;apmifhtm; þodkYaom tMuHonf
jzpf&m\?]]cyfodrf;ukefaom BuD;aom owå0gwdkY onf
þNrKdUodkY 0ifonfjzpfap xGufonfjzpfap
þwHcg;aygufjzifhom 0ifukef xGufukef&m\}}[k
(tMuHjzpf&m\)/

jrwpfGmbk&m; þtwlomvQif a[mtyfaom
w&m;tpOfudk avQmufí tuREkfyfodygV

jrwpfGmbk&m; ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxdkufukefaom
(tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wdkYudk) udk,fwkdif rSefpGm

odawmfrlukefaom tMuifjrwpGmbk&m;wdkYonf
vGefNyD;aomtcgü yGifhawmfrlcJhukefV cyfodrf;aom
xkdjrwpGmbk&m;wdkYonf pdwfudk
npfñL;apwwfukefaom ynmudk tm;enf;atmif
jyKwwfukefaom tydwftyif]eD0&P}
w&m;ig;yg;wdkYudk y,fí owdy|mefav;yg;wdkYü
aumif;pGm wnfaom pdwf&Sdukefonfjzpfí
aAmZÑifckepfyg;wdkYudk[kwfrSefonfhtwkdif;
yGg;rsm;ukefí rdrdxuf vGefaom ÓPf&Sdaom
t&[wår*fÓPf oAÁnKwÓPfudk odawmfrlcJhukefV

jrwpGmbk&m; ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxdkufukefaom
(tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wdkYudk) udk,fwkdif rSefpGm
odawmfrlukefaom tMuif jrwpGmbk&m;wdkYonf
vmvwåHUaomtcgü yGifhawmfrlukefvwåHU/
cyfodrf;aom xkdjrwpGmbk&m;wdkYonf pdwfudk
npfnL;apwwfukefaom ynmudk tm;enf;atmif
jyKwwfukefaom tydwftyif]eD0&P}
w&m;ig;yg;wdkYudk y,fí owdy|mefav;yg;wdkYü
aumif;pGm wnfaom pdwf&Sdukefonfjzpfí
aAmZÑifckepfyg;wdkYudk[kwfrSefonfhtwkdif;
yGg;rsm;ukefí rdrdxuf vGefaomÓPf r&Sdaom
t&[wår*fÓPf oAÁnKwÓPfudk odawmfrlukefvwåHU/

jrwpGmbk&m; ylaZmftxl;udk cHawmfrlxdkufaom
(tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wdkYudk) udk,fwkdifrSefpGm
odawmfrlaom ,ckyGifhawmfrlqJ
jrwpGmbk&m;onfvnf; pdwfudk npfnL;apwwfukefaom
ynmudk tm;enf;atmif jyKwwfukefaom
tydwftyif]eD0&P} w&m;ig;yg;wdkYudk y,fí owdy|
mefav;yg;hwdkYü aumif;pGmwnfaom
pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí
aAmZÑifckepfyg;wdkYudk[kwfrSefonfhtwkdif;
yGg;rsm;í rdrdxufvGefaom ÓPfr&Sdaom t&[wår*fÓPf

oAÁnKwÓPfudk ,cktcgü odawmfrl\ (podkY avQmufí
odyg\)/

144/ jrwpGmbk&m; tuREkfyfonf jrwpGmbk&m;xH
w&m;em&ef csOf;uyfygV

jrwpGmbk&m; jrwpGmbk&m;onf tqifhqifh
jrihfonfxuf jrihaom jrwpfonfxuf jrwaom
rnf;npfaom]oHudavo} w&m; jzLpifaom]a0g'ge}
w&m;rsm;\ (y,ftyf y,fwf onf\ tjzpfjzifh)
qefYusifbuf&Sdonfudk (jyKí) xkdtuREkfyftm;
w&m;udk a[mawmfrlygV

jrwpGmbk&m; jrwpGmbk&m;onf
tMuiftMuiftjcif;t&mtm;jzifh tuREkfyftm; tqifhqifh
jrihfonfxufjrihaom jrwpfonfxuf jrwaom
rnf;npfaom]oHudavo} jzLpifaom]a0g'ge}
w&m;wdkY\ (y,ftyf y,fwfonf\ tjzpfjzifh)
qefYusifbuf&Sdonfudk (jyKí) w&m;udk a[m
awmfrlygV xkdxkd tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh a[mtyfaom
xkdw&m;ü tcsKdU (om0uÓPf) w&m;udk
xl;aomÓPfjzifh odí opömw&m;wdkYü txGwftxdyfodkY
a&mufaomaMumifh]]jrwpGmbk&m;onf
(tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wdkYudk) udk,fwkdif rSefpGm
odawmfrl\? w&m;awmfonf jrwpGmbk&m; aumif;pGm
a[mawmfrltyf\? wynfhom; oHCmawmfonf aumif;pGm
usifhawmfrl\}}[k ESvHk;oGif;í jrwpGm bk&m;ü
MunfndKygV

ukokdvfw&m;a'oem

145/ jrwpGmbk&m; xdkYjyifvnf;
jrwpGmbk&m;onf tMuifa'oemtm;jzifh ukokdvfw&m;
wdkYü w&m;udk a[mawmfrl\? xkda'oemonf
tvGeftuJr&Sd jrihjrwpfygV xkdpum;&yfü

pqdkvwåHUonfwdkYum; ukokdvfw&m;wdkYwnf;?
pukokdvfw&m;wdkY[lonf tb,fenf;[lrl -

owdy|mefav;yg; or®yÜ"mefav;yg; £"dyg'fav;yg;
£a`E'ig;yg; Adkvfig;yg; aAmZÑif ckepfyg; jrwfaom
r*¾if&Spfyg;wdkYwnf;/

jrwfpGmbk&m; pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf
tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ ukefjci;aMumifh tmoa0g
w&m;uif;aom vGwfajrmufonfh (t&[wåzdkvf)
pdwfESifh vGwfajrmufonfh (t&[wåzdkvf)
ynmudk ,ckb0üyif xl;aomÓPfjzifh udk,fwkdif
rsufarSmufjyKvsuf a&mufí aeV

jrwfpGmbk&m; ukodkvfw&m;wdkYü pa'oemonf
rdrdxuf tvGeftuJr&Sd jrifhjrwyfgy\? jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
xkda'oemudk t<uif;rjh odawmfrl\? xkda'oemudk
t<uif;rjh odawmfrlaom jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; ydkvGefí
odtyfaom w&m;onf r&Sd? ukokdvf (aAm"dyu©d,) w&m;wdkYü (toQifbk&m;wdkY rodtyfaom w&m;udk)
odaom jrwfpGmbk&m;xuf vGefujaom wpyfyg;aom
orPonfvnf;aumif; jAm[®Ponfvnf;aumif; r&Sdyg/
tm,weynwfa'oem

146/ jrwfpGmbk&m; xdkYjyif jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
tMuifa'oemtm;jzifh tm,weudk odap jcif;wdkYü
w&m;udk a[m\? xkda'oemonf rdrdxuf tvGeftuJ r&Sd?
jrifhjrwyfgy\? jrwfpGmbk&m; tZÑwådum,we
Am[d&m,wewdkYonf pajcmufyg;wdkYygwnf;/

rsufpdtMunf]pu©Kyom'} tqif;]½lyg½Hk}?

em;tMunf]aomwyom'} toH]o'´g½Hk}?

ESmacgif;tMunf]Cmeyom'} teHU]*E"m½Hk}?

vQmtMunf]Zd0Sgyom'} t&om]&om½Hk}?

udk,ftMunf]um,yom'} tawGU]azm|AÁm½Hk}?

tod]raem0dnmOf } oabmw&m;]"r®m½Hk}
wdkYwnf;/

jrwpGmbk&m; tm,weudk odapjcf;wdkYü
xkda'oemonf rdrdxuf tvGeftuJr&Sd jrifh jrwyg\
xkda'oemudk jrwpGmbk&m;onf t<uif;rjh odawmfrl\
xkda'oemudk t<uif;rjhodaom jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
(xdkYxuf) ydkvGefí odtyfaom w&m;onf r&Sd?
tm,weudk odapjcf;wdkYü (toQifbk&m;wdkY
rodtyfaom w&m;udk) odaom jrwpGmbk&m;xuf
vGefujaom todÓPf&Sdaom wpyg;aom
orPonfvnf;aumif; jAm[®Ponfvnf;aumif; r&Sdyg/

trd0rf;ü y#doaE",lyHka'oem

147/ jrwpGmbk&m; xdkYjyif tMuifa'oemjzifh
jrwpGmbk&m;onf trd0rf;0,f y#doaE" aejcf;wdkYü
w&m;udk a[mawmfrl\
r&Sd jrifhjrwyg\
jrwpGmbk&m; trd0rf;ü
y#doaE"aejcf;wdkYonf pav;yg;wdkYwnf;/

jrwpGmbk&m; pvlUjynfü tcsKdUolonf rodrlí
(awGa0vsuf) trd0rf;odkY ouf0if\
rodrlí (awGa0vsuf) trd0rf;rS
xGufcGg\
ponf um; a&S;OD;pGm trd0rf;ü
y#doaE"aejcf;wnf;/

jrwpGmbk&m; wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; pvlUjynfü
tcsKdUolonf odvsuf (rawGa0rlí) trd 0rf;odkY ouf0if\
rodrlí (awGa0vsuf) trd0rf;ü wnfae\
rodrlí (awGa0vsuf) trd0rf; rS xGufcGg\
ponfum;
ESpfBudrfajrmuf trd0rf;ü y#doaE"aejcf;wnf;/

jrwpGmbk&m; wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; pvlUjynfü
tcsKdUolonf odvsuf (rawGa0rlí) trd 0rf;odkY ouf0if\
odvsuf (rawGa0rlí) trd0rf;ü wnfae\
rodrlí

(awGa0vsuf) trd0rf; rS xGufcGg\? ponfum;
oHk;Budrfajrmuf trd0rf;ü y#doaE`aejcif;wnf;/

jrwfpGmbk&m; wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; pvlUjynfü
tcsKdUolonf odvsuf (rawGa0rlí) trd 0rf;odkY ouf0if\?
odvsuf (rawGa0rlí) trd0rf;ü wnfae\? odvsuf
(rawGa0rlí) trd 0rf;rS xGufcGg\? ponfum;
av;Budrfajrmuf trd0rf;ü y#doaE`aejcif;wnf;/
jrwfpGmbk&m; trd0rf;ü y#doaE`aejcif;wdkYü
xkda'oemonf rdrdxuf tvGeftuJ r&Sd jrifhjrwfygV

wkduf¹/₂kdufñTef;jcif; tpDt&ifa'oem

148/ jrwfpGmbk&m; xdkYjyif jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
tMuifa'oemjzifh w&m;udka[m\? olwpfyg;\ pdwfudk
xkwfazmfajymqdkjcif; tpDt&ifwdkYü jzpf\?
xkda'oemonf rdrdxuf tvGeftuJ r&Sd? jrifhjrwfygV/
jrwfpGmbk&m; bqkdvwåHUonfwdkYum; olwpfyg;\
pdwfudk xkwfazmfajym qdkjcif; tpDt&if
av;yg;wdkYwnf;/

jrwfpGmbk&m; pvlUjynfü tcsKdUolonf
edrdwfjzifh]]oif\ pdwfonf podkY MuHae\? oif\ pdwfü
podkY tMuH&Sd\? oif\ pdwfonf podkY oabm&Sd\}}[k
ñTef;V xkdolonf rsm; pGma[m apumrl
xkdaMumif;onf a[monfhtwkdif;omvQif jzpf\ (rSef\)?
wpfyg;aom tcif; t&mtm;jzifh rjzpf (trSm;r&Sd)?
ponfum; a&S;OD;pGmaom wkduf¹/₂kdufa[mjcif;
tpDt&ifwnf;/

jrwfpGmbk&m; wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; pvlUjynfü
tcsKdUolonf edrdwfjzifh ra[m/ pifppfaomfum; vlwdkY\
vnf;aumif; bDvl;&u©dKofwdkY\vnf;aumif; ewfwdkY\
vnf;aumif; toHudk Mum;í]]oif\ pdwfonf podkY
MuHae\? oif\ pdwfü podkY tMuH&Sd\? oif\ pdwfonf
phodkY oabm&Sd\}}[k wkduf¹/₂kdufa[m\? xkdolonf

rsm;pGm a[mapumrl xkdtMumif;onf xdkam
onfhtwkdif;omvQif jzpf\ (rSef\)? wpfyg;aom
tjcf;t&mtm;jzifh rjzpf (trSm;r&Sd)? ponf um;
ESpfBudrfajrmuf wkduf¹/₂kdufa[mjcf; tpDt&ifwnf;/

jrwfpGmbk&m; wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; pvlUjynfö
tcsKdUolonf edrdwfjzifhvnf; ra[m? vl bDvl; &u©dKof
ewfwdkY\ toHudk em;axmifívnf; ra[m? pifppfaomfum;
MuHpnfpOf;pm;aom ol\ ysHUvGifhaom
tMuHtpnfMumifh jzpfaom toHudk Mum;í]]oif\
pdwfonf podkY MuHae\? oif\ pdwfö podkY tMuH&Sd\
oif\ pdwfonf podkY oabm&Sd\}}[k wkduf¹/₂kdufa[m\
xkdol onf rsm;pGm a[mapumrl xkdtMumif;onf
xdkammonfhtwkdif;omvQif jzpf\ (rSef\)? wpfyg;aom
tjcf;t&mtm;jzifh rjzpf (trSm;r&Sd)? ponfum;
oHk;Budrfajrmuf wkduf¹/₂kdufa[mjcf; tpD t&ifwnf;/

jrwfpGmbk&m; wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; pvlUjynfö
tcsKdUolonf edrdwfjzifhvnf; ra[m? vl bDvl; &u©dKof
ewfwdkY\ toHudk em;axmifívnf; ra[m?
MuHpnfpOf;pm;aomol\ ysHUvGifhaom
tMuHtpnfMumifhjzpfaom toHudk em;axmifívnf;
ra[m? pifppfaomfum; MuHpnfjcf;]0dwuf}
qifjcfjcf;]0dpm&} rS uif;aom orm"dodkY a&mufaom
yk^{*3}/₄dKvf\ pdwfjzifh (olwpfyg;\) pdwfukd
ydkif;jcm;í]]ptoQifonf (eD0&PwkdYudk y,fazsmufí)
raemocFg& (a0'em onm)wdkY udk aumif;pGm
xm;tyfonfh twkdif; p (bm0em) pdwf\ tjcm;rJhü
prnfaoM (yXrpsmefponfh) pdwfudk jzpfapvwåHU}}[k
od\ xkdolonf rsm;pGm a[mapumrl xkdtMumif;onf
xdkammonfh twkdif;omvQif jzpf\ (rSef\)? wpfyg;aom
tjcf;t&mtm;jzifh rjzpf (trSm;r&Sd)? ponfum;
av;Budrfajrmuf wkduf¹/₂kdufa[mjcf; tpDt&ifwnf;/
jrwfpGmbk&m; wkduf¹/₂kdufa[mjcf; tpDt&ifwdkY ü
xdka'oemonf rdrdxuf tvGeftuJ r&Sd? jrifhjrwfygV

ÓPftjririfodkY a&mufjcf;a'oem

149/ jrwpfGmbk&m; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ÓPftjrir
(psmef r*f tqifhqifh)odkY a&mufjcf;wdkYü
tMuifa'oemtm;jzifh w&m;udk a[mawmfrl\?
xkda'oemonf rdrdxuf tvGeftuJr&Sd jrifhjrwpfyg\
jrwpfGmbk&m; ÓPftjrir (psmef r*f tqifhqifh) odkY
a&mufjcf;wdkYonf pav;yg; wdkYwnf;/

jrwpfGmbk&m; bvlUjynfö tcsKdUaom
orPonfvnf;aumif; jAm[®Ponfvnf;aumif; vHkUvudk pGJí
0D&d,udk pGJí tm;xkwfjcf;udk pGJí
rarhravsmhjcf;udk pGJí aumif;pGm ESvHk;oGif;jcf;
udk pGJí xkd (aum|moudk odjcf;) tm; avsmufywfaom
yXrpsmef orm"dudk &\? ,if;odkY pdwf onf
wnfMunfvwfaomf ajcz0g;tjyifrS txufüç qHzsm;rS
atmufüç ta&yg;tqHk;&Sdaom txl;xl; tjym;jym;aom
tnpftaMu;jzifh jynfhaom pudk,fudkomvQif qifjcfV

]]pig\ udk,fü qHyif? tarG;? vufonf; ajconf;? oGm;?
ta&? tom;? taMum? t½kd;? jcfqD? tñSdKU? ESvHk;?
tonf;? tajr§;? tzsOf;? tqkwf? tlr? tlodrf? tpmopf?
tpma[mif;? onf;ajc? ovdyf? jynf? aoG;? acR;? tqDcJ?
rsuf&nf? qDMunf? wHawG;? ESyf? tap;?
usifi,fwdkYonf &Sdukef\}}[k (pl;pdkufqifjcf\)/
ponfum; (qHtp&Sdonfudk pufqkyf zG,f[k ½lojzifh
jzpfaom) a&S;OD;pGmaom ÓPftjrir (psmef r*f
tqifhqifh) odkY a&mufjcf;wnf;/

jrwpfGmbk&m; wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; pavmuö
tcsKdUorPonfvnf;aumif; jAm[®Phonfvnf;aumif;
jyif;pGm tm;xkwfjcf;udk pGJí/y/
xkdodkYoabm&Sdaom pdwfnfMunfjcf;udk
&\? ,if;odkY pdwfnfMunfvwfaomf ajcz0g;tjyifrS
txufüç qHzsm;rS atmufüç ta&yg; tqHk;&Sdaom txl;xl;

tjym;jym;aom tnpftaMu;jzifh jynfhaom
budk,fudkomvQif pl;pkduf qif jcif\

]] pig\ udk,fü qH? tarG;? ajconf; vufonf;/y/ tap;?
usifi,fwdkYonf &Sdukef\}}[k (pl;pdkufqifjci\)/
yk^{*3/4}dKvf\ ta&? tom;? taoG;udk vGefívnf; t^{1/2}kd;udk
qifjci\ ponfum; (t^{1/2}kd;udk pufqkyfzG,f[k ^{1/2}lojzifh
jzpfaom) ESpfckajrmufaom ÓPftjrif (psmef r*f
tqifhqifh) odkY a&mufjci;wnf;/

jrwpGmbk&m; wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; pavmuü
tcsKdUorPonfvnf;aumif; jAm[®P onfvnf;aumif;
jyif;pGm tm;xkwfjci;udk pGJí/y/
xkdodkYoabm&Sdaom pdwfnfMunfrludk &\? ,if;odkY
pdwfonf wnfMunfvwfaomf ajcz0g;tjyifrS txufüç
qHzsm;rS atmufüç ta&yg; tqHk;&Sdaom txl;xl;
tjym;jym;aom tnpftaMu;jzifh jynfhaom
budk,fudkomvQif pl;pkduf qifjci\

]] pig\ udk,fü qH? tarG;/y/ tap;? usifi,fwdkYonf
&Sdukef\}}[k (pl;pdkufqifjci\)/ yk^{*3/4}dKvf\ ta&? tom;?
taoG;udk vGefívnf; t^{1/2}kd;udk qifjci\/
bypöKyÜefavmuüvnf; aumif; wrvGefavmuüvnf;aumif;
wnfaom ESpfyg;pHktm;jzifh rjywfaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf\
0dnmOf tvsif (pdwftpOf)udkvnf; od\? ponfum;
oHk;Budrfajrmuf ÓPftjrif (psmef r*ftqifhqifh) odkY
a&mufjci;wnf;/

jrwpGmbk&m; wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; pavmuü
tcsKdUorPonfvnf;aumif; jAm[®P onfvnf;aumif;
jyif;pGm tm;xkwfjci;udk pGJí/y/
xkdodkYoabm&Sdaom pdwfnfMunfrludk &\? ,if;odkY
pdwfonf wnfMunfvwfaomf ajcz0g;tjyifrS txufüç
qHzsm;rS atmufüç ta&yg; tqHk;&Sdaom txl;xl;
tjym;jym;aom tnpftaMu;jzifh jynfhaom
budk,fudkomvQif pl;pkduf qifjci\?]] pig\ udk,fü qH?
tarG;/y/ tap;? usifi,fwdkYonf &Sdukef\}}[k

(pl;pdkufqifjicif\)/ yk^{*3/4}dKvf\ ta&? tom;? taoG;udk
vGefívnf; t^{1/2}kd;udk pl;pdkufqifjicif\ bypöKyÜefavmu
üvnf;aumif; wrvGefavmuüvnf;aumif; rwnfaom
ESpfyg;pHktm;jzifh jywfaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf\ OdnmOftvsif
(pdwftpOf) udkvnf; od\? ponfum; av;Budrfajrmuf
ÓPftjrif (psmef r*f tqifhqifh) odkY a&mufjicif;wnf;/
jrwpGmbk&m; ÓPftjrif (psmef r*f tqifhqifh) odkY
a&mufjicif; wdkYü xkda'oemonf rdrdxuf tvGeftuJ
r&Sd? jrifhjrwpfyg\

yk^{*3/4}dKvfudk ynwfcif; a'oem

150/ jrwpGmbk&m; xdkYjyif jrwpGmbk&m;onf
tMuifa'oemjzifh yk^{*3/4}dKvfudk odapjicif;wdkYü
w&m;udk a[mawmfri\? xkda'oemonf rdrdxuf tvGeftuJ
r&Sd? jrifhjrwpfyg\

jrwpGmbk&m; yk^{*3/4}dKvfwdkYonf
pckepfyg;wdkYwnf;/

t^{1/2}lyormywf r*fynm ESpfyg;pHkjzifh udavomrS
vGwfajrmufaom]Obawmbm*0drkwå} yk^{*3/4}dKvf?
r*fynmjzifhom udavomrS
vGwfajrmufaom]ynm0drkwå} yk^{*3/4}dKvf?
emrum,jzifh 0darmu©&Spfyg;odkY a&mufí
eda&m"opömudk rsufarSmufjyKaom]um,ou©D}
yk^{*3/4}dKvf? pum; 'ku© opömwnf; ponfjzifh
opömav;yg;w&m;udk aumif;pGm odjicif;odkY
a&mufaom]'d|dyÜwå} yk^{*3/4}dKvf? pum;
'ku©opömwnf; ponfjzifh opömav;yg;w&m;udk
ouf0if,kHMunfí udavomrS
vGwfahajrmufaom]o''g0drkwå} yk^{*3/4}dKvf?
ynma&SUaqmifí t&d,r*fudk
jzpfapaom]"r®mEkom&D} yk^{*3/4}dKvf?
o''ga&SUaqmifí t&d,r*fudk jzpfapaom]o''gEkom&D}
yk^{*3/4}dKvf (pckepfyg;wdkYwnf;)/

jrwfpGmbk&m; yk^{*3/4}dKvfudk odapjCIF;wdkYü
xkda'oemonf rdrdxuf tvGeftuJ r&Sd? jrifhjrwf ygV

y"meaAmZÑif a'oem

151/ jrwfpGmbk&m; xdkYjyif jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
tMuifa'oemjzifh y"me [lukefaom r*fÓPf\
taMumif;jzpfukefaom aAmZÑifw&m;wdkYü w&m;udk
a[mawmfrl\? xkda'oemonf rdrdxuf tvGeftuJ r&Sd?
jrifhjrwyfV

jrwfpGmbk&m; aAmZÑifw&m;wdkYonf
pckepfyg;wdkYwnf;/

r*fÓPf\
atmufarhjCIF;]owdoarÁmZÑif}? r*fÓPf\
taMumif;jzpfaoM w&m;oabmudk
pl;prf;qifjCIFjCIF;]"r®0dp,oarÁmZÑif}? r*fÓPf\
taMumif;jzpfaoM tm;xkwfjCIF;]0D&d,oarÁmZÑif}?
r*fÓPf\
ESpfodrfhjCIF;]yDwdoarÁmZÑif}? r*fÓPf\
taMumif;jzpfaoM udk,fpdwf\
Nidrf;at;jCIF;]yó'"doarÁmZÑif}? r*fÓPf\
jzpfaoM wnfMunfjCIF;]orm"doarÁmZÑif}? r*fÓPf\
taMumif;jzpfaoM tnDtrQ½ljCIF;]Oayu©m
oarÁmZÑif}? (pckepfyg;wdkYwnf;)/

jrwfpGmbk&m;]y"me} [lukefaom r*fÓPf\
taMumif;jzpfukefaom aAmZÑifw&m;wdkYü xkd
a'oemonf rdrdxuf tvGeftuJ r&Sd? jrifhjrwyfV
tusifhy#dy'g a'oem

152/ jrwfpGmbk&m; xdkYjyif jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
tMuifa'oemjzifh edAÁmefodkY a&mufaMumif;
tusifh]y#dy'g} wdkYü w&m;udk a[mawmfrl\?
pa'oemonf rdrdxuf tvGeftuJ r&Sd? jrifhjrwf ygV

jrwfpGmbk&m; y#dy'gwdkYonf pav;yg;wdkYwnf;/

qif;&JpGm usifh&í aES;aom todÓPf
jzpfay:aom]'ku©y#dy'g'E`mbdnm}? qif;&JpGm
usifh&aomfvnf; vsifaom todÓPf
jzpfay:aom]'ku©y#dy'gcdyÜgbdnm}? csrf;ompGm
usifh&aomf vnf; aES;aom
todÓPfjzpfay:aom]okcy#dy'g'E`mbdnm}?
csrf;ompGm usifh&í vsifaom
todÓPfjzpfay:aom]okcy#dy'gcdyÜgbdnm}
(pav;yg;wdkYwnf;)/

jrwpfGmbk&m; xkd (y#dy'gav;yg;) wdkYwGif
tMuify#dy'gonf qif;&J\? todÓPfonf aES;\?
jrwpfGmbk&m; py#dy'gudk qif;&Jonf\
tjzpfamumifhvnf;aumif; aES;onf\ tjzpfamumifh
vnf;aumif; ESpfyg;pHkaom tamumif;aumifhyif nHh\
[lí qdktyfV

jrwpfGmbk&m; xkd (y#dy'gav;yg;) wdkYwGif
tMuify#dy'gonf qif;&J\? todÓPfonf vsif\
jrwpfGmbk&m; py#dy'gudk qif;&Jonf\ tjzpfamumifh
nHh\ [lí qdktyfV

jrwpfGmbk&m; xkd (y#dy'gav;yg;) wdkYwGif
tMuify#dy'gonf csrf;om\? todÓPfonf aES;\?
jrwpfGmbk&m; py#dy'gudk aES;onf\ tjzpfamumifh
nHh\ [lí qdktyfV

jrwpfGmbk&m; xkd (y#dy'gav;yg;) wdkYwGif
tMuify#dy'gonf csrf;om\? todÓPfonf vsif\
jrwpfGmbk&m; py#dy'gudk csrf;omonf\
tjzpfamumifhvnf;aumif; vsifonf\ tjzpfamumifh
vnf;aumif; ESpfyg;pHkaom tamumif;aumifh jrifhjrwf\
[lí qdktyfV

jrwpfGmbk&m; edAÁmefodkYa&mufamumif;
tusifhy#dy'gwdkYü xkda'oemonf rdrdxuf tvGef tuJ
r&Sd? jrifhjrwyfV

Elwftusifh y#dy'ga'oem

153/ jrwpfGmbk&m; xdkYjyif jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
tMuifa'oemjzifh aumif;aom Elwftusifhü w&m;udk
a[mawmfrl\? xkda'oemonf rdrdxuf tvGeftuJ r&Sd?
jrifhjrwpfygV

jrwpfGmbk&m; pavmuü tcsKdUolonf rkom0g'ESifh
pyfaom pum;udk rqdk? uGjjym;ap wwfaom pum;udk
rqdk? ukef;acsmaom pum;udk rqdk?
trsufñ\$Of;qljcKwfjc,faom pum;udk rqdk?
atmifEdkifjcif;odkY a&S;½lonfjzpfí rqdk? ynmjzifh
qifjcifí ESvHk;ü xm;oifhaom pum;udk
avsmufywfaomtcgü qdkV

jrwpfGmbk&m; aumif;aom Elwftusifhü
xkda'oemonf rdrdxuf tvGeftuJr&Sd? jrifhjrwpf ygV
vlwdkY\ tusifh oDva'oem

jrwpfGmbk&m; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf tMuifa'oemjzifh
vlwdkY\ oDvtusifhü w&m;udk a[m awmfrl\?
xkda'oemonf rdrdxuf tvGeftuJ r&Sd? jrifhjrwpfygV

jrwpfGmbk&m; pavmuü tcsKdUolonf rSefaompum;
&Sdonfvnf; jzpf&m\? o''gESifh jynfhpHkonfvnf;
jzpf&m\? vmbftvdkYiSg tHhzG,fudkvnf; rjzpfapwwf?
ajr\$mfyifhívnf; rajym wwff? t&dyftjcnfvnf; rjywwf?
twif;tMuyfvnf; rjyKwwf? vmbfjzifh vmbfudkvnf;
r&SmrSD;wwf? £a`E´wdkYü ydwfxm;aom
wHcg;&Sd\? tpmü twkdif;t&Snfudk od\? udk,f Elwf
ESvHk; oHk;yg;vHk;jzifh ajzmifhrwpfGm
usifhavh&Sd\? Edk;Mum;jcif;iSg bm0emESifh
tjrJ,SOfvsuf ae\? ysif;&d xkdif;rldif;jcif; r&Sd? jyif;pGm
tm;xkwftyfaom vHkUv&Sd\? psmef0ifpm;avU&Sd\?
owd&Sd\? om,maompum;&Sd\? ra&mufao;aom
w&m;udk a&mufapEdkifaom ynm&Sd\? oifzl;

Mum;zI;aom w&m;udk aqmifpGrf;Edkifaom
ynm&Sd\? csdefqEdkifaom ynm&Sd\? umrwdkYü
rwyfruf? owdESifh vnf; jynfhphk\? &ifhusufaom
ynmESifhvnf; jynfhphkV

jrwfpGmbk&m; vlwdkY\ oDvtusifhü xkda'oemonf
rdrdxuf tvGeftuJ r&Sd? jrifhjrwf ygV

qHk;renf; a'oem

154/ jrwfpGmbk&m; xdkYjyif tMuifa'oemjzifh
jrwfpGmbk&m;onf qHk;renf;wdkYü w&m;udk
a[mawmfrl\? xkda'oemonf rdrdxuf tvGeftuJ r&Sd?
jrifhjrwfygV

jrwfpGmbk&m; qHk;renf;wdkYonf
pav;yg;wdkYwnf;/

jrwfpGmbk&m; jrwfpGmbk&m;onf rdrdynmjzifh
ESvHk;oGif;jcif;aMumifh wpfyg;aom
yk^{*3/4}dKvfudk]]pyk^{*3/4}dKvfonf igqHk;ronfhtwkdif;
usifhonf&Sdaomf oHk;yg;aom
oHa,mZOOf]taESmiftzGJU}wdkY\
t<uif;rjhukefjcif;aMumifh tyg,fodkY usjcif;oabm
r&Sdaom udef;aojrJaom txufr*foHk;yg;vQif
vm;&m&Sdaom aomwmyef jzpfvwaHU}}[k odV

jrwfpGmbk&m; jrwfpGmbk&m;onf rdrdynmjzifh
ESvHk;oGif;jcif;aMumifh wpfyg;aom
yk^{*3/4}dKvfudk]]pyk^{*3/4}dKvfonf igqHk;ronfhtwkdif;
usifhonf&Sdaomf oHk;yg;aom
oHa,mZOOf]taESmiftzGJU} wdkY\
t<uif;rjhukefjcif;aMumifh wyfrufjcif;]&m*}?
trsufxGufjcif;]a'go}? awGajcif;]arm[]wdkY\vnf;
acgif;yg;aomaMumifh pvlUjynfodkY wpfBudrfomvmí

qif;&J\ tqHk;udk jyKvwåHUAom ou'g*grf jzpfvwåHU}}
[k odV

jrwpfGmbk&m; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf rrdynmjzifh
ESvHk;oGif;jcif;aMumifh wpyfg;aom
yk*³/₄dKvfudk]]pyk*³/₄dKvfonf igqHk;ronfhtwkdif;
usifhonf&Sdaomf atmufumrbHkü y#doaE"aejci;
tzdkY&Sdonfh ig;yg;aom oHa,mZO f]taESmiftzGJU}
wdkY\ t<uif;rjh ukefjci;aMumifh (jA[®mhbHkü)
Oyygwfy#doaE" aeí xkdbHküomvQif
y&dedAÁmefjyKvwåHUAom xkdbHkrS
jyefvnfjci;oabm r&Sdaom tem*grf jzpf vwåHU}}[k
odV

jrwpfGmbk&m; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf rrdynmjzifh
ESvHk;oGif;jcif;aMumifh wpyfg;aom
yk*³/₄dKvfudk]]pyk*³/₄dKvfonf igqHk;ronfhtwkdif;
usifhonf&Sdaomf tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\
ukefjci;aMumifh tmoa0g w&m;uif;aom
vGwfajrmufonfh (t&[wåzdkvf) pdwfESifh
vGwfajrmufonfh (t&[wåzdkvf) ynmudk ,ckb0üyif
xl;aomÓPfjzifh udk,fwkdifrsufarSmufjyKvsuf a&mufí
jynfhpHkapí aeaom &[EÁm jzpfvwåHU}}[k odV

jrwpfGmbk&m; qHk;renf;wdkYü xkda'oemonf
rdrdxuf tvGeftuJ r&Sd? jrifhjrwpfygV

wpyfg;olwdkY vGwfajrmufaomÓPf a'oem

155/ jrwpfGmbk&m; xdkYjyif jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
tMuifa'oemjzifh wpyfg;aom yk*³/₄KdvfwdkY\ r*fjzifh
udavomwdkYrS vGwfajrmufaom ÓPfü w&m;udk
a[mawmfrl\? xkda'oemonf rdrdxuf tvGeftuJ r&Sd?
jrifhjrwpfygV

jrwpfGmbk&m; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf rrdynmjzifh
ESvHk;oGif;jcif;aMumifh wpyfg;aom
yk^{3/4}Kdvfudk]]pyk^{3/4}Kdvfonf oHk;yg;aom oHa,mZOOf
]taESmiftzGJU} wdkY\ t<uif;rjh ukefjcf;aMumifh
tyg,fodkY usjcf;oabm r&Sdaom udef;aojrJaom
txufr*foHk;yg;vQif vm;&m&Sdaom aomwmyef jzpf
vwåHU}}[k odV

jrwpfGmbk&m; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf rrdynmjzifh
ESvHk;oGif;jcif;aMumifh wpyfg;aom
yk^{3/4}Kdvfudk]]pyk^{3/4}Kdvfonf oHk;yg;aom oHa,mZOOf
]taESmiftzGJU} wdkY\ t<uif;rjh ukefjcf;aMumifh
wyfrufjcf;]&m*}? trsufxGufjcf;]a'go}?
awGa0jcf;]arm[] wdkY\vnf; acgif;yg;jcif;aMumifh
pvlUjynfodkY wpfBudrfom vmí qif;&]\ tqHk;udk
jyKvwåHUAom ou'g*grf jzpfvwåHU}}[k odV

jrwpfGmbk&m; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf rrdynmjzifh
ESvHk;oGif;jcif;aMumifh wpyfg;aom
yk^{3/4}Kdvfudk]]pyk^{3/4}Kdvfonf atmufumrbHkü
y#doaE"aejcf; tzdkY&Sdonfh ig;yg;aom
oHa,mZOOf]taESmif tzGJU}wdkY\
t<uif;rjhukefjcf;aMumifh (jA[®mhbHkü)
Oyygwfy#doaE"aeí xdkbHküomvQif y&dedAÁmef
jyKvwåHUAom xdkbHkrS jyefvnfjcf;oabm r&Sdaom
tem*grf jzpfvwåHU}}[k odV

jrwpfGmbk&m; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf rrdynmjzifh
ESvHk;oGif;jcif;aMumifh wpyfg;aom
yk^{3/4}Kdvfudkh]]pyk^{3/4}Kdvfonf tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\
ukefjcf;aMumifh tmoa0guif;aom vGwfajrmufonfh
(t&[wåzdkvf) pdwfESifh vGwfajrmufonfh (t&[wåzdkvf)
ynmudk ,ckb0üyif xl;aom ÓPfjzifh udk,fwdkif
rsufarSmufjyKvsuf a&mufí aeaom &[EÁm
jzpfvwåHU}}[k odV

jrwfpGmbk&m; wpyfg;aom yk*³/₄KdvfwdkY\
xdkxdkr*fjzifh udavomwdkYrS vGwfaomÓPfü xdk
a'oemonf rdrdxuf tvGeftuJr&Sd? jrifhjrwfygV

oów0g' a'oem

156/ jrwfpGmbk&m; xdkYjyif jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
tMuifa'oemjzifh oówt,l0g'wdkYü w&m;udk a[m\
xdka'oemonf rdrdxuf tvGeftuJr&Sd? jrifhjrwfygV

jrwfpGmbk&m; oówt,l0g'wdkYonf
poHk;rsKd;wdkYwnf; -

jrwfpGmbk&m; pvlUjynfü
tcsKdUaomorPonfvnf;aumif; jAm[®Ponfvnf;aumif;
jyif;pGm tm;xkwfjcif;udk pGJí/y/
xdkodkYoabm&Sdaom pwkw→psmeform"dudk
&V ,if;odkY (pwkw→ psmeform"djzifh) pdwfonf
wnfMunfvwfaomf rsm;jym;aom a&S;üaezl;aom b0udk
atmufarh Edkif\? ponfwdkYum; tb,fenf; -

wpfb0udkvnf;aumif; ESpfb0wdkYudkvnf;aumif;
oHk;b0wdkYudkvnf;aumif; av;b0wdkYudk vnf;aumif;
ig;b0wdkYukdvnf;aumif; q,fb0wdkYudkvnf;aumif;
b0ESpfq,fwdkYudkvnf;aumif;
b0oHk;q,fwdkYudkvnf;aumif;
b0av;q,fwdkYudkvnf;aumif;
b0ig;q,fwdkYudkvnf;aumif; b0wpcf&mudkvnf;aumif;
b0wpcfmxmifudkvnf;aumif; b0wpcfodef;udkvnf;aumif;
b0&maygif; rsm;pGmwdkYudkvnf;aumif;
b0axmifaygif;rsm;pGmwdkYudkvnf;aumif;
b0odef;aygif;rsm;pGmwdkYudk vnf;aumif;]]xdk (b0)
ü (igonf) podkYaom trnf&SdcJh\? podkYaom
tEG,f&SdcJh\? podkYaom tqif;&SdcJh\? podkYaom
tpm&SdcJh\? podkYaom csrf;omqif;&Judk cHpm;cJh\
podkYaom touf tydkif;tjcm;&SdcJhV xdkigonf xdkb0rS

aocJhí pb0ü jzpfjyef\? xdkb0üvnf; podkYaom
trnf&SdcJh\? podkYaom tEG,f&SdcJh\? podkYaom
tqif;&SdcJh\? podkYaom tpm&SdcJh\? podkYaom
csrf;omqif;&Judk cHpm;cJh\? podkYaom
touftydkif;tjcm; &SdcJh\ xdkigonf xdkb0rS aocJhí
pb0ü jzpfjyef\}}[k tjcif;t&mESifhwuG nTef;jyzG,f
trnftEG,fESifhwuG rsm;jym;aom a&S;ü aezl;aom
b0udk atmufarhEdkif\

xdkolonf podkY qdk\ -

]avmuonf ysufvnf; ysufcJh\? jzpfvnf; jzpfCJh\[k
twdwfumvudkvnf; igod\? avmuonf ysufvnf;
ysufvwåHU? jzpfvnf; jzpfvwåHU[k tem*wfumvudkvnf;
igod\ twå onfvnf;aumif; avmuonfvnf;aumif; jrJ\?
jrHK\? awmifxGwfujhodkY wnf\? cdkiFjrJaom
wHcg;wdkifujhodkY wnf\? xdkowå0gwdkYonfomvQif
wpfb0rS wpfb0odkY ajy;oGm;ukef\? usif vnfukef\?
aoukef\? jzpfay:ukef\? (twåESifh avmuonf) jrJaom
t&mwdkYESifh wllpGm tjrJ &Sdaeonfomwnf;}}[k
(qdk\)/ þum; a&S;OD;pGmaom oów0g'wnf;/

jrwpfGmbk&m; wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; þvLUjynfü
tcsKdUaom orPonfvnf;aumif; jAm[®Ponfvnf;aumif;
jyif;pGm tm;xkwfjcif;udk pGJí/y/
xdkodkYoabm&Sdaom pdwfwnfMunf jcif;
(pwkw→psmef) orm"dudk &V ,if;odkY (pwkw→psmef)
orm"djzifh pdwfonf wnfMunfvwfaomf rsm;jym;aom
a&S;üaezl;aom b0udk atmufarhEdkif\? þonfwdkYum;
tb,fenf; -

wpfckaom ysufuyf jzpfuyfudkvnf;aumif;
ESpfckaom ysufuyf jzpfuyfwdkYudkvnf;aumif;
oHk;ckaom ysufuyfjzpfuyfwdkYudkvnf;aumif;
av;ckaom ysufuyf jzpfuyfwdkYudkvnf;aumif;
ig;ckaom ysufuyf jzpfuyfwdkYudkvnf;aumif; q,fckaom
ysufuyf jzpfuyfwdkYudkvnf;aumif;]]xdk (b0)ü (igonf)

podkYaom trnf&SdcJh\? podkYaom tEG,f&SdcJh\?
podkYaom tqif;&SdcJh\? podkYaom tpm&SdcJh\?
podkYaom csrf;omqif;&Judk cHpm;cJh\? podkYaom
touftydkif;tjcm; &SdcJh\ xdkigonf xdkb0rS aocJhí
pb0ü jzpfjyef\? xdkb0üvnf; podkYaom trnf&SdcJh\?
podkYaom tEG,f&SdcJh\? podkYaom tqif;&SdcJh\?
podkYaom tpm&SdcJh\? podkYaom csrf;om qif;&Judk
cHpm;cJh\? podkYaom touftydkif;tjcm; &SdcJh\
xdkigonf xdkb0rS aocJhí pb0ü jzpfjyef\}}[k
tjcf;t&mESifhwuG nTef;jyzG,f trnftEG,fESifhwuG
rsm;jym;aom a&S;üaezl;aom b0udk atmufarhEdkif\

xdkolonf podkY qdk\ -

]avmuonf ysufvnf; ysufcJh\? jzpfvnf; jzpfCJh\[k
twdwfumvudkvnf; igod\? avmuonf ysufvnf;
ysufvwåHU? jzpfvnf; jzpfvwåHU[k tem*wfumvudkvnf;
igod\ twåonfvnf;aumif; avmuonfvnf;aumif; jrJ\? jrHK\?
awmifxGwfujhodkY wnf\? cdkifjrJaom
wHcg;wdkifujhodkY wnf\? xdkowå0gwdkYonfyifvQif
wpfb0rS wpfb0odkY ajy;oGm;ukef\? usifvnfukef\?
aoukef\? jzpfay:ukef\? (twåESifhavmuonf) jrJaom
t&mwdkYESifhwllpGm tjrJ&Sd aeonfomwnf;}}[k
(qdk\)/ jrwfpGmbk&m; þum; ESpfckajrmufaom
oów0g'wnf;/

jrwfpGmbk&m; wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; þvlUjynfü
tcsKdUaom orPonfvnf;aumif; jAm[®Ponfvnf;aumif;
jyif;pGmtm;xkwfjcf;udk pGJí/y/
xdkodkYoabm&Sdaom pdwf\ wnfMunf jcf;
(pwkw¬psmef) orm"dudk &\ ,if;odkY
(pwkw¬psmeform"djzifh) pdwfonf wnfMunfvwfaomf
rsm;jym;aom a&S;üaezl;aom b0udk atmufarhEdkif\?
ponfwdkYum; tb,fenf; -

q,fckaom ysufuyf jzpfuyfwdkYudkvnf;aumif;
ESpfq,faom ysufuyf jzpfuyfwdkYudkvnf; aumif;

oHk;q,faom ysufuyf jzpfuyfwdkYudkvnf;aumif;
av;q,faom ysufuyf jzpfuyfwdkYudk
vnf;aumif;]]xdkb0ü (igonf) podkYaom trnf&SdcJh\
podkYaom tEG,f&SdcJh\
podkYaom tqif;&SdcJh\
podkaom tpm&SdcJh\
podkYaom csrf;omqif;&Judk
cHpm;cJh\
podkYaom touf tydkif;tjcm;&SdcJh\
xdkigonf xdkb0rS aocJhí pb0ü jzpfjyef\
podkYaom trnf&SdcJh\
podkYaom tEG,f&SdcJh\
podkYaom tqif;&SdcJh\
podkYaom tpm&SdcJh\
podkYaom csrf;omqif;&Judk cHpm;cJh\
podkYaom touftydkif;tjcm; &SdcJh\
xdkigonf xdkb0rS aocJhí
pb0ü jzpfjyef\}}[k tjcif;t&mESifh wuG nTef;jyzG,f
trnftEG,fESifhwuG rsm;jym;aom a&S;üaezl;aom
b0udk atmufarhEdkifV

xdkolonf podkY qdk\ -

]]avmuonf ysufvnf; ysufcJh\
jzpfvnf; jzpfvcJh\[k
twdwfumvudkvnf; igod\
avmuonf ysufvnf;
ysufvwåHU? jzpfvnf; jzpfvwåHU[k tem*wfumvudkvnf;
igodV twå onfvnf;aumif; avmuonfvnf;aumif; jrJ\
jrHK\
awmifxGwfuJhodkY wnf\
cdkifjrJaom
wHcg;wdkifuJhodkY wnf\
xdkowå0gwdkYonfomvQif
wpfb0rS wpfb0odkY ajoy;OGm;ukef\
usif vnfukef\
aoukef\
jzpfay:ukef\
(twåESifhavmuonf) jrJaom
t&mwdkYESifhwllpGm tjrJ&Sdae onfomwnf;}}[k
(qdk\)/ jrwpfGmbk&m; þum; oHk;ckajrmufaom
oów0g'wnf;/

jrwpfGmbk&m; oów0g'wdkYü
jrwpfGmbk&m;a[mMum;aom xdka'oemonf rdrdxuf
tvGefhtuJ r&Sd? jrihfjrwyfV

ykaAAed0gomEkówdÓPf a'oem

157/ jrwpfGmbk&m; xdkYjyif jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
a&S;ü jzpfzl;aom b0udk
atmufarhEdkifaom]ykaAAed0gomEkówd}ÓPfü
tMuifa'oemjzifh w&m;udk a[m\? pa'oemonf rdrdxuf
tvGeftuJ r&Sd? jrifhjrwpfygV

jrwpfGmbk&m; pavmuü tcsKdUaom
orPonfvnf;aumif; jAm[®Ponfvnf;aumif; jyif;pGm
tm;xkwfjcf;udk pGJí/y/ xdkodkYoabm&Sdaom pdwf\
wnfMunfjcf; (pwkw¬psmef) orm"d udk &V ,if;odkY
(pwkw¬psmeform"djzifh) pdwfonf wnfMunfvwfaomf
rsm;jym;aom a&S;ü aezi;aom b0udk atmufarhEdkif\
ponfwdkYum; tb,fenf; -

wpfb0udkvnf;aumif; ESpfb0wdkYudkvnf;aumif;
oHk;b0wdkYudkvnf;aumif; av;b0wdkY udkvnf;aumif;
ig;b0wdkYudkvnf;aumif; q,fb0wdkYudkvnf;aumif;
b0ESpfq,fwdkYudkvnf; aumif;
b0oHk;q,fwdkYudkvnf;aumif;
b0av;q,fwdkYudkvnf;aumif; b0ig;q,fwdkYudkvnf;
aumif; b0wpf&mudkvnf;aumif;
b0wpfaxmifudkvnf;aumif; b0wpfodef;udkvnf;aumif;
rsm;pGmaom ysufuyfwdkYudkvnf;aumif;
rsm;pGmaom jzpfuyfwdkYudkvnf;aumif;
rsm;pGmaom ysuf
uyfjzpfuyfwdkYudkvnf;aumif;]]xdk (b0)ü (igonf)
podkYaom trnf&SdcJh\? podkYaom tEG,f &SdcJh\
podkYaom tqif;&SdcJh\? podkYaom tpm&SdcJh\
podkYaom csrf;omqif;&Judk cHpm;cJh\? podkYaom
touftydkif;tjcm;&SdcJhV xdkigonf xdkb0rS aocJhí
pb0ü jzpfjyef\? xdkb0ü vnf; podkYaom trnf&SdcJh\
podkYaom tEG,f&SdcJh\? podkYaom tqif;&SdcJh\
podkYaom tpm&SdcJh\? podkYaom csrf;omqif;&Judk
cHpm;cJh\? podkYaom touftydkif; tjcm;&SdcJhV xdkig
onf xdkb0rS aocJhí pb0ü jzpfjyef\}}[k podkY

tjcif;t&mESifhwuG nTef;jyzG,f trnf tEG,fESifhwuG
rsm;jym;aom a&S;üaezl;aom b0udk atmufarhEdkifV

jrwpfGmbk&m; toufudk *Pef;csí
a&wGufjCIF;tm;jzifhvnf;aumif; pdwfjzifh a&wGufjCIF;
tm;jzifhvnf;aumif; tMuifjA[®mwdkY\ toufudk
a&wGufjCIF;iSg rpGrf;Edkifukef? xdkjA[®mwdkYonf
&SdygukefV pifppfaomfum; ½kyf&Sdaomb0
(twåabm) üjzpfap? emrf&Sdaomb0 (twåabm) üjzpf
ap? onm&Sdaom b0 (twåabm) üjzpfap?
onmr&Sdaomb0 (twåabm) üjzpfap? xif&Sm;aom
onmum;r&Sd odrfarGUaom onmr&Sdonf r[kwfaom b0
(twåabm) üjzpfap tMuif tMuif (b0) twåabmü tu,fí
aecJhzl;onf jzpfthH? (podkYjzpfafomf) xdkxdkb0
(twåabm) ü podkY podkYaom trnf&SdcJh\ ponfjzifh
tjcif;t&mESifhwuG nTef;jyzG,f trnftEG,fESifhwuG
rsm;jym;aom a&S;üaezl;aom b0udk atmufarhEdkifV

jrwpfGmbk&m; a&S;üjzpfzl;aom
b0udkatmufarhEdkifaom]ykaAAed0gomEkówd} ÓPfü
jrwpfGm bk&m; a[mMum;cJhaom xdk'a'omonf
rdrdxuf tvGeftuJr&Sd? jrifhjrwpfygV

pkwlyygwÓPf a'oem

158/ jrwpfGmbk&m; xdkYjyif owå0gwdkY\ aojCIF;
jzpfay:jCIF;udk odaom]pkwlyygw} ÓPfü
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf tMuifa'oemjzifh w&m;udk a[m\
pa'oemonf rdrdxuf tvGeftuJr&Sd? jrifhjrwpfygV

jrwpfGmbk&m; pavmuü tcsKdUaom
orPonfvnf;aumif; jAm[®Ponfvnf;aumif;hjyif;pGm
tm;xkwfjCIF;udk pGJí/y/ xdkpkwlyygwÓPftm;
avsmufywfaom (pwkw→psmef) orm"dudk &\? ,if;odkY
(pwkw→psmeform"djzifh) pdwfonf wnfMunfvwfaomf
(wnfjrJaomt,l jywfpJaom t,lwdkYrS) pifMu,faom

vlwdkY\ rsufpdxuf omvGefaom ewfwdkY\ rsufpdESifh
wlaom]'dAÁpu©K} ÓPfjzifh aoqJowå0g
jzpfay:qJowå0gwdkYudk jrif\? ,kwfukefaom
jrwfukefaom tqif;vSukefaom tqif;rvSukefaom
aumif;aom vm;&m&Sdukefaom raumif;aom vm;&m
&Sdukefaom uHtm;avsmfpGm jzpfay:ukefaom
owå0gwdkYudk od\?]]toQifwdkY powå0gwdkYonf
udk,fjzifhjyKaom raumif;aom tusifh]um,'kp&dkuf}
ESifh jynfhpHkukef\? Elwfjzifh jyKaom raumif;aom
tusifh]0pD'kp&dkuf}ESifh jynfhpHkukef\? pdwfjzifh
jyKaom raumif;aom tusifh]raem'kp&dkuf} ESifh
jynfhpHkukef\ t&d,mwdkYudk pGyfpGJukef\?
rSm;aom t,l&Sdukef\? rSm;aom t,ljzifh jyKaom
uH&Sdukef\ xdkowå0gwdkYonf cE``mudk,fysufpD;í
aoNyD;onfrS aemufü csrf;omuif;aom raumif;aom
vm;&m ysufpD;vsufusa&muf&m i&Jü jzpfay:ukef\
toQifwdkY powå0gwdkYonf um; udk,fjzifh jyKaom
aumif;aom tusifh]um,okp&dkuf} ESifh
jynfhpHkukef\? Elwfjzifh jyKaom aumif;aom
tusifh]0pDokp&dkuf}ESifh jynfhpHkukef\? pdwfjzifh
jyKaom aumif;aom tusifh]raem okp&dkuf}ESifh
jynfhpHkukef\? t&d,mwdkYudk rpGyfpGJukef?
rSefaom t,l&Sdukef\? rSefaom t,ljzifh
jyKaomuH&Sdukef\ xdkowå0gwdkYonf
cE``mudk,fysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufü aumif;aom
vm;&m ewfjynfü jzpfay:ukef\}}[k od\

penf;jzifh (wnfjrJaomt,l jywfpJaomt,lwdkYrS)
pifMu,faom vlwdkY\ rsufpdxuf omvGefaom ewfwdkY\
rsufpdESifhwlaom]'dAÁpu©K} ÓPfjzifh aoqJowå0g
jzpfay:qJowå0gwdkYudk jrif\? ,kwfukefaom
jrwfukefaom tqif;vSukefaom tqif;rvSukefaom
aumif;aomvm;&m &Sdukefaom raumif;aom vm;&m
&Sdukefaom uHtm;avsmfpGm jzpfay:ukefaom
owå0gwdkYudk od\

jrwfpGmbk&m; owå0gwdkY\ aojCIF; jzpfay:jCIF;udk
odaom]pkwlyygw}ÓPfü jrwfpGmbk&m;
a[mMum;awmfrlaom xdk'a'omonf rdrdxuf
tvGeftuJr&Sd? jrifhjrwfygV

£'d"0d"a'oem

159/ jrwfpGmbk&m; xdkYjyif wefcdk;tpDt&ifwdkYü
jrwfpGmbk&m;onf tMuifa'oemjzifh w&m;udk a[m\
xdka'oemonf rdrdxuf tvGeftuJ r&Sd? jrifhjrwfygV
jrwfpGmbk&m; wefcdk; tpDt&ifwdkYonf
pESpfyg;wdkYygwnf;/

jrwfpGmbk&m; tjypfESifh wuGjzpfaom ab;&efESifh
wuGjzpfaom jrwf\k rQdktyfaom wefcdk;onf &SdV

jrwfpGmbk&m; tjypfESifh wuGrjzpfaom
ab;&efESifh wuGrjzpfaom jrwf\k qdktyfaom
wefcdk;onf &SdV

jrwfpGmbk&m; tjypfESifh wuGjzpfaom ab;&efESifh
wuGjzpfaom jrwf\k rQdktyfaom wefcdk;onf
tb,fygenf;/

jrwfpGmbk&m; pvlUjynfÜ tcsKdUaom
orPonfvnf;aumif; jAm[®Ponfvnf;aumif; jyif;pGm
tm;xkwfjCIF;udk pGjÍ/y/ xdkodkYoabm&Sdaom
(pwkw→psmef) orm"dudk &\? ,if; (pwkw→ psmef
orm"djzifh) pdwfonf wnfMunfvwfaomf rsm;jym;aom
wefcdk;tpDt&ifudk cHpm;V

wpfa,mufwnf;jzpfvsufvnf; trsm;jzpfoGm;\?
trsm;jzpfvsufvnf; wpfa,mufwnf; jzpfvm\? udk,fxif&Sm;
jzpfap\? udk,faysmufap\? eH&Hwpfzuf
wHwdkif;wpfzuf awmifwpfzufhudk rxdrNidbJ
aumif;uifüuJhodkY oGm;\? ajrÜvnf; ikyfjCIF; ay:jCIF;udk
a&üuJhodkY jyKV a&ü vnf; ruGJapbJ ajrüuJhodkY

oGm;\? aumif;uifüvnf; xuf0,fzGJUacGvsuf
tawmif&Sdaom iSuf ujhodkY oGm;V podkY
wefcdk;tmEkabmfBuD;ukefaom pvaewdkYudkvnf;
vufjzifh oHk;oyf\? qkyf udkifV
jA[®mhjynfwdkifatmifvnf; udk,fudk (rdrd) tvdktwdkif;
jzpfapV jrwpGmbk&m; pum; tjypfESifh wuGjzpfaom
ab;&efESifh wuGjzpfaom jrwf\k rdktyfaom
wefcdk;ygwnf;/

jrwpGmbk&m; tjypfr&Sdaom ab;&efr&Sdaom
jrwf\k qdktyfaom wefcdk;um; tb,fygenf;/

jrwpGmbk&m; pavmuü &[ef;onf]]pufqkyfzG,f
tm&Hkü rpufqkyfzG,f[k trSwf&Sdonf jzpfí aetHh}}¹[k
tu,fí tvdk&Sdonf jzpftHh? xdkpufqkyfzG,ftm&Hkü
rpufqkyfzG,f[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí aeV

]]rpufqkyfzG,ftm&Hkü pufqkyfzG,f[k
trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí aetHh}}²[k tu,fí tvdk&Sdonf jzpftHh/
xdkrpufqkyfzG,ftm&Hkü pufqkyfzG,f[k
trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí aeV

]]pufqkyfzG,f tm¹/₂Hküvnf;aumif;? rpufqkyfzG,f
tm¹/₂Hküvnf;aumif; pufqkyfzG,fr[kwf[k
trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí aetHh}}[k tu,fí tvdk&Sdonf jzpftHh?
xdkpufqkyfzG,ftm¹/₂Hkü rpufqkyfzG,ftm¹/₂Hkü
rpufqkyfzG,f[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí aeV

]]pufqkyfzG,ftm¹/₂Hküvnf;aumif;?
rpufqkyfzG,ftm¹/₂Hküvnf;aumif; pufqkyfzG,f[k
trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí aetHh}}[k tu,fí tvdk&Sdonf
jzpftHh? xdkfpufqkyfzG,ftm¹/₂Hkü rpufqkyfzG,ftm¹/₂Hkü
puf qkyfzG,f[k trSwf&Sdonfjzpfí aeV

]]pufqkyfzG,ftm¹/₂Hkü rpufqkyfzG,ftm¹/₂Hkü
xdkESpfyg;pHkudk MuOfí trQ&lvsuf owd&Sdvsuf
qifjcif vsuf aetHh}}³[k tu,fí tvdk&Sdonf jzpftHh?

xdkESpfyg;pHkaom tm½Hkü trQ&lvsuf owd&Sdvsuf
qifjcifvsuf aeV

jrwfpGmbk&m; bum; tjypfr&Sdaom
ab;&efr&Sdaom jrwf\[k qdktyfaom wefcdk;ygwnf;/

jrwfpGmbk&m; wefcdk;tpDt&if]£'""d0d"} wdkYü
jrwfpGmbk&m; a[mMum;awmfrlaom xdka'oem onf
rdrdxuf tvGeftuJr&Sd? jrifhjrwfyg\? jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
xdka'oemudk t<uif;rjh ydkif;jcm;í odawmfrl\?
xdka'oemudk ydkif;jcm;í odawmfrlaom
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; xdkYxuf ydkvGefí odzG,f onf
r&Sdyg/

wefcdk;tpDt&if]£'""d0d"ÓPf}wdkYü
(toQifbk&m;wdkY rodtyfaom w&m;udk) odaom
jrwfpGmbk&m;xuf vGefujaom todÓPf&Sdaom
wpfyg;aom orPonfvnf;aumif; jAm[®P onfvnf;aumif;
r&Sdyg/

- 1/ pufqkyfzG,f owå0gwdkYü arwåmyGg;í pufqkyfzG,f
ocFg&0w→Kü "mwk ("mwfrQ)[k ESvHk;oGif;í ae\[k
t|uxmü qdkonf/
- 2/ rpufqkyf (ESpfouf) zG,f owå0güvnf;aumif;
ocFg&0w→Küvnf;aumif; tokbbm0emjzifh
yGg;ívnf;aumif; tedpö[kqifjcifívnf;aumif; ae\[k t|
uxmü qdkonf/
- 3/ pufqkyfzG,ftm½Hkü trsufrxGufrlí rpufqkyf
(ESpfouf) zG,ftm&HkwkdYü rwyfrufrlí owd&Sdvsuf
qifjcifvsuf trQ&lvsuf ae\[k t|uxmü qdkonf/h

Ä

bk&m;oQif\ tjcm;aom*kPfudk jyjcif;

160/ jrwapGmbk&m; ravQmhaom vHkUv&Sdaom?
cdkifjrJaom vHkUv&Sdaom? bk&m;avmif;wdkY\
tm;xkwfjCIF;&Sdaom? bk&m;avmif;wdkY\
aqmiftyfaom Oefudk aqmifpGrf;Edkifaom? o''gw&m;
&Sdaom bk&m;avmif;wdkY a&mufyfaom
avmukwå&mw&m;onf &Sdyg\? jrwapGmbk&m;onf
xdk avmukwå&mw&m;odkY
tpOfa&mufawmfrltyfygNyD/

jrwapGmbk&m; jrwapGmbk&m;onf ,kwfaom?
&GmolwdkY tusifhjzpfaom? ykxkZOfwdkY rSD0Jaom?
tjypfruif;aom? tusKd;pD;yGg;ESifh rpyfaom?
0w→KumrwdkYü umr*kPfcsrf;omudk uyfNidvsuf
tm;xkwfjYKusifhrludk jyKusifhawmfrllyg/

qif;&JjCIF;&Sdaom tjypfruif;aom
tusKd;pD;yGm;ESifhrpyfaom rdrdudk,fudk
yifyef;qif;&Jatmif tm;xkwfjYKusifhrludk
tm;xkwfjYKusifhawmfrllyg/

jrwapGmbk&m;onf umrm0p&pdwfudk vGefí
wnfukefaom rsufarSmufb0ü csrf;ompGm
aejCIF;&Sdukefaom av;yg;aom
½lyg0p&psmefw&m;wdkYudk tvdk&Sdonfhtwdkif;
&awmfrl\? cufcJjCIF; r&Sd &awmfrl\? yifyef;jCIF;r&Sd
&awmfrl\

tEka,m*'ge tjym;

161/ jrwapGmbk&m; tuREkfyfudk tu,fí
podkYar;jim;tHh -

]IghoQifom&dykMwm todkYenf;?
opömaV;yG;w&m;udk od&m tvHk;pHkaomw&m;udk
od&m (t&[wår*fÓPf oAÁnKwÓPf) ü jrwapGmbk&m;xuf
vGefujaom todÓPf&Sdukefaom wpfyg;aom

orPwdkYonfvnf;aumif; jAm[®PwdkYonfvnf;aumif;
vGefavNyD;aomtcgu &Sdzl;ukefo avm}}[k (tu,fí
ar;jim;tHh)? podkY ar;onf&Sdaomf
toQifbk&m;]]r&Sdzl;yg}}[k tuREkfyf ajz ygtHh/

ighoQifom&dykMwm todkYenf;?
opö mav;yg;w&m;udk od&m tvHk;pHkaomw&m;udk
od&m (t&[wår*fÓPf oAÁnKwÓPf) ü jrwpfGmbk&m;xuf
vGefujaom todÓPf&Sdukefaom wpfyg;aom
orPwdkYonfvnf;aumif; jAm[®PwdkYonfvnf;aumif;
aemifcgc&Sdukef vwåHUavm[k (tu,fí ar;jim;tHh)?
podkY ar;onf&Sdaomf toQifbk&m;]]r&SdvwåHUyg}}
[k tuREkfyf ajzygtHh/

ighoQifom&dykMwm todkYenf;?
opö mav;yg;w&m;udk od&m tvHk;pHkaomw&m;udk
od&m (t&[wår*fÓPf oAÁnKwÓPf) ü jrwpfGmbk&m;xuf
vGefujaom todÓPf&Sdaom wpfyg;aom
orPonfvnf;aumif; jAm[®Ponfvnf;aumif; ,cktcg
&Sdoavm[k (tu,fíar;jim;tHh)? podkY ar;onf&Sdaomf
toQifbk&m;]]r&Sdyg}}[k tuREkfyf ajzygtHh/

jrwpfGmbk&m; tuREkfyfudk tu,fí podkY ar;jim;tHh

-

]]ighoQif om&dykMwm todkYenf;?
tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wdkYudk odaom (oarÁm"d) ÓPfü
jrwpfGm bk&m;ESifh wlrQukefaom wpfyg;aom
orPwdkYonfvnf;aumif; jAm[®PwdkYonfvnf;aumif;
vGefavNyD;aom tcgu jzpfzl;ukefoavm}}[k
(tu,fíar;jim;tHh)? podkYar;onf&Sdaomf toQif
bk&m;]]rSefyg &Sdukef\}}[k tuREkfyf ajzygtHh/

]]ighoQifom&dykMwm todkYenf;?
tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wdkYudk odaom (oarÁm"d) ÓPfü
jrwpfGm bk&m;ESifh wlrQukefaom wpfyg;aom
orPwdkYonfvnf;aumif; jAm[®PwdkYonfvnf;aumif;
aemifcgc jzpfukef vwåHUavm}}[k (tu,fíar;jim;tHh)?

podkYar;onf&Sdaomf toQifbk&m;]]rSefyg
&SdukefvwåHU}}[k tuREkfyf ajzygtHh/

]]ighoQifom&dykMwm todkYenf;?
tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wdkYudk odaom (oarÁm"d) ÓPfü
jrwfpGm bk&m;ESifh wlrQukefaom wpfyg;aom
orPwdkYonfvnf;aumif;
jAm[®PwdkYonfvnf;aumif; ,cktcgü &Sdukefoavm}}[k
(tu,fíar;jim;tHh)? podkYar;onf&Sdaomf
toQifbk&m;]]r&Sdyg}}[lí tuREkfyf ajzygtHh/

jrwfpGmbk&m; tuREkfyfudk tu,fí podkY ar;jim;tHh
-

]] toQifom&dykMwmonf tb,fhaMumifh tcsKdUudk
0efcHoenf;? tcsKdUudk 0efrcHoenf;}}[k ar;jim;tHh?
podkY ar;onf&Sdaomf toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfonf podkY
ajzygtHh -

ighoQif opömav;yg;udk od&m
tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wdkYudk od&m (t&[wår*fÓPf
oAÁnKw ÓPf) ü igESifhwl rQukefaom]ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxdkufukefaom
(tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wdkYudk) udk,fwdkif rSefpGm
odawmfrlukefaom jrwfpGmbk&m;wdkYonf
vGefavNyD;aomtcgu &Sdzl;ukef\ }[laom
pum;awmfudk jrwfpGmbk&m;\ rsufarSmufawmfrS
Mum;emcJh&\? rsufarSmufaomfrS cH,lcJh&V

opömav;yg;udk od&m
tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wdkYudk od&m (t&[wår*fÓPf
oAÁnKwÓPf) ü igESifhwl rQukefaom]ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxdkufukefaom
(tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wdkYudk) udk,fwdkif rSefpGm
odawmfrlukefaom jrwfpGmbk&m;wdkYonf aemiftcg
jzpfukefvwåHU } [laom pum;awmfudk
jrwfpGmbk&m;\ rsufarSmufawmfrS Mum;emcJh&\?
rsufarSmufawmfrS cH,lcJh&V

]wpfckaom avmu"mwfü ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxdkufukefaom (tvHk;pHkaom
w&m;wdkYudk) udk,fwdkif rSefpGm
odawmfrlukefaom bk&m;ESpfqlwdkYonf
ra&S;raESmif; yGifh&maom taMumif;onf r&Sd?
xdkbk&m;ESpfql NyKdifwlyGihf&maom taMumif;onf
r&Sd } [laom xdkpum;awmfudk jrwpfGm bk&m;\
rsufarSmufawmfrS Mum;emcJh&\? rsufarSmufawmfrS
cH,lcJh&\} }[k (ajzygtHh)/

toQifbk&m; todkYygenf;? podkY ar;onfjzpfí podkY
ajzonf&Sdaomf tuREkfyfonf jrwpfGmbk&m;\
w&m;awmfudk qdkaomolvnf; jzpfygoavm?
jrwpfGmbk&m;udk r[kwfrfSefaom pum;jzifh
pGyfpGJ&mvnf; ra&muf&moavm?
avmukwå&mw&m;tm; avsmfaom tusifhw&m;rsm;udk
ajzMum;olvnf; jzpfygoavm? taMumif;,kwåd&Sdaom
jrwpfGmbk&m;rdefYMum;tyfonfh pum;odkY
tpOfvkdufaom wynfhawmf\ pum;onf wpfpkHwpf&m
ujh&JUzG,f taMumif;odkYvnf; ra&mufbJ &Sdyg\avm[k
(avQmufxm;)/

om&dykMwm podkY ar;onfjzpfí podkY
ajzonf&Sdaomf trSeftm;jzifh oifonf igbk&m;\
w&m;awmfudk qdkolvnf; jzpf\? igbk&m;udk
r[kwfrfSefaom pum;jzifh pGyfpGJ&mvnf; ra&muf?
avmukwå&m w&m;tm;avsmfaom tusifhw&m;udk
ajzMum;olvnf; jzpf\? taMumif; ,kwåd&Sdaom
igbk&m;rdefYMum;tyfonfh pum;odkY tpOfvkdufaom
oif\ pum;onf wpfpHkwpf&m ujh&JUtaMumif;odkYvnf;
ra&mufay[k (rdefYawmfrl)/

tH MozG,f&m rjzpfzl;jrJ jzpfyHktcsuf

162/ podkY rdefhawmfrlaomf toQifO'g,Donf
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; bpum;udk avQmuf\ -

]]jrwpfGmbk&m;\ tvdkenf;jcif;onf
a&mifh&JvG,fjcif;onf udavomacgif;yg;jcif;onf
tHzG,f&SdygaypG toQifbk&m;? rjzpfzl;jrJ jzpfygaypG
toQifbk&m;? jrwpfGmbk&m;onf podkY BuD;aom
wefcdk;&Sdygvsuf BuD;aom tmEkabmf&Sdygvsuf
rdrd*kPfudk xif&Sm;jyKawmfrl/ jrwpfGmbk&m;
p*kPftaygif;rS *kPfwpfckckudkaomfvnf; wpyfg;aom
t,l&Sdukefaom y&dAdkZfwdkYonf rdrdü jrif
ukefjim;tHh? xkdy&dAdkZfwdkYonf xdk*kPfrQjzifhyif
wHcGefxlí vSnfhvnfukef&m\ jrwpfGmbk&m;\htvdk
enf;jcif;onf a&mifh&JvG,fjcif;onf
udavomacgif;yg;jcif;onf tHzG,f&SdygaypG
toQifbk&m;? rjzpfzl;jrJ jzpfygaypG toQifbk&m;?
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf podkY BuD;aom
wefcdk;&Sdygvsuf BuD;aom tmEkabmf&Sdygvsuf
rdrd*kPfudk xif&Sm;jyKawmfrl}}[k (avQmuf\)/

O'g,D oifonf jrwpfGmbk&m;\ tvdkenf;jcif;
a&mifh&JvG,fjcif; udavomacgif;yg;jcif;udk ½lavmh?
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf podkY BuD;aom
wefcdk;&Sdygvsuf BuD;aom tmEkabmf&Sdygvsuf
rdrd*kPf udk xif&Sm;jyKawmfrl/ O'g,D p*kPftaygif;rS
*kPfwpfckckudkaomfvnf; wpyfg;aom t,l&Sdaom
y&dAdkZfwdkYonf rdrdü jrifukefjim;tHh?
xkdy&dAdkZfwdkYonf xdk*kPfrQjzifhyif wHcGefxlí
vSnfhvnfukef &m\ O'g,D oifonf jrwpfGmbk&m;\
tvdkenf;jcif; a&mifh&JvG,fjcif; udavom
acgif;yg;jcif;udk ½lavmh? jrwpfGmbk&m;onf podkY
BuD;aom wefcdk;&Sdygvsuf BuD;aom
tmEkabmf&Sdygvsuf rdrd *kPfudk
xif&Sm;jyKawmfrl[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

163/ xdktcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
toQifom&dykMwmudk rdefYawmfri\]om&dykMwm
pw&m; awmfudk &[ef;a,musfm;wdkYtm;vnf;aumif;
&[ef;rdefrwdkYtm;vnf;aumif; 'g,umwdkYtm;
vnf;aumif; 'g,dumrwdkYtm;vnf;aumif; oifonf
rjywfa[mMum;avavmh/

om&dykMwm (r*fzdkvfrS) tcsnf;ESD;jzpfukefaom
tMuifa,musfm;wdkYtm; jrwpfGmbk&m;ü ,HkrSm;jcif;
awG;awmjcif;onf jzpfvåHU? xdk,a,musfm;wdkYtm;
pw&m;a'oemawmfudk em&í jrwpfGmbk&m;ü
xdk,HkrSm; awG;awmjcif;onf (tvdkvdk)
aysmufvåHU? (xdkYaMumifh rjywfa[mMum;
avavmh[k rdefYawmfri\)/

podkY qdktyfNyD;aomenf;jzifh
toQifom&dykMwmonf jrwpfGmbk&m;
rsufarSmufawmfü Munf ndKjcif;udk (tMuifhaMumifh)
ajymMum;\? xdkYaMumifh ptar;tajzESifhwuG
a[mMum;tyfaom w&m;awmf\ trnfonf]orÜom'eD, }[k
wGifownf;/

ig;ckajrmuf orÜom'eD,okwf NyD;\?

6-ygom'duokwf

164/ tuREkfyfonf podkY Mum;emcJh&ygonf -

tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ouúwdkif;
a0"nrnfukefaom omuD0ifrif;rsKd;wdkY\ o&ufO,smOf
jymom'fü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfri\

xdktcg em#\om; ed*P²onf yg0gjynfü aoNyD;cgp
jzpf\? xdkol\ aojcif;aMumifh ol\ wynfh
wuúwGef;wdkYonf uGJukef\? ESfpkjjzpfukef\?
qefYusifaompdwf &Sdukef\? jiif;cHkjcif;odkY

a&mufukef\? cdkuf&efjzpfukef\? tcsif;csif;
ElwfvHSxdk;í aeukef\

]]oifonf p"r®0de,¹udk rod? igonf p"r®0de,udk od\
oifonf p"r®0de,udk todkY odEdkiftHhenf;? oifonf
rSm;aomtusifh&Sdol jzpf\? igonf rSefaomtusifh&Sdol
jzpf\? ig\ pum; onf aphpyf\? oif\ pum;onf raphpyf?
(oifonf) a&S;OD;pGm qdkoifhonfudk aemufrS qdk\
aemufrS qdkoifhonfudk a&S;OD;qdk\
oifMumjrifhpGm avhvmxm;aom 0g'onf
ajymif;vJavNyD? oifh t,lü &Sdaom tjypfudk
igwifjyNyD? oifta&;edrfhNyD? (igwifjyaom) tjypfrS
vGwfajrmuf&ef &SmMuHacsOD;avmh? tu,fí
pGrf;EdkifvQif (,ckyif) ajz&Sif;avmh}}[k tcsif;csif;
ElwfvSHxdk;vsuf aeukef\

pifppfaomfum; em#ykwå\wynfh ed*P²wdkYü
tcsif;csif; owfjzwoff\ tpGrf;jzifh aonf[kyif xif&\

raumif;ojzifh a[mtyfaom raumif;ojzifh odaptyfaom
0#frS xGufajrmufaMumif; r[kwfaom
udavomNidrf;rludk rjzpfapwwfaom bk&m;r[kwfol
a[mtyfaom axmufwnf&m r&Sdaom
rSDcdk&mr&Sdaom omoem²ü NiD;aiGUjcif;oabm
tMunfndKuif;jcif;oabm t¹/₂dktao qkwf ,kwfjcif;oabm
&SdukefoujhodkY? ptwl em#ykwå\
wynfhjzpfukefaom t0wfjzL0wfukefaom vlwdkYonfvnf;
em#ykwå\ wynfhed*P²wdkYü NiD;aiGUjcif;oabm
&Sdukef\? tMunfndKuif;jcif; oabm &Sdukef\? t¹/₂dktao
qkwf,kwfjcif;oabm &Sdukef\

165/ xdktcg pkE´orPka´oonf yg0gjynfü
0guRwfNyD;aomf omrrnfaom&Gm toQif tmeE
´mxHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif toQiftmeE´mudk
&SDcdk;vsuf wpfckaom t&yfü xdkif\? wpfckaom t&yfü
xdkifNyD;aom pkE´orPka´oonf toQiftmeE´mtm;
bpum;udk avQmuf\ -

]]toQifbk&m; em#\om; ed*P²onf yg0gjynfö
aoNyD;cgp jzpfyg\? xdkem#\om; ed*P²aojcif;aMumifh
ed*P²wdkYonf uGJygukef\? ESfpkjzpfygukef\y/
axmufwnf&mr&Sdaom rSDcdk&mr&Sdaom omoemü
NiD;aiGUjcif; t½dktaouif;jcif;oabm &SdukefouJhodkY
ptwl em#ykwå\wynfh jzpfukefaom
t0wfjzL0wfukefaom vlwdkYonfvnf; em#ykwå\ wynhf
ed*P²wdkYü NiD;aiGUjcif;oabm tMunfndKuif;jcif;oabm
t½dktaoqkwf,kwfjcif; oabm &Sdygukef\}}[k
(avQmuf\)/ podkYavQmufaomf toQiftmeE´monf pkE
´orPka´otm; ppum;udk qdk\ -

]]ighoQif pkE´ ptaMumif;t&mum;
jrwpGmbk&m;udk zl;ajrmf&ef pum;tajccHwnf;?
ighoQif pkE´ oGm;MuukeftHh? jrwpGmbk&m;xH
csOf;uyfNyD;vQif ptaMumif;udk jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
avQmufukeftHh}}[k (qdk\)/

pkE´orPka´oonf]]aumif;ygNyD toQifbk&m;}}[k
toQiftmeE´mtm; 0efcHV

xdktcg toQiftmeE´mESifh pkE´orPka´oonf
jrwpGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfí jrwpGmbk&m;udk
&Sdcdk;vsuf wpfckaom t&yfü xdkifukef\? wpfckaom
t&yfü xdkifNyD;aomf toQiftmeE´monf
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; podkYaom pum;udk avQmuf\ -

]]jrwpGmbk&m; ppkE´orPka´oonf podkY
ajymqdkyg\? toQifbk&m; em#\om; ed*P² onf
yg0gjynfö aoNyD;cgp jzpf\? xdkem#\om;
ed*P²aojcif;aMumifh ed*P²wdkYonf uGJukef\y/
axmufwnf&mr&Sdaom rSDcdk&mr&Sdaom omoemü
NiD;aiGUjcif;oabm tMunfndK uif;jcif;oabm
t&dktaoqkwf,kwfjcif;oabm &SdukefouJhodkY? ptwl
em#ykwå\ wynfhjzpfukefaom t0wfjzL 0wfukefaom
vlwdkYonfvnf; em#ykwå\wynfh ed*P²wdkYü
NiD;aiGUjcif;oabm tMunfndKuif;jcif; oabm

t¹/₂dktaoqkwf,kwfcif;oabm &Sdukef\[k ajymqdkyg\}}
[lí (avQmuf\)/

- 1/ ygxdu0*f#Dumü]]"r®0de,EÅd yg0peH od'"EÅH}}
[k zGifhjyonf? em#\om; ed*P² a[majymaom t,l
0g'ESifh usifh0wfOya'rsm;yg0ifonfh
od'"EÅusrf;rsKd;udk qdkonf/
- 2/ bk&m;twkta,mif rdpäm0g'DwdkY\ "r®0de,jzifh
wnfaxmifxm;tyfaom r*fzdkvftusKd;iSgr[kwfaom
ted,smeduomoemudk qdkonf/

Ä

bk&m;r[kwfol a[mtyfaom omoem

166/ pkE´ raumif;ojzifh a[mtyfaom raumif;ojzifh
odaptyfaom 0#frSxGufajrmufhaMumif; r[kwfaom
udavomNidrf;rludk rjzpfapwwfaom bk&m;r[kwfol
a[mtyfaom axmuf wnf&mr&Sdaom
rSDcdk&mr&Sdaom omoemü podkY NiD;aiGUjcif;
ponf jzpfjrJaywnf;/

pkE´ pavmuü q&monfvnf; tvHk;pHkaom w&m;udk
udk,fwdkif rSefpGm odol r[kwf? w&m;onfvnf;
raumif;ojzifh a[mtyfaomw&m; jzpf\? raumif;ojzifh
odaptyfaomw&m; jzpf\?
r*fzdkvfqdkufa&mufaMumif;w&m; r[kwf?
udavomNidrf;rludk jzpfapwwfaom w&m; r[kwf?
bk&m;r[kwfol a[mtyfaom w&m; jzpfV

odkYaomf wynfhonfum; xdkomoemü
xdkq&ma[mtyfaom 0drkwåd"r®tm;avsmfaom
tusifhudk usifhí rae? ¹/₂dkaopGm usifhí rae? xdkq&m\
w&m;ESifhtnD usifhí rae? xdkw&m;rS a&Smifz,fí
a&Smifz,fí usifhV

xdkwynfhudk podkY qdktyf\?]]ighoQif xdkoifonf
t&awmfavpG? xdkoifonf aumif;pGm &avpG? oif\
q&monfvnf; tvHk;pHkaomw&m;udk udk,fwdkif
rSefpGm odol r[kwf? w&m;onf vnf; raumif;ojzifh
a[mtyfaomw&m; jzpf\? raumif;ojzifh
odaptyfaomw&m; jzpf\? r*fzdkvfqdkuf
a&mufaMumif;w&m; r[kwf? udavomNidrf;rludk
jzpfapwwfaomw&m; r[kwf? bk&m;r[kwfol
a[mtyfaomw&m; jzpf\ odkYaomf oifonfum;
xdkomoemü xdkq&ma[m tyfaom Odrkwåd"r®tm;
avsmfaom tusifhudk usifhí rae? ½dkaopGm usifhí
rae? xdkq&m\ w&m;ESifhtnD usifhí rae? xdkw&m;rS
a&Smifz,fí a&Smifz,fí usifh\}}[k (qdktyf\)/

pkE´ pifppf pqdkcJhNyD;onfhtwdkif; xdkomoemü
q&mudkvnf; uJh&JUtyf\? xdkomoemü w&m;udkvnf;
uJh&JUtyf\? odkYaomf xdkomoemü wynfhudkum;
pqdkcJhonfhtwdkif; csD;rGrf; tyf\

pkE´ tMuifq&monf podkYoabm&Sdaom wynfhudk
podkY qdk&m\?]]ighoQif vmavmh? tMuiftjcif;t&mjzifh
oif\ q&monf w&m;udk a[mtyf\? ynwftyf\?
xdktjcif;t&mjzifh usifhavmh}}[k (qdk&m\)/

tMuifq&monf aqmufwnfap\? tMuifwynfhudk
aqmufwnfap\? aqmufwnfaptyfaom tMuifwynfhonf
xdkq&maqmufwnfaptyfonfhtwdkif; jzpfjcif;iSg usifh\?
tvHk;pHkaom xdkq&mwynfhwkYonf rsm;pGmaom
raumif;rludk jzpfyGg;apukef\

pkE´ tb,fhaMumifhqdkaomf raumif;ojzifh
a[mtyfaom raumif;ojzifh odaptyfaom
r*fzdkvfqdkufafa&mufaMumif; r[kwfaom
udavomNidrf;rludk rjzpfapwwfaom bk&m;r[kwfol a[m
tyfaom omoemü podkYvQif raumif;rl
jzpfyGg;wwfaomaMumifhwnf;/

167/ pkE' xdkYjyif pavmuü q&monfvnf;
tvHk;pHkaom w&m;udk udk,fwdkif rSefpGm
odolr[kwf? w&m;onfvnf; raumif;ojzifh
a[mtyfaomw&m; jzpf\? raumif;ojzifh odap tyfaom
w&m;jzpf\? r*fzdkvfqdkufa&mufaMumif;w&m; r[kwf?
udavomNidrf;rludk jzpfapwwfaom w&m;r[kwf?
bk&m;r[kwfol a[mtyfaomw&m; jzpfV

wynfhonfvnf; xdkomoemü xdkq&ma[mtyfonfh
Odrkwåd"r®tm;avsmfaom tusifhudk usifhí ae\
½dkaopGmusifhí ae\? xdkq&m\ w&m;ESifhtnD usifhí
ae\? xdkw&m;udk aqmufwnfí usifhV

xdkwynfhudk podkY qdktyf\?]]ighoQif xdkoifonf
t&rawmfavpG? xdkoifonf raumif; ojzifh &tyfavpG? oif\
q&monfvnf; tvHk;pHkaomw&m;udk udk,fwdkif
rSefpGmodol r[kwf? w&m;onfvnf; raumif;ojzifh
a[mtyfaomw&m; jzpf\? raumif;ojzifh
odaptyfaomw&m; jzpf\
r*fzdkvfqdkufa&mufaMumif;w&m; r[kwf?
udavomNidrf;rludk jzpfapwwfaom w&m; r[kwf?
bk&m;r[kwfol a[mtyfaom w&m;jzpfV oifonfvnf;
xdkomoemü xdkq&m a[m tyfaom
Odrkwåd"r®tm;avsmfpGm usifhí ae\
½dkaopGm usifhí ae\? xdkq&m\ w&m;ESifh tnD usifhí ae\
xdkw&m;udk aqmufwnfí usifh\}}[k (qdktyf\)/

pkE' pifppf bqdkcJhonfhtwdkif; xdkomoemü
q&mudkvnf; uJh&JUtyf\? xdkomoemü w&m; udkvnf;
uJh&JUtyf\? xdkomoemü wynfhudkvnf;
bqdkcJhonfhtwdkif; uJh&JUtyfV

pkE' tMuifq&monf podkY oabm&Sdaom wynfhudk
podkY qdk&m\ -]]toQifonf Odrkwåd"r®odkY
a&mufaMumif; todÓPftusKd;iSg usifhí ae\
pifppf Odrkwåd"r®odkY a&mufaMumif; todÓPfonf
NyD;qHk;jcif;odkY a&mufapvwåHU}}[k (qdk&m\)/

tMuif q&monfvnf; csD;rGrf;\? tMuif wynfhudkvnf;
csD;rGrf;\? tMuif wynfhonf vnf; csD;rGrf;tyfonfjzpfí
twdkif;xuftvGef vHkUvudk tm;xkwf\?
tvHk;pHkukefaom xdkolwdkY onf rsm;pGmaom
raumif;rludk jzpfyGg;apukefV

pkE' tb,fhaMumifhqdkaomf raumif;ojzifh
a[mtyfaom raumif;ojzifh odaptyfaom
r*fzdkvfqdkufa&mufaMumif; r[kwfaom
udavomNidrf;rludk rjzpfapwwfaom bk&m;r[kwfol a[m
tyfaom omoemü podkY raumif;rl
jzpfyGg;apwwfaomaMumifhwnf;/

bk&m;tppf a[mtyfaom omoem

168/ pkE' pomoemüum; q&monfvnf;
(tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wdkYudk) udk,fwdkif rSefpGm
odol jzpf\? w&m;onfvnf; aumif;pGm a[mtyfaomw&m;
jzpf\? aumif;pGm odaptyfaom w&m; jzpf\?
r*fzdkvfqdkufa&mufaMumif;w&m; jzpf\?
udavomNidrf;rludk jzpfapwwfaomw&m; jzpf\? bk&m;
pifppf a[mtyfaomw&m; jzpfV

odkYaomf wynfhonfum; xdkomoemü
r*fzdkvfw&m;tm;avsmfpGm tusifhudk usifhí rae?
½dkaopGm usifhí rae? w&m;ESifhtnD usifhí rae?
xdkw&m;rS a&Smifz,fí a&Smifz,fí usifhV

xdkwynfhudk podkY qdktyf\ -]]ighoQif xdkoifonf
t&rawmfavpG? xdkoifonf raumif; ojzifh &tyfavpG? oif\
q&monfvnf; tvHk;pHkaom w&m;udk udk,fwdkif
rSefpGm odaom bk&m; pifppf jzpf\? w&m;onfvnf;
aumif;pGm a[mtyfaomw&m; jzpf\? aumif;pGm
odaptyfaom w&m; jzpf\?
r*fzdkvfqdkufa&mufaMumif;w&m; jzpf\?
udavomNidrf;rludk jzpfapwwfaomw&m; jzpf\?

bk&m;pifppf a[mtyfaomw&m; jzpfV odkYaomf
oifonfum; xdkomoemü r*fzdkvf w&m;tm;avsmfaom
tusifhudk usifhí rae? ½dkaopGm usifhí rae?
w&m;ESifhtnD usifhí rae? xdkw&m;rS a&Smifz,fí
a&Smifz,fí usifh\}}[k (qdktyf\)/

pkE´ pifppf bqdkcJhNyD;onfhtwdkif; xdkomoemü
q&mudkvnf; csD;rGrf;tyf\? xdkomoemü w&m;udkvnf;
csD;rGrf;tyf\? odkYaomf xdkomoemü wynfhudkum;
bqdkcJhonfhtwdkif; uJh&JU tyfV

pkE´ tMuifq&monf podkYoabm&Sdaom wynfhudk
podkY qdk&m\ -]]ighoQif vmavmh?
tMuiftjcif;t&mtm;jzifh oif\ q&monf w&m;udk a[m\
ynwf\? xdktcif;t&mtm;jzifh usifhavmh}}[k (qkd&m\)/

tMuifq&monfvnf; aqmufwnfap\? tMuifwynfhudkvnf;
aqmufwnfap\? q&m aqmufwnfaptyfaom
tMuifwynfhonfvnf; xdkq&m
aqmufwnfaptyfonfhtwdkif; jzpfjcif;hiSg usifh\
tvHk;pHkaom xdkolwdkYonf rsm;pGmaom
aumif;rludk jzpfyGg;apukefV

pkE´ tb,fhaMumifhqdkaomf aumif;pGm a[mtyfaom
aumif;pGm odaptyfaom r*fzdkvf qdkuf
a&mufaMumif;jzpfaoM udavomNidrf;rludk
jzpfapwwfaom bk&m; pifppf a[mtyfaom omoemü
podkY aumif;rl jzpfyGg;apwwfaom aMumifhwnf;/

169/ pkE´ pomoemüum; q&monfvnf;
(tvHkpHkaomw&m;wdkYudk) udk,fwdkif rSefpGm
odaom bk&m; pifppf jzpf\? w&m;onfvnf; aumif;pGm
a[maomw&m; jzpf\? aumif;pGm od aptyfaomw&m;
jzpf\? r*fzdkvfqdkufa&mufaMumif;w&m; jzpf\?
udavomNidrf;rludk jzpfapwwfaomw&m; jzpf\? bk&m;
pifppf a[mtyfaomw&m; jzpfV

wynfhonfvnf; xdkomoemü
r*fzdkvfw&m;tm;avsmfaom tusifhudk usifhí ae\
½dkaopGm usifhí ae\
w&m;ESifhtnDusifhí ae\
xdkw&m;udk aqmufwnfí usifhV

xdkwynfhudk podkY qdktyf\ -]]ighoQif xdkoifonf
t&awmfavpG? xdkoifonf aumif;pGm &tyfavpG? oif\
q&monfvnf; (tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wdkYudk)
udk,fwdkifrSefpGm odawmfrlaom bk&m;pifppf jzpf\
w&m;onfvnf; aumif;pGm a[mtyfaomw&m; jzpf\
aumif;pGm odap tyfaomw&m; jzpf\
r*fzdkvfqdkufa&mufaMumif;w&m; jzpf\
udavomNidrf;rludk jzpfapwwfaomw&m; jzpf\
bk&m;pifppf a[mtyfaomw&m; jzpfV oifonfvnf;
xdkomoemü r*fzdkvf w&m;tm;avsmfaom tusifhudk
usifhí ae\
½dkaopGm usifhí ae\
w&m;ESifhtnD
usifhí ae\
xdkw&m;udk aqmufwnfí usifh\}}[k
(qdktyf\)/

pkE' pifppf bqdkcJhonfhtwdkif; xdkomoemü
q&mudkvnf; csD;rGrf;tyf\? xdkomoemü w&m;udkvnf;
csD;rGrf;tyf\? xdkomoemü wynfhudkvnf;
bqdkcJhonfhtwdkif; csD;rGrf;tyfV

pkE' tMuifq&monf podkYoabm&Sdaom wynfhudk
podkY qdk&m\ -]]toQifonf edAÁmefodkY
a&mufaMumif; r*fÓPftusKd;iSg usifhí ae\
edAÁmefodkYa&mufaMumif; r*fÓPfudk
NyD;qHk;jcif;odkY a&mufapvwåHU}}[k (qdk&m\)/
tMuifq&monfvnf; csD;rGrf;\? tMuifwynfhudkvnf;
csD;rGrf;\? tMuifwynfhonfvnf; csD;rGrf;tyfonfjzpfí
twdkif;xuftvGef vHkUvudk tm;xkwf\? tvHk;pHkaom
xdkq&mwynfhwdkYonf rsm;pGmaom aumif;rludk
jzpfyGg;apukefV

pkE' tb,faMumifhqdkaomf aumif;pGm a[mtyfaom
aumif;pGm odaptyfaom r*fzdkvf qdkuf

a&mufaMumif;jzpfaoM udavomNidrf;rludk
jzpfapwwfaom bk&m; pifppf a[mtyfaom omoemü
podkY aumif;rl jzpfyGg;apwwfaomaMumifhwnf;/

wynfhwdkY ylyeftyfaom q&m

170/ pkE' pavmuü ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxdkufaom (tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wdkYudk)
udk,fwdkif rSefpGm odawmfrlaom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
xif&Sm;jzpfawmfrl\? w&m;onfvnf; aumif;pGm
a[mtyfaom w&m; jzpf\? aumif;pGm odaptyfaomw&m;
jzpf\? 0#frS xGufajrmufaMumif; w&m; jzpf\?
udavomNidrf;rludk jzpfapwwfaomw&m; jzpf\?
bk&m;pifppf a[mtyfaom w&m; jzpfV

odkYaomf xdkjrwpfGmbk&m;\ omoemü
xdkdkjrwpfGmbk&m;\ wynfhwdkYonfum; opömax;yg;
w&m;udk odjcif;odkY ra&mufMuukefao;?
xdkwynfhwdkYtm; tvHk;pHk jynfhpHkaom
jrwaomtusifhudk xif&Sm;atmif rjyKtyfao;?
ay:vGifatmif rjyKtyfao;? tvHk;pHkaom omoemawmf\
oabmudk aygif;pkaom yk'fwdkYjzifh wpfaygif;wnf;
rjyKtyfao;? 0#fqif;&JrS xkwfaqmifaom
w&m;ESifhwuGhrjyKtyfao;? vUjynfrS ewfjynftxd
ysHUESHUatmif aumif;pGm rjytyfao;? xdktcg
xdkwynfhwdkY\ q&monf uG,fvGefV

pkE' podkYoabm&Sdaom q&m
uG,fvGefonf&Sdaomf wynfhwdkYtm; ylyefjcif; jzpfV

tb,faMumifhqdkaoM igwdkYtwGuf ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxdkufaom (tvHk;pHkaom w&m; wdkYudk)
udk,fwdkif rSefpGm odawmfrlaom
jrwpfGmbk&m;onfvnf; avmuü xif&Sm;yGifhawmfrl\
w&m;onfvnf; aumif;pGm a[mtyfaomw&m; jzpf\?
aumif;pGm odaptyfaomw&m; jzpf\? 0#frS

xGufajrmufaMumif;w&m; jzpf\? udavomNidrf;rludk
jzpfapwwfaomw&m; jzpf\? bk&m; pifppf
a[mtyfaomw&m; jzpf\? odkYaomf igwdkYonfum;
omoemü opö mav;yg; w&m;udk odjcif;odkY
ra&mufMuukefao;? igwdkYtm; tvHk;pHk
jynfhpHkaom jrwwfaom tusifhudk xif&Sm;atmif
rjyKtyfao;? ay:vGifatmif rjyKtyfao;? tvHk;pHkaom
omoemawmf\ oabmudk aygif;pkaom yk'fwdkYjzifh
wpfaygif;wnf; rjyKtyfao;? 0#fqif;&JrS xkwfaqmifaom
w&m;ESifh wuG rjyKtyf ao;? vUjynfrS ewfjynftxd
ysHUESHUatmif aumif;pGm rjyKtyfao;? xdktcg
igwdkY\ q&monf uG,fvGefV\ podkY q&mudk rSDí
a&muftyfaom w&m;odkY ra&muf&ao;aomaMumifh
tm;r& rauseyfjzpf\? xdkYaMumifhaywnf;/

pkE' podkYoabm&Sdaom q&m
uG,fvGefonf&Sdaomf wynfhwdkYtm; ylyefjcif; jzpfV

wynfhwdkY rylyeftyfaom q&m

171/ pkE' pavmuü ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxdkufaom (tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wdkYudk)
udk,fwdkif rSefpGm odawmfrlaom jrwwfpGmbk&m;onf
xif&Sm; yGifhawmfrl\? w&m;onfvnf; aumif;pGm
a[mtyfaom w&m; jzpf\? aumif;pGm odaptyfaomw&m;
jzpf\? r*fzdkvfqdkufa&mufaMumif; w&m; jzpf\?
udavom Nidrf;rludk jzpfapwwfaomw&m; jzpf\?
bk&m;pifppf a[mtyfaom w&m; jzpfV

xkdjrwwfpGmbk&m;\ omoemü xkdjrwwfpGmbk&m;\
wynfhwdkYonfvnf; opö mav;yg;w&m;ukd odjcif;odkY
a&mufMuNyD? xkdwynfhwdkYtm;
tvHk;pHkjynfhpHkaom jrwwfaomtusifhudk
xif&Sm;atmif jyK tyfNyD? ay:vGifatmif jyKtyfNyD?
tvHk;pHkaom omoem\ oabmukd aygif;pkaom

yk'fwdkYjzifh wpfaygif;wnf; jyKtyfNyD? 0#fqif;&JrS
xkwfaqmifaom w&m;ESifhwuG jyKtyfNyD? vLUjynfrS
ewfjynftxd yshUESHUatmif aumif;pGm jytyfNyD?
xkdtcg xkdwynfhwdkY\ q&monf uG,fvGef\

pkE' podkYoabm&Sdaom q&m
uG,fvGefonf&Sdaomf wynfhwdkYtm; ylyefjCIF; rjzpf/

tb,fhaMumifhqkdaomf igwdkYtwGuf ylaZmftxl;ukd
cHawmfrlxkdufaom (tvHk;pHkaom w&m; wdkYukd)
ukd,fwkdif rSefpGm odawmfraom
jrwpGmbk&m;onfvnf; avmuü xif&Sm;yGifhawmfrl\
w&m;onfvnf; aumif;pGm a[mtyfaomw&m; jzpf\?
aumif;pGm odaptyfaomw&m; jzpf\? 0#frS
xGufajrmufaMumif;w&m; jzpf\? udavomNidrf;rlukd
jzpfapwwfaomw&m; jzpf\? bk&m; pifppf
a[mtyfaomw&m; jzpf\? igwdkYonfvnf;
opömax;yg;w&m;ukd odjCIF;odkY a&mufMuNyD?
igwdkYtm; tvHk;pHkjynfhphKaom jrwwfaom tusifhukd
xif&Sm;atmif jyKtyfNyD? ay:vGifatmif jyKtyfNyD?
tvHk;pHkaom omoem\ oabmukd aygif;pkaom
yk'fwdkYjzifh wpfaygif;wnf; jyKtyfNyD? 0#fqif;&JrS
xGufajrmufonfukd jyKtyfNyD? vLUjynfrS ewfjynftxd
yshUESHUatmif aumif;pGm jytyfNyD? xkdtcg
igwdkYq&monf uG,fvGef\? podkY q&mukd rSDí
a&mufyfaom w&m;odkY a&mufNyD;jzpfaoM
aMumifh tm;&auseyf\? xdkYaMumifhaywnf;/

pkE' podkYoabm&Sdaom q&m
uG,fvGefonf&Sdaomf wynfhwdkYtm; ylyefjCIF; rjzpf/

omoemrjynfhphKjCIF; ponf

172/ pkE' omoemonf bqkdcJhNyD;aom
oGmu©mwwpaom t*FgwdkYESifh jynfhphKapurí
q&monf jrJjrHwnfwHhaMumif; oDvu©E"paom]xd&}

*kPfwdkYESifh jynfhphKaom &[ef;0g&ifhaom
&[ef;ouf&Snfaom a&S;rDaom tqHk;t&G,fodkY
a&mufvsuf&Sdaom q&m r[kwftHh? podkY jzpf
onf&Sdaomf xkdomoemonf xkdt*FgaMumifh
rjynfhphK/

pkE' odkYaomf tMuifcgu omoemonf
pqkdcJhNyD;aom oGmu©mwpao
t*FgwdkYESifhvnf; jynfhphK\? q&monfvnf;
jrJjrHwnfwHhaMumif; oDvu©E"paom]xd&}
*kPfwdkYESifh jynfhphKaom&[ef; 0g&ifhaom&[ef;
ouf&Snfaom a&S;rDaom tqHk;t&G,fodkY
a&mufvsuf&Sdaom q&m jzpf\? podkY
jzpfonf&Sdaomf xkdomoemonf xkdt*FgaMumifh
jynfhphKv

173/ pkE' omoemonf pqkdcJhNyD;aom
oGmu©mwpao t*FgwdkYESifh jynfhphK\? q&monf
jrJjrHwnfwHhaMumif; oDvu©E"paom]xd&}
*kPfwdkYESifh jynfhphKaom &[ef;0g&ifhaom &[ef;ouf
&Snfaom a&S;rDaom tqHk;t&G,fodkY
a&mufvsuf&Sdaom q&mjzpf\? ,if;odkYjzpfao
xkd q&m\wynfh oDwif;BuD; &[ef;wdkYonfum; r*f\
tpGrf;jzifh rvdr®mMuukefao;? qHk;rtyfNyD;
r[kwfMuukefao;? &J&ifhjci;odkY ra&mufMuukefao;?
a,m*\ukef&m t&[wåzkdvfodkY ra&mufMu ukefao;?
olawmfaumif;w&m;ukd aumif;pGm a[m&ef
rpGrf;EkdifMuukefao;? jzpfay:vmaom olwpfyg;t,lukd
taMumif;ESifhavsmfpGm aumif;pGm zdESdyfacs
yjcif;jzifh zdESdyfacsyí 0#frS xGufajrmuf apaom
w&m;ukd a[m&ef rpGrf;EkdifMuukefao;/ podkY
jzpfonf&Sdaomf xkdomoemonf xkdt*Fg aMumifh
rjynfhphK/

pkE' odkYaomf tMuifcgu omoemonf
pqkdcJhNyD;aom oGmu©mwpao

t*FgwdkYESifhvnf;h jynfhpHk\? q&monfvnf;
jrJjrHwnfwHhaMumif;jzpfaom oDvu©E"paom]xd&}
*kPfdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef; 0g&ifhaom
&[ef;ouf&Snfaom a&S;rDaom tqHk;t&G,fodkY
a&mufvsuf&Sdaom q&mjzpf\? xkdq&m\wynfh
oDwif;BuD;&[ef;wdkYonfvnf; r*f\tpGrf;jzifh
vdr®mMuukefNyD? aumif;pGm qHk;r
tyfNyD;ukefNyD? &J&ifhjci;odkY a&mufMuukefNyD?
a,m*\ukef&m t&[wåzkdvfodkY a&mufNyD;ukefNyD?
olawmfaumif;w&m;ukd aumif;pGm a[m&ef
pGrf;EkdifMuukefNyD? jzpfay:vmaom olwpfyg;t,lukd
taMumif;ESifhavsmfpGm aumif;pGm
zdESdyfacsyjcif;jzifh zdESdyfacs yí 0#frS
xGufajrmufapaom w&m;ukd a[m&ef
pGrf;EkdifMuukefNyD/ podkY jzpfonf&Sdaomf
xkdomoemonf xkdt*FgaMumifh jynfhpHkV

174/ pkE' omoemonf bqkdcJhNyD;aom
oGmu©mwpaom t*FgwdkYESifh jynfhpHk\? q&monf
vnf; jrJjrHwnfwHhaMumif;jzpfaom
oDvu©E"paom]xd&} *kPfdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaom&[ef; 0g&ifhaom &[ef;ouf&Snfaom
a&S;rDaom tqHk;t&G,fodkY a&mufvsuf&Sdaom
q&mjzpf\? xkdq&m\ wynfh
oDwif;BuD;&[ef;wdkYonfvnf; r*f\tpGrf;jzifh
vdr®mMuukefNyD? aumif;pGm qHk;rtyfNyD;
ukefNyD? &J&ifhjci;odkY a&mufMuukefNyD? a,m*\
ukef&m t&[wåzkdvfodkY a&mufNyD;ukefNyD?
olawmfaumif; w&m;ukd aumif;pGm
a[mpGrf;EkdifukefNyD? jzpfay:vmaom olwpfyg;t,lukd
taMumif;ESifhavsmfpGm aumif;pGm
zdESdyfacsyjcif;jzifh zdESdyfacsyí
0#frSxGufajrmufapaom w&m;ukd a[m&ef
pGrf;EkdifMuukef NyD/y/ odkYaomf xkdq&m\wynfh
oDwif;vwf &[ef;wdkYonfum; r*f\tpGrf;jzifh rvdr®mMu

ukefao;/y/ xkdq&m\wynfh oDwif;vwf
&[ef;wdkYonfvnf; r*f\tpGrf;jzifhhvdr®mMuukefNyD?
odkYaomf xkdq&m\wynfh oDwif;i,f&[ef;wdkYonfum;
r*f\ tpGrf;jzifh rvdr®mMuukefao;/y/ xkdq&m\wynfh
oDwif;i,f&[ef;wdkYonfvnf; r*f\tpGrf;jzifh
vdr®mMuukefNyD? odkYaomf xkdq&m\wynfh
oDwif;BuD; &[ef;rdef;rwdkYonfum; r*f\tpGrf;jzifh
rvdr®mMuukefao;/y/ xkdq&m\ wynfh oDwif;BuD;
&[ef;rdef;rwdkYonfvnf; r*f\tpGrf;jzifh
vdr®mMuukefNyD? odkYaomf xkdq&m\ wynfh
oDwif;vwf &[ef;rdef;rwdkYonfum; r*f\tpGrf;jzifh
rvdr®mMuukefao;/y/ xkdq&m\ wynfh oDwif;vwf
&[ef;rdef;rwdkYonfvnf; r*f\tpGrf;jzifh
vdr®mMuukefNyD? odkYaomf xkdq&m\ wynfh
oDwif;i,f &[ef;rdef;rwdkYonfum; r*f\tpGrf;jzifh
rvdr®mMuukefao;/y/ xkdq&m\ wynfh oDwif;i,f
&[ef;rdef;rwdkYonfvnf; r*f\tpGrf;jzifh
vdr®mMuukefNyD? odkYaomf xkdq&m\ wynfh
t0wfjzL0wfukefaom jrwaom tusifhukd usifhukefaom
vlOygoumwdkYonfum; r*f\ tpGrf;jzifh
rvdr®mMuukefao;/y/ xkdq&m\wynfh
t0wfjzL0wfukefaom jrwaomtusifhukd usifh ukefaom
vlOygoumwdkYonfvnf; r*f\tpGrf;jzifh
vdr®mMuukefNyD? odkYaomf xkdq&m\wynfh
t0wfjzL0wfukefaom umr*kPfcHpm;ao;ukefaom
vlOygoumwdkYonfum; r*f\tpGrf;jzifh
rvdr®mMuukefao;/y/ xkdq&m\wynfh
t0wfjzL0wfukefaom umr*kPfcHpm;ao;ukefaom vl
OygoumwdkYonfvnf; r*f\tpGrf;jzifh
vdr®mMuukefNyD? odkYaomf xkdq&m\wynfh
t0wfjzL0wf ukefaom jrwaomtusifhukd usifhukefaom
vlOygodumrwdkYonfum; r*f\tpGrf;jzifh rvdr®mMu
ukefao;/y/ xkdq&m\wynfh t0wfjzL0wfukefaom
jrwaomtusifhukd usifhukefaom vl

OygodumrwdkYonfvnf; r*f\tpGrf;jzifh
vdr®mMuukefNyD? odkYaomf xkdq&m\wynfh
t0wfjzL0wf ukefaom umr*kPfcHpm;ao;ukefaom
vIOygodumrwdkYonfum; r*f\tpGrf;jzifh rvdr®mMu
ukefao;/y/ xkdq&m\wynfh t0wfjzL0wfukefaom
umr*kPfcHpm;ao;ukefaom vIOygodumrwdkY onfvnf;
r*f\tpGrf;jzifh vdr®mMuukefNyD/ ,if;odkYjzpfaomfvnf;
xkdq&m\ omoemonfum; zGHUNzKd;vnf;
rzGHUNzKd;ao;? pnfyifvnf; rpnfyifao;? ysHUESHUvnf;
rysHUESHUao;? owå0gtrsm; vnf; rodao;?
BuD;us,fonfh tjzpfodkYvnf; ra&mufao;? vIUjynfrS
ewfjynftxd ysHUESHU atmif aumif;pGm jyvnf;
rjytyfao;/y/ xkdq&m\ omoemonf zGHUNzKd;vnf;
zGHUNzKd;NyD? pnfyifvnf; pnfyifNyD? ysHUESHUvnf;
ysHUESHUNyD? owå0gtrsm;vnf; odNyD? vIUjynfrS
ewfjynftxd ysHUESHUatmif aumif;pGm jyvnf;
jytyfNyD/ ,if;odkY jzpfaomfvnf; vmbfrsm;jcif;
txGwftxdyf tjcHt&Hrsm;jcif; txGwftxdyfodkYum;
ra&mufao;? podkY jzpfonf&Sdaomf xkdomoemonf
xkd t*FgaMumifh rjynhfpHk/

pkE' odkYaomf tMuiftcgü omoemonf
xkdqkdcJhNyD;aom oGmu©mwpao m t*FgwdkYESifh
jynfhphk\? q&monfvnf; wnfwwHhjrJrHaMumif;
oDvu©E"paom]xd&} *kPfwdkYESifh
jynfhphkaom&[ef; 0g&ifhaom &[ef;ouf&Snfaom
a&S;rDaom tqHk;t&G,fodkY a&mufvsuf&Sdaom
q&mjzpf\? xkd q&m\wynfh oDwif;BuD;
&[ef;wdkYonfvnf; r*f\tpGrf;jzifh vdr®mMuukefNyD?
aumif;pGm qHk;r tyfNyD;ukefNyD? &J&ifhjcif;odkY
a&mufMuukefNyD? a,m*\ukef&m t&[wåzkdvfodkY
a&mufNyD;ukefNyD? olawmf aumif;w&m;ukd
aumif;pGm a[m&ef pGrf;EkdifukefNyD?
jzpfay:vmaom olwpfyg;t,lukd taMumif;
ESifhavsmfpGm aumif;pGm zdESdyfacsyjcif;jzifh

zdESdyfacsyí 0#frS xGufajrmufapaom w&m;ukd
a[m&ef pGrf;EkdifukefNyD/ xkdq&m\wynfh oDwif;vwf
&[ef;wdkYonfvnf; r*f\tpGrf;jzifh vdr®m MuukefNyD/
xkdq&m\wynfh oDwif;i,f&[ef;wdkYonfvnf; r*f\
tpGrf;jzifh vdr®mMuukefNyD/ xkd q&m\wynfh
oDwif;BuD;&[ef;rdef;rwdkYonfvnf; r*f\tpGrf;jzifh
vdr®mMuukefNyD? xkdq&m\wynfh
oDwif;vwf&[ef;rdef;rwdkYonfvnf; r*f\tpGrf;jzifh
vdr®mMuukefNyD? xkdq&m\wynfh oDwif;i,f
&[ef;rdef;rwdkYonfvnf; r*f\tpGrf;jzifh
vdr®mMuukefNyD? xkdq&m\wynfh t0wfjzL
0wfukefaom jrwaomtusifhukd usifhukefaom
vIOygoumwdkYonfvnf; r*f\tpGrf;jzifh vdr®m
MuukefNyD/ xkdq&m\wynfh t0wfjzL0wfukefaom
umr*kPfcHpm;ao;ukefaom OygoumwdkYonf vnf; r*f\
tpGrf;jzifh vdr®mMuukefNyD/ xkdq&m\wynfh
t0wfjzL0wfukefaom jrwaomtusifhukd usifhukefaom
vIOygodumrwkYonfvnf; r*f\tpGrf;jzifh
vdr®mMuukefNyD/ xkdq&m\wynfh t0wf
jzL0wfukefaom umr*kPfcHpm;ao;ukefaom
vIOygodumrwkYonfvnf; r*f\tpGrf;jzifh vdr®mMu
ukefNyD/ xkdq&m\ omoemonfvnf; zGHUNzKd;vnf;
zGHUNzKd;NyD? pnfyifvnf; pnfyifNyD? ysHUESHUvnf;
ysHUESHUNyD? owå0gtrsm;vnf; odNyD? BuD;us,fvnf;
BuD;us,fNyD? vIUjynfrS ewfjynftxd ysHUESHU atmif
aumif;pGm jyvnf; jytyfNyD? vmbfrsm;jcif;
txGwftxdyfc tjcHt&Hrsm;jcif; txGwf txdyfodkYvnf;
a&mufNyD/ podkYjzpfonf&Sdaomf xkdomoemonf
xkdt*FgaMumifh jynhfpHkV

175/ pkE´ ,cktcg igonf ylaZmftxl;ukd cHxkdufaom
(tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wdkYukd) ukd,fwkdif rSefpGm
odaom q&mtjzpfjzifh avmuü jzpfay:vm\? w&m;onfvnf;

aumif;pGm a[mtyfaom w&m; jzpf\? aumif;pGm
odaptyfaomw&m; jzpf\?
r*fzkdvfqkdufa&mufaMumif;w&m; jzpf\?
udavomNidrf;rlukd jzpfapwwfaomw&m; jzpf\?
bk&m;pifppf a[mtyfaomw&m; jzpf\

ig\ wynfhwdkYonfvnf; omoemü
opö mav;yg;w&m;ukd odjCIF;odkY a&mufMuNyD? xkd
wynfhwdkYtm; tvHk;pHk jynfhpHkaom jrWfaom
tusifhukd xif&Sm;atmif jyKtyfNyD? ay:vGifatmif
jyKtyfNyD? tvHk;pHkaom omoem\ oabmukd
aygif;pkaom yk'fwdkYjzifh waygif;wnf; jyKtyfNyD?
0#f qif;&JrS xkwfaqmifaom w&m;ESifhwuG
jyKtyfNyD? vIUjynfrS ewfjynftxd ysHUESHUatmif
aumif;pGm jytyfNyD/

pkE' ,cktcg q&mjzpfaoM igonf
jrJjrHwnfwhHaMumif; oDvu©E"paom]xd&}*kPfESifh
jynfhpHk\? &[ef;0g&ifh\? &[ef;ouf&Snf\? a&S;rD\?
tqHk;t&G,fodkY a&mufvsuf &Sd\

pkE' ,cktcg r*f\tpGrf;jzifh vdr®mMuukefaom
qHk;rtyfNyD;jzpfukefaom &J&ifhjcif;odkY a&muf
Muukefaom a,m*\ukef&m t&[wåzkdvfodkY
a&mufNyD;jzpfukefaom olawmfaumif;w&m;ukd
aumif;pGm a[m&ef pGrf;Ekdifukefaom jzpfay:vmaom
olwpyfg;t,lukd taMumif;ESifh avsmfpGm aumif;pGm
zdESdyfacsyjcif;jzifh zdESdyfacsyí 0#frS
xkwfaqmifaom w&m;ukd a[m&efpGrf;Ekdifukefaom
ig\wynfh oDwif;BuD; &[ef;wdkYonf
&SdukefonfomvQifwnf;/ pkE' ,cktcg ig\wynfh oDwif;
vwf &[ef;wdkYonf &SdukefonfomvQifwnf;/ pkE'
' ,cktcg ig\wynfh oDwif;i,f &[ef; wdkYonf
&SdukefonfomvQifwnf;/ pkE' ,cktcg ig\wynfh
oDwif;BuD; &[ef;rdef;rwdkYonf &Sd
ukefonfomvQifwnf;/ pkE' ,cktcg ig\wynfh oDwif;vwf

&[ef;rdef;rwdkYonf &Sdukefonf omvQifwnf;/ pkE
' ,cktcg ig\wynfh oDwif;i,f &[ef;rdef;rwdkYonf
&SdukefonfomvQif wnf;/ pkE' ,cktcg ig\wynfh
t0wfjzL0wfukefaom jrwfaom tusifhukd usifhukefaom
vl OygoumwdkYonf &SdukefonfomvQifwnf;/ pkE
' ,cktcg ig\wynfh t0wfjzL0wfukefaom
umr*kPfcHpm;ao;ukefaom vlOygoumwdkYonf
&SdukefonfomvQifwnf;/ pkE' ,cktcg ig\wynfh
t0wfjzL0wfukefaom jrwfaomtusifhukd usifhukefaom
vlOygodumrwdkYonf &Sdukefonf omvQifwnf;/ pkE
' ,cktcg ig\wynfh t0wfjzL0wfukefaom
umr*kPfcHpm;ao;ukefaom vl OygodumrwdkYonf
&SdukefonfomvQifwnf;/ pkE' ,cktcg ig\omoemonf
zGHUNzKd;vnf; zGHUNzKd;hNyD? pnfyifvnf;
pnfyifNyD? yshUESHUvnf; yshUESHUNyD?
owa0gtrsm;odvnf; odNyD? BuD;us,fvnf; BuD;
us,fNyD? vlUjynfrS ewfjynftxd yshUESHUatmif
aumif;pGm jyvnf; jytyfNyD/

176/ pkE' ,cktcg tMuifrQavmufukefaom
q&mwdkYonf avmuü jzpfay:ukef\? pkE'
xkdq&mwdkYwGif igonf vmbfrsm;jcif;txGwftxdyf
tjcHt&Hrsm;jcif;txGwftxdyfodkY a&mufouJh odkY ptwl
vmbfrsm;jcif;txGwftxdyf
tjcHt&Hrsm;jcif;txGwftxdyfodkYa&mufaom
tjcm;wpfOD;aom q&mukdrQvnf; ig jrifawmfrl/

pkE' ,cktcg tMuifrQavmufaom oHCmonfvnf;aumif;
*kdPf;onfvnf;aumif; avmuü jzpf\? pkE'
xkd*kdPf;oHCmwdkYwGif p (ig\wynfhom;)
&[ef;oHCmonf vmbfrsm;jcif; txGwf txdyfc
tjcHt&Hrsm;jcif; txGwftxdyfodkY a&mufouJhodkY
ptwlvmbfrsm;jcif; txGwftxdyfc tjcHt&Hrsm;jcif;txGwf
txdyfodkY a&mufaom tjcm;wpfckaom
*kdPf;oHCmukdrQvnf; ig jrifawmf rrl/

pkE']]omoemawmfonf tvHk;pHkaom
jynfhphkzG,ftaMumif;ESifh jynfhphk\? tvHk;pHkaom
jynfhphk zG,ftaMumif;ESifh xuf0ef;usif jynfhphk\?
t,kwf tvGefr&Sd? pifppf tjynfhphk aumif;pGm a[m
tyf\? aumif;pGm jytyf\}}[k tMuif
omoemukd[kwfrSefaom
taMumif;,kwådjzifhqkdvkdvQif
pighomoemawmfukdomvQif]] omoemawmfonf
tvHk;pHkaom jynfhphkzG,ftaMumif;ESifh jynfhphk\y/
aumif;pGm jytyf\}}[k qkd&mV

pkE' &mr\om; O'uonf]]jrifvsuf rjrif}} [laom
pum;ukd qkdV

tb,fukd jrifvsuf rjrifoenf;[lrl -

xufpGm aoG;xm;aom oifwkef;\ t&Gufukd jrif\?
xkdoifwkef;\ toGm;ukdum; rjrif? pkE' p
(oifwkef;t&Gufukd jrifvsuf toGm;ukd rjrijcif;)
ukd]]jrifvsuf rjrif}}[k (&mr\om; O'uonf) qkdV

pkE' &mr\om; O'u qkdyfaom pum;onf ,kwfnHh\?
&GmolwdkY tavhtusuf jzpf\? ykxkZOfwdkYom ajym\
t&d,myk^{3/4}KdvfwdkYum; rajym? tusKd;pD;yGg;ESifh
rpyf/

pkE']]jrifvsuf rjrif}} [laom
tMuifpum;ukd[kwfrSefpGm qkdvkdaom yk^{3/4}Kdvfonf
pomoemukdomvQif]]jrifvsuf rjrif}}[k[kwfrSefpGm
qkd&mV

tb,fukd jrifvsuf rjrifoenf;[lrl -

pqkdcJhwkdif; 0#fqif;&JrS xGufajrmufjcif;ukd &&ef
tvHk;pHkaom jynfhphkzG,f taMumif;ESifh
jynfhphkaom tvHk;pHkaom
jynfhphkzG,ftaMumif;ESifh xuf0ef;usif jynfhphkaom
t,kwf tvGefr&Sd? pifppf tjynfhphk aumif;pGm

a[mtyfaom aumif;pGm jytyfaom omoemonf &Sd\?
xdkYaMumifh xkdomoemukd jrif\

pomoemü xkdtcsufukd y,fEkwf&m\? podkY
y,fEkwfvQif xkdomoemonf pifMu,fonf xuf pifMu,f&m\?
podkYvQif xkdy,fEkwfzG,ftcsufukd rjrif/

pomoemü ptcsufukd jznfhpGuf&m\? podkY
jznfhpGufvQif xkdomoemonf jynfhpHkonf xuf
jynfhpHk&m\? podkYvQif jznfhpGufzG,f tcsufukd rjrif/

p (omoemawmfukd jrifí y,fEkwfzG,f
jznfhpGwfzG,fukd rjrifjcf;)ukd]]jrifvsuf rjrif}}[k
qkdyf\

pkE´]]omoemawmfonf tvHk;pHkaom
jynfhpHkzG,ftaMumif;ESifh jynfhpHk\y/ aumif;pGm
jytyf\}}[k wpfpHkwpfckaom omoemukd
rSefpGmqkdvkdaomf

pomoemawmfukdomvQif]]omoemawmfhonf
tvHk;pHkaom jynfhpHkzG,ftaMumif;ESifh jynfhpHk\?
tvHk;pHkaom jynfhpHkzG,ftaMumif;ESifh xuf 0ef;usif
jynfhpHk\? t,kwf tvGefr&Sd? pifppf tjynfhtpHk
aumif;pGm a[mtyf\? aumif;pGm jytyf\}}[k
rSefpGmqkd&m\

oH*g,em wiftyfaomw&m;

177/ pke´ xdkYaMumifh pomoemawmfü
tMuifw&m;wdkYukd oifcspfom;wdkYtm; igonf
xl;uJvGefjrwfaom]oAÁnKw} ÓPfjzifh odí
a[mawmfrltyfukef\? xkdw&m;wdkYü tvHk;pHkaom
oifcspfom;wdkYonf pnf;a0;ukefí twlwuG
vma&mufukefí pomoemawmf t&SnfcHhí
MumjrifhpGm wnfwHhaom tjcif;t&mjzifh teufjzifh

teufukd? o'´gjzifh o'´gukd (nDñGwfapvsuf) &Gwfqkd
(oH*g,emwif) tyf\? rjiif;cHktyf/

xkd (oH*g,emwifjcif;) onf vltrsm;\
tpD;tyGg;tvdkYigS vltrsm;\ csrf;omtvdkYiSg avmuukd
apmifha&Smuf&eftvdkYiSg ewfvlwdkY\
tusKd;pD;yGg; csrf;omokctvdkYiSg jzpf&mV

pkE´ oifwdkYtm; igonf tMuifw&m;wdkYukd
xl;ujvGefjrwfaom]oAÁnKw} ÓPfjzifh odí
a[mawmfrltyfukef\? xkdw&m;wdkYum; tb,fwdkYenf;/

tMuifw&m;wdkYü tvHk;pHkaom
oifcspfom;wdkYonf pnf;a0;ukefí twlwuG vma&muf
ukefí pomoemawmf t&SnfcHhí MumjrifhpGm
wnfwHhaom tjcif;t&mjzifh teufjzifh teufukd? o'´gjzifh
o'´gukd (nDñGwfapvsuf) &Gwfqkd (oH*g,emwif) tyf\
rjiif;cHktyf/

xkd (oH*g,emwifjcif;) onf vltrsm;\
tpD;tyGg;tvdkYigS vltrsm;\ csrf;omokctvdkYiSg
avmuukd apmifha&Smuf&eftvdkYiSg ewfvlwdkY\
tusKd;pD;yGg; csrf;omokctvdkYiSg jzpf&mV

xkdw&m;wdkYonf tb,fenf;[lrl -

owdy|mefav;yg;? or®yÜ"mefav;yg;?
£'´dyg'fav;yg;? £a`E´ig;yg;? Akdvfig;yg;? aAmZÑif
ckepfyg;? t&d,r*¾if&Spfyg; w&m;wdkYwnf;/

pke´ pw&m;wdkYukd igonf
vGefujxl;jrwfaom]oAÁnKw} ÓPfjzifh odí
a[mawmfrltyf ukef\? tMuifw&m;wdkYü tvHk;pHkaom
oifcspfom;wdkYonf pnf;a0;Muukefí twlwuG vm
a&mufMuukefí pomoemawmf t&SnfcHhí
MumjrifhpGmwnfwHhaom tjcif;t&mjzifh teufjzifh
teufukd? o'´gjzifh o'´gukd (nDñGwfapvsuf) &Gwfqkd
(oH*g,emwif) tyf\? rjiif;cHktyf/

xkd (oH*g,emwifjcif;) onf vltrsm;\
tpD;tyGg;tvdkYigS vltrsm;\ csrf;omtvdkYiSg avmuukd
apmifha&Smuf&eftvdkYiSg ewfvlwdkY\
tusKd;pD;yGg; csrf;omokctvdkYiSg jzpf&mV

odaptyfaom tpDt&if

178/ pkE' nDñGwfukefaom tcsif;csif;
0rf;ajrmufukefaom rjiif;chKMuukefaom tusifh
odu©mukd vkdv;ukefaom oifcspfom;wdkYwGif
oDwif;oHk;azmfwpfOD;onf oHCmh (tv,f) ü tu,f í
w&m;a[mjim;tHh? xkda[m&mü]]ptoQifonf
teufukdvnf; rSm;,Gif;pGm ,\? o'gukd vnf;
rSm;,Gif;pGm wifjy\}}[k oifwdkYtm; txiftjrif
jzpf&m\? ,if;odkYjzpfaomf xkd (toQif)\ pum;ukd
ESpfoufvufcHjcif;vnf; rjyKtyf? ujh&JUjiif;y,fjcif;vnf;
rjyKtyf?]]ighoQif pteuf\ o'gwdkYonf po'gwdkY
jzpfukefoavm? xkdo'gwdkY jzpfukefoavm? tb,f
o'gwdkYonf omvGefí oifhjrwfukefoenf;? po'gwdkY\
teufonf pteufjzpfoavm? xkdteuf jzpfoavm? tb,f
teufonf omvGefí oifhjrwfyoenf;}}[k qkdyfV

xkdtoQifonf]]ighoQifwdkY pteuf\ o'gwdkYwGif
po'gwdkYomvQif omvGefí oifhjrwf ukef\?
po'gwdkYukdyif igqkdyf\? po'gwdkY\ teufwGif
pteufonfomvQif omvGefí oifhjrwf\?? pteufukdyif
igqkdyf\}}[k tu,fí qkdjim;tHh? xkd (toQif) ukd
jr§ifhwif csD;rGrf; jcif;vnf; rjyKtyf?
ESdrfhcsNcdrf;ajcmufjcif;vnf; rjyKtyf?
jr§ifhwifcsD;rGrf;jcif; ESdrfhcsNcdrf;ajcmufjcif; rjyKrlí
xkdteufukdvnf;aumif;? xkdo'gwdkYukdvnf;aumif;
pl;prf;qifjcif&ef xkd (toQif) ukdyif aumif;pGm
odaptyfV

179/ pkE' wpyfg;aom oD;wif;oHk;azmfonfvnf;
oHCm h (tv,f) ü tu,fí w&m; a[mjim;tHh?
xkdw&m;a[m&mü]]ptoQifonf teufukd
rSm;;Gif;pGm ,\? o'´gwdkYukdum;[kwf rSefpGm
wifjy\}}[k oifwdkYtm; txiftjrif jzpf&m\? ,if;odkY
jzpfaomf xkdtoQif\ pum;ukd ESpfoufvufcHjcif;vnf;
rjyKtyf? uJh&JUjiif;y,fjcif;vnf; rjyKtyf? ESpfoufvufcHjcif;
uJh&JUjcif; ukd rjyKrlí xkdtoQifukd]]ighoQif
po'´gwdkY\ teufonf pteuf jzpfoavm? xkdteuf jzpfo
avm? tb,fteufonf omvGefí oifhjrwoenf;}}[k qkdyf\

xkd (toQif) onf]]ighoQifwdkY xkdo'´gwdkY\
teufwdkYwGif pteufonfomvQif omvGefí oifhjrwf\}}[k
tu,fí qkdjim;tHh? xkd (toQif) ukd
jr§ifhwifcsD;rGrf;jcif;vnf; rjyKtyf? ESdrfhcsNcdrf;
ajcmufjcif;vnf; rjyKtyf? jr§ifhwifcsD;rGrf;jcif;
ESdrfhcsNcdrf;ajcmufjcif; rjyKrlí xkdteufukdomvQif
pl;prf;qifjcif&ef xkd (toQif) ukdyif aumif;pGm
odaptyf\

180/ pkE' wpyfg;aom oD;wif;oHk;azmf
yk*³/₄Kdvfonfvnf; oHCm h (tv,f) ü tu,fí
w&m;a[mjim;tHh? xkda[m&mü]]ptoQifonf
teufukdomvQif[kwfrSefpGm ,\? o'´gwdkYukdum;
rSm;;Gif;pGm wifjy\}}[k oifwdkYtm; txiftjrif
jzpf&m\? ,if;odkYjzpaomf xkd (toQif)\ pum;ukd
ESpfoufvufcHjcif;vnf; rjyKtyf? uJh&JUjiif;y,fjcif;vnf;
rjyKtyf? ESpfoufvufcHjcif; uJh&JUjiif;y,fjcif; rjyKrlí
xkdtoQifukd]] ighoQif pteuf\ o'´gwdkYonf po'´gwdkY
jzpfukef oavm? xkdo'´gwdkY jzpfukefoavm?
tb,fo'´gwdkYonf omvGefí oifhjrwfukefoenf;}}[k
qkdyf\? xkd (toQif) onf]]ighoQifwdkY pteuf\
o'´gwdkYwGif po'´gwdkYonf omvGefí oifhjrwf ukef\}}
[k qkdjim;tHh? xkd (toQif) ukd
jr§ifhwifcsD;rGrf;jcif;vnf; rjyKtyf?
ESdrfhcsNcdrf;ajcmufjcif;vnf; rjyKtyf?

jr§ifhwifcsD;rGrf;jcif; ESdrfhcsNcdrf;ajcmufjcif; rjyKrlí
xkdo'g wdkYukdomvQif pl;prf;tifjcif&ef xkd
(toQif)ukdyif aumif;pGm odaptyfV

181/ pkE' wpyfg;aom oDwif;oHk;azmfonfvnf;
oHCmh (tv,f) ü tu,fí w&m; a[mjim;tHh?
xkdw&m;a[m&mü]]pToQifonf teufukdvnf;
[kwfrSefpGm ,\? o'gwdkYukdvnf;[kwfrSefpGm
wifjy\}}[k oifwdkYtm; txiftjrif jzpf&m\? xkdodkY
jzpfaomf xkd (toQif)\ pum;ukd]]aumif;\}}[k
ESpfoufvufcHtyf\? 0rf;ajrmufEkarmf om"kac:tyf\? xkd
(yk^{*3/4}Kdvf)\ pum;ukd ESpfoufvufcHum
0rf;ajrmufEkarmf om"kac:NyD;aomf xkd (toQif)
ukd]]ighoQif igwdkYonf t&awmf avpG? ighoQif
igwdkYonf aumif;pGm &tyfavpG? tMuifigwdkYonf
podkY teufukd wwffodaom podkY o'gukd wwffodaom
xkdodkYoabm &Sdaom oDwif;okH;azmf toQifjrwfukd
jrifMu&ukef\}}[k qkdyfV

ypönf;av;yg; cGifhJyKaMumif;

182/ pkE' ypöKyÜefavmuü jzpfaom
tmoa0gw&m;wdkYukd ydwfyifwm;jrpf&efom igonf
oifwdkYtm; w&m;a[monf r[kwf/

pkE' wrvGefavmuü jzpfwwfaom
tmoa0gw&m;wdkYukd y,fazsmuf&efom igonf oifwdkY
tm; w&m;a[monf r[kwf/

pkE' ypöKyÜefavmuü jzpfwwfaom
tmoa0gw&m;wdkYukd ydwfyifwm;jrpf&efvnf;aumif;?
wrvGefavmuü jzpfwwfaom tmoa0gw&m;wdkYukd
y,fazsmuf&efvnf;aumif; igonf oifwdkY tm; w&m;ukd
a[mV

pkE' xdkYaMumifh pómoemawmfü oifwdkYtm;
igonf tMuif ouFef;ukd cGifhJyKtyf\? xkd ouFef;onf
oifwdkY\ tcsrf;ukd y,fazsmuf&ef pGrf;Ekdi\? tylukd
y,fazsmuf&ef pGrf;Edki\? rSuf jcif av aeyl a>r
uif;oef;wdkY\ tawGUTxdukd y,fazsmuf&ef pGrf;Ekdi\?
t&Sufukd zsufqD; wwfaom t*FgBuD;i,fukd
zHk;vTrf;&ef pGrf;Ekdi\? (podkY tcsrf; tyl
y,fazsmufjcf; ponfukd jyKí &[ef;w&m;ukd
tm;xkwfusifhaqmifvwåHU[k &nf&G,fí xkdouFef;ukd ig
cGifhJyKtyf\)/

oifwdkYtm; igonf tMuif qGrf;ukd cGifhJyKtyf\
xkdqGrf;onf pcE"mukd,fukd MumjrihfpGm wnfap&ef
pGrf;Ekdi\? rQwap&ef pGrf;Ekdi\?
iwfrGwfmavmifjcf;ukd y,fazsmuf&ef pGrf;Ekdi\?
ómoemawmfukd csD;ajr§muf&ef pGrf;Ekdi\?
pqGrf;ukd rSD0Jjcf;jzifh a0'ema[mif;rsm;ukdvnf; y,f
azsmuftHh? a0'emopfrsm;ukdvnf; rjzpfaptHh? ightm;
£&d,mykxf rQwjcf;onfvnf; jzpfvwåHU?
tjypfr&Sdjcf;onfvnf; jzpfvwåHU? csrf;ompGm
ae&jcf;onfvnf; jzpfvwåHU? (podkY ESvHk;oGif;í
&[ef;w&m;ukd tm;xkwfusifhaqmifvwåHU[k &nf&G,fí
xkdqGrf;ukd ig cGifhJyKtyf\)/

oifwdkYtm; igonf tMuif ausmif;ukd cGifhJyKtyf\
xkdausmif;onf oifwdkYtm; tcsrf;ukd y,fazsmuf&ef
pGrf;Ekdi\? tylukd y,fazsmuf&ef pGrf;Ekdi\? rSuf jcif
av aeyl a>r uif; oef;wdkY\ tawGUTxdukd y,fazsmuf&ef
pGrf;Ekdi\? OwkaMumifhjzpfaom ab;&efwdkYukd
y,fazsmuf&ef ur®|mef;tm½Hkü arGUavsmf&ef
pGrf;Ekdi\? (podkY tcsrf; tyl y,fazsmufjcf;ponfukdjyKí
&[ef;w&m;ukd tm;xkwfusifhaqmifvwåHU[k &nf&G,fí
xkdausmif;ukd ig cGifhJyKtyf\)/

oifwdkYtm; igonf tem\ qefYusifbuf touft&Htum
taqmuftODjzpfaom tMuifaq;ukd cGifhJyKtyf\?

xkdaq;onf oifwdkY\ "mwfacsmufcsm;rlaMumifh
jzpfaom qif;&Ja0'emwdkYukd y,fazsmuf&ef
pGrf;Ekdif\? a&m*gqif;&J r&Sdap&ef pGrf;Ekdif\
(podkY qif;&Ja0'em y,f azsmufjCIF; ponfukd jyKí
&[ef;w&m;ukd tm;xkwfusifhaqmifvwåHU[k &nf&G,fí
xkdaq;ukd igcGifhjyKtyf\)/

csrf;omcHpm;jcif; tusifh

183/ pkE´]]omuD0ifrif;om; bk&m;om;awmf
&[ef;wdkYonf csrf;omcHpm;jcif;tusifhukd tm;xkwfvuf
aeMuukef\}}[k omoemawmfrS wpyfg;aom
t,l&Sdukefaom y&dAkdZfwdkY qkd&maom
ptaMumif;onf &Sdonfomwnf;/

pkE´ podkY qkdukefaom omoemawmfrS
wpyfg;aom t,l&Sdukefaom
y&dAkdZfwdkYukd]]ighoQifwdkY
xkdcsrf;omcHpm;jcif;tusifh[lonf tb,fenf;?
csrf;omcHpm;jcif; tusifhwdkYonf rsm;ukef\? rsm;aom
tpDt&if &Sdukef\? txl;xl; tjym;jym; rsm;ukef\}}[k
qkdtyfukef\

pkE´ p (qkdvwåHUAom) av;yg;aom
csrf;omcHpm;jcif; tusifhwdkYonf ,kwfnHhukef\
&Gmae olwdkY\ tusifhjzpfukef\? ykxkZOofwdkYom
rSD0Jtyfukef\? t&d,myk*³/₄dKvfwdkY rrSD0Jtyfukef\
tusKd; pD;yGg;ESifh rpyfukef? 0#fqif;&Jü
NiD;aiGU&ef rjzpfukef? 0#fqif;&Jü pGJrufjCIF;uif;&ef
rjzpfukef? 0#fqif;&JcsKyf&ef rjzpfukef?
0#fqif;&JNidrf;&ef rjzpfukef? opö mav;yg;ukd
xkd;xGif;íod&ef rjzpfukef? r*fÓPf zkdvfÓPf&&ef
rjzpfukef? edAÁmefa&muf&ef rjzpfukef/

tb,fav;yg;wdkYenf;[lrl -

pkE´ pavmuü tcsKdUaom vlrkdufonf
owå0gwdkYukd owfí owfí rdrdukd,fukd csrf;om ap\?
jynfhNzKd;apV ponfum; a&S;OD;pGmaom
csrf;omcHpm;jcif; tusifhwnf;/

pkE´ wpfyg;wHkvnf; pavmuü tcsKdUaom
vlrkdufonf ray;onfukd ,lí ,lí rdrdukd,fukd csrf;omap\?
jynfhNzKd;apV ponfum; ESpfckajrmuf
csrf;omcHpm;jcif; tusifhwnf;/

pkE´ wpfyg;wHkvnf; pavmuü tcsKdUaom
vlrkdufonf r[kwfrSefaompum;ukd ajymí ajymí
rdrdukd,fukd csrf;omap\? jynfhNzKd;apV ponfum;
oHk;ckajrmuf csrf;omcHpm;jcif; tusifhwnf;/

pkE´ wpfyg;wHkvnf; pavmuü tcsKdUaom
vlrkdufonf ig;yg;aom umr*kPfwdkYjzifh uHkvHk
jynfhpHkpGm cHpm;/V ponfum; av;ckajrmuf
csrf;omcHpm;jcif; tusifhwnf;/

pkE´ pav;yg;aom csrf;omcHpm;jcif;
tusifhwdkYonf ,kwfnHhukef\? &GmaeolwdkY\ tusifh
jzpfukef\? ykxkZOfwdkYom rSD0Jtyfukef\?
t&d,myk*³/₄dKvfwdkY rrSD0Jtyfukef?
tusKd;pD;yGg;ESifh rpyfukef? 0#fqif;&Jü NiD;aiGU&ef
rjzpfukef? 0#fqif;&Jü pGJrufjCIF;uif;&ef rjzpfukef?
0#fqif;&JcsKyf&ef rjzpf ukef? 0#fqif;&JNidrf;&ef
rjzpfukef? opömav;yg;ukd xkd;xGif;íod&ef rjzpfukef?
r*fÓPfçzkdvfÓPf &&ef rjzpfukef? edAÁmefa&muf&ef
rjzpfukef/

pkE´]]omuD0ifrifom; bk&m;om;awmf
&[ef;wdkYonf pav;yg;aom csrf;omcHpm;jcif;
tusifhukd tm;xkwfvSuf aeukef\}}[k omoemawmfrS
wpfyg;aom t,l&Sdukefaom y&dAkdZfwdkY
qkd&maom ptaMumif;onf &Sdonfomwnf;/

oifwdkYonf xkdy&dAkdZfwdkYukd]]podkY
rqkdukefvifh}}[k qkdyfukef\? xkdy&dAkdZfwdkYonf
oifwdkYukd[kwfrSefpGm qkdvkdonfjzpfí
qkdonfrnfukef&m? r[kwfrSefaomtm;jzifh
pGyfpGJajymqkdonf rnfukef&mV

184/ pkE' bqkdvwåHUAom av;yg;aom
csrf;omcHpm;jcif; tusifhukd tm;xkwfjcif;wdkYonf
pifppf 0#fqif;&Jü NiD;aiGU&ef 0#fqif;&Jü
pGJrufjcif;uif;&ef 0#fqif;&JcsKyf&ef 0#fqif;&JNidrf;&ef
opöm av;yg;ukd xkd;xGif;í od&ef r*fÓPfç
zkdvfÓPf&&ef edAÁmefa&muf&ef jzpfukefV

tb,fav;yg;wdkYenf;[lrl -

pkE' pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf umr*kPfwdkYrS
uif;qdwfíomvQif tukokdvfw&m;wdkYrS
uif;qdwfíomvQif MuHpnfjcif;]0dwuf}?
oHk;oyfjcif;]0dpm&}
ESifhwuGaom]eD0&P}uif;qdwfjcif; aMumifhjzpfaom
ESpfodrfhjcif;]yDwd}? csrf;omjcif;]okc} &Sdaom
yXrpsmefodkY a&mufí aeV ponf um;
a&S;OD;pGmaom csrf;omcHpm;jcif; tusifhwnf;/

pkE' wpyfg;wHkvnf; &[ef;onf MuHpnfjcif;]0dwuf}?
oHk;oyfjcif;]0dpm&} wdkY\ csKyfjcif; aMumifh
'kwd,psmefodkY a&mufí aeV ponfum; ESpfckajrmuf
csrf;omcHpm;jcif; tusifhwnf;/

pkE' wpyfg;wHkvnf; &[ef;onf
ESpfodrfhjfcif;]yDwd}\vnf; uif;jcif;aMumifh
wwd,psmefodkY a&mufí aeV ponfum; oHk;ckajrmuf
csrf;omcHpm;jcif; tusifhwnf;/

pkE' wpyfg;wHkvnf; &[ef;onf csrf;omjcif;]okc}
ukdvnf; y,fjcif;aMumifh qif;&Jjcif;]'ku©} ukdvnf;
y,fjcif;aMumifh pwkw→psmefodkY a&mufí aeV
ponfum; av;ckajrmuf csrf;om cHpm;jcif; tusifhwnf;/

pkE' pav;yg;aom csrf;omcHpm;jcif; tusifhwdkYonf
pifppf 0#fqif;&Jü NiD;aiGU&ef 0#fqif;&Jü
pGJrufjCIF;uif;&ef 0#fqif;&JcsKyf&ef 0#fqif;&JNidrf;&ef
opöMav;yg;ukd xkd;xGif;íod&ef r*fÓPfhzkdvfÓPf&&ef
edAÁmefa&muf&ef jzpfukef\

pkE']]omuD0ifrif;om; bk&m;om;awmfwdkYonf
pav;yg;aom csrf;omcHpm;jcif; tusifh wdkYukd
tm;xkwfMuukefvsuf aeukef\}}[k omoemawmfrS
wpfyg;aom t,l&Sdukefaom y&dAkdZf wdkY
qkd&maom ptaMumif;onf &Sdonfomwnf;/

oifwdkYonf y&dAkdZfwdkYukd]]rSefay\}}[k
qkdtyfukef\? xkdy&dAkdZfwdkYonf oifwdkYukd[kwf
rSefpGm qkdvkdonfjzpfí qkdonf rnfukef&m\
xkdy&dAkdZfwdkYonf oifwdkYukd
r[kwfrSefaomtm;jzifh pGyfpGJajymqkdonf
rrnfukef&m/

csrf;omcHpm;jcif;tusifh\ tusKd;tmedoif

185/ pkE' omoemawmfrS wpfyg;aom
t,l&Sdukefaom y&dAkdZfwdkYonf ighoQifwdkY
pav;yg;aom csrf;omcHpm;jcif; tusifhwdkYukd
tm;xkwfvsufaeukefaom yk*³/₄dKvfwdkYtm;
tb,frQaomtuskd; tb,frQaomtmedoifwdkYukd
tvkd&Sdtyfukefoenf;[k qkd&maom ptaMumif;onf
&Sdonfomwnf;/

pkE' podkY qkdavh&Sdukefaom omoemawmfrS
wpfyg;aom t,l&Sdukefaom y&dAkdZfwdkYukd podkY
qkdtyfukef\

]]ighoQifwdkY pav;yg;aom csrf;omcHpm;jcif;
tusifhwdkYukd tm;xkwfvsuf aeukefaom
yk*³/₄dKvfwdkYtm; av;yg;aom tusKd;wdkYukd

tvkd&Sdtyfukef\? av;yg;aom tmedoifwdkYukd
tvkd&Sdtyf ukefV

tb,fav;yg;wdkYenf;[lrl -

ighoQifwdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf oHk;yg;aom
oHa,mZOf]taESmiftzGJU} wdkY\ t<uif;
rJhukefjcf;aMumifh tyg,fodkY usjcf;oabmr&Sdaom
udef;aojrJaom txufr*foHk;yg;vQif vm;&m &Sdaom
aomwmyef jzpfV ponfum; a&S;OD;pGmaom
tusKd;tmedoifwnf;/

ighoQifwdkY wpfyg;wHkvnf; &[ef;onf oHk;yg;aom
oHa,mZOf]taESmiftzGJU} wdkY\ t<uif;rJh
ukefjcf;aMumifh wyfrufjcf;]&m*}
trsufxGufjcf;]a'go} awGa0jcf;]arm[] wdkY\vnf;
acgif;yg; jcf;aMumifh pvlUjynfodkY wpfBudrfomvmí
qif;&J\ tqHk;ukd jyKvwåHUAom ou'g*grf jzpfV
ponfum; ESpfckajrmuf tusKd;tmedoifwnf;/

ighoQifwdkY wpfyg;wHkvnf; atmufumrbHkü
y#doaE``aejcf;tzdkY&Sdaom ig;yg;aom oHa,m
ZOf]taESmiftzGJU} wdkY\ t<uif;rJhukefjcf;aMumifh
jA[®mhbkü Oyygwfy#doaE``aeí xkdbHküomvQif
y&dedAÁmefjyKvwåHUAom xkdbHkrS
jyefvnfjcf;oabm r&Sdaom tem*grf jzpfV ponfum;
oHk;ck ajrmuf tusKd;tmedoifwnf;/

ighoQifwdkY wpfyg;wHkvnf; &[ef;onf
tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ ukefjcf;aMumifh tmoa0gw&m;
uif;aom vGwfajrmufonfh (t&[wåzkdvf) pdwfESifh
vGwfajrmufonfh (t&[wåzkdvf) ynmukd ,ck b0üyif
ukd,fwkdif xl;aom ÓPjzifh odí rsufarSmufjyKvsuf
a&mufí aeaom &[EÅm jzpfV ponfum; av;ckajrmuf
tusKd;tmedoifwnf;/

ighoQifwdkY pav;yg;aom csrf;omcHpm;jcf;
tusifhwdkYukd tm;xkwfvfuf aeukefaom

yk*³/₄dKvfwdkYtm;
tusKd;tmedoifwdkYukd
qkdtfyukef\

pav;yg;aom
tvkd&Sdtyfukef\}}[k

tmoa0guif;ol\ rxkdufaomt&m

186/ pkE']]omuD0ifrif;om;
bk&m;om;awmfwdkYonf t,l0g'ü rwnfwHhaom oabm
&Sdukefonfjzpfí aeukef\}}[k omoemawmfrS
wpfyg;aom t,l&Sdukefaom
y&dAkdZfwdkYqkd&maom ptaMumif;onf
&Sdonfomwnf;/

pkE' podkY qkdukefaom omoemawmfrS
wpfyg;aom t,l&Sdukefaom y&dAkdZfwdkYukd podkY
qkdtfyukef\ -

]]ighoQifwdkY odawmfrl jrifawmfrlí ylaZmftxl;ukd
cHawmfrlxkdufaom (tvHk;pHkaom w&m; wdkYukd)
ukd,fwkdif rSefpGm odawmfrlaom
xkdjrwpfGmbk&m;onf wynfhwdkYtm;
a[mMum;ynwftyf ukefaom toufxufqHk;
rvGefusL;tyfukefaom w&m;wdkYonf
&Sdukefonfomwnf;? ighoQifwdkY ajrodkY eufpGm
0ifaom jrJpGm pkduftyfaom
ausmufwkdifonfvnf;aumif; oHwkdifonfvnf;aumif;
ra&GU&Sm; rwkefvlyfouJhodkY? ighoQifwdkY ptwl
odawmfrl jrifawmfrlí ylaZmftxl;ukd
cHawmfrlxkdufaom (tvHk;pHkaom w&m;wdkYukd)
ukd,fwkdifrSefpGm odawmfrlaom
xkdjrwpfGmbk&m;onf wynfhwdkY tm;
a[mMum;ynwftyfukefaom toufxufqHk;
rvGefusL;tyfukefaom w&m;wdkYonf ra&GU &Sm;
rwkefvlyfukef/

ighoQifwdkY tMuif&[ef;onf ylaZmftxl;ukd
cHxkduf\? tmoa0gukefNyD;jzpf\? jrwfaom tusifhukd
usifhoHk;NyD;jzpf\? jyKNyD;aom r*fudpö&Sd\
cE`m0efukd csNyD;jzpf\? a&mufNyD;aom
t&[wåzkdvfwnf;[laom rdrdtusKd;&Sd\
b0oHa,mZOfukefNyD;jzpf\? aumif;pGm odí udavomrS
vGwfNyD;jzpf\? xkd&[ef;onf ukd;yg;aom
t&mwdkYukd vGefusL;í usifhjCIF;iSg rxkduf/

ighoQifwdkY tmoa0guif;NyD;aom &[ef;onf
aoapvkdí owå0gukd ZD0dwdá`E´rScsjCIF;iSg rxkduf/

tmoa0guif;NyD;aom &[ef;onf ray;onfukd
ckd;vkdaompdwfjzifh ckd;.,lCIF;iSg rxkduf/

tmoa0guif;NyD;aom &[ef;onf arxkeftusifhukd
rSD0jCIF;iSg rxkduf/

tmoa0guif;NyD;aom &[ef;onf odvsuf
r[kwfrfSefaom pum;ukd ajymqkdjCIF;iSg rxkduf/

tmoa0guif;NyD;aom &[ef;onf a&S;vljzpfpOftcgu
jyKvkyfouJhodkY 0w→Kumrç udavomumrwdkYukd
pkaqmif; okdrSD;í oHk;aqmifjCIF;iSg rxkduf/

tmoa0guif;NyD;aom &[ef;onf cspfojzifh
rvm;tyfonfht&modkY vm;jCIF;iSg rxkduf/

tmoa0guif;NyD;aom &[ef;onf rkef;ojzifh
rvm;tyfonfht&modkY vm;jCIF;iSg rxkduf/

tmoa0guif;NyD;aom &[ef;onf rodojzifh
rvm;tyfonfht&modkY vm;jCIF;iSg rxkduf/

tmoa0guif;NyD;aom &[ef;onf aMumufojzifh
rvm;tyfonfht&modkY vm;jCIF;iSg rxkduf/

ighoQifwdkY tMuif&[ef;onf ylaZmftxl;ukd
cHxkduf\? tmoa0gukefNyD;jzpf\? jrwfaom tusifhukd
usifhoHk;NyD;jzpf\? jyKNyD;aom r*fudpö&Sd\
cE`m0efukd csNyD;jzpf\? a&mufNyD;aom

t&[wåzkdvfwnf;[laom rdrdtusKd;&Sd\?
b0oHa,mZOfukefNyD;jzpf\? aumif;pGm odí udavomrS
vGwfNyD;jzpf\? xkd&[ef;onf bqkdNyD;aom
ukd;yg;aom t&mwdkYukd vGefusL;í usifhjcif;iSg
rxkduf}}[k qkdtyfukefV

tar;ESifh tajz

187/ pkE']]&[ef;a*gwronf vGefNyD;aom
twdwfumvukd taMumif;jyKí tykdif;tjcm;r&Sd
rsm;pGmaom ÓPftjrifukd azmfjy\? vmvwåHUaom
tem*wfumvukd taMumif;jyKí tykdif; tjcm;r&Sd
rsm;pGmaom ÓPftjrifukdum; razmfjy?
xkdrazmfjyjcif;onf tb,fodkYenf;? xkdrazmfjy jcif;onf
tb,faMumifhenf;}}[k omoemawmfrS wpfyg;aom
t,l&Sdukefaomy&dAkdZfwdkY qkd&maom
ptaMumif;onf &Sdonfomwnf;/

omoemawmfrS wpfyg;aom t,l&Sdukefaom
xkdy&dAkdZfwdkYonf rkdufukef rvdr®mukefaom
olwdkYujhodkY tm¹/₂Hkwpfyg;ukd odaom ÓPftjrifjzifh
tm¹/₂Hkwpfyg;ukd odaom ÓPftjrifukd twljyKí
azmfjyioifhonf[k atmufarhMuukefV

pkE' vGefNyD;aom twdwfumvukd taMumif;jyKí
ykaAÁed0gomEkówdESifh ,SOfaom ÓPfonf
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; jzpf\? xkdjrwpGmbk&m;onf
tMuifrQavmufaom tm¹/₂Hkukd tvkd&Sd\?
xkdrQavmufaom tm¹/₂Hkukd atmufarhEkdifV

vmvwåHUaom tem*wfumvukd
taMumif;jyKí]]pb0onf tqHk;pGefb0jzpf\? ,cktcg
wpfzefjzpfjcif; (b0opf) r&SdawmhNyD}}[k
aAm"dyif&if;ü t&d,r*fÓPfaMumifh jzpfom ypö
a0u©PmÓPfonf jrwpGmbk&m;tm; jzpfV

pkE' twdwftaMumif;onf tu,fí r[kwfrSef tusKd;ESifh
rpyfonf jzpftHh? xkdtwdwf taMumif;ukd
jrwpGmbk&m;onf rajzqkd/

pkE' twdwftaMumif;onf[kwfrSefaomfvnf; tu,fí
tusKd;ESifh rpyfonf jzpftHh?
xkdtwdwftaMumif;ukdvnf; jrwpGmbk&m;onf rajzqkd/

pkE' twdwftaMumif;onf tu,fí[kwfrSefonfç
tusKd;ESifh pyfonf jzpftHh? xkdt&mü xkdjyóemukd
ajzqkdjcf;iSg jrwpGmbk&m;onf tcgukd odawmfrlV

pkE' tem*wftaMumif;onf tu,fí r[kwfrSef
tusKd;ESifh rpyfonf jzpftHh? xkdtem*wf taMumif;ukd
jrwpGmbk&m;onf rajzqkd/y/

pkE' ypöKyÜeftaMumif;onf tu,fí r[kwfrSef
tusKd;ESifh rpyfonf jzpftHh? xkdypöKyÜef
taMumif;ukd jrwpGmbk&m;onf rajzqkd/

pkE' ypöKyÜeftaMumif;onf[kwfrSefaomfvnf; tu,fí
tusKd;ESifh rpyfonf jzpftHh?
xkdypöKyÜeftaMumif;ukdvnf; jrwpGmbk&m;onf
rajzqkd/

pkE' ypöKyÜeftaMumif;onf tu,fí[kwfrSefonfç
tusKd;ESifh pyfonf jzpftHh? xkdt&mü xkdjyóemukd
ajzqkdjcf;iSg jrwpGmbk&m;onf tcgukd odawmfrlV

188/ pkE' podkY twdwf tem*wf
ypöKyÜefw&m;wdkYü jrwpGmbk&m;onf
tcgtm;avsmfpGm qkdavh&Sd\?[kwfrSefonfukdom
qkdavh&Sd\? tusKd;ESifh pyfonfukdom qkdavh&Sd\?
w&m;ESifh pyf onfukdom qkdavh&Sd\? qHk;rjcf;ESifh
pyfonfukdom qkdavh&Sd\? xdkYaMumifh
(ighukd)]]wxm*w}} [lí qkdyfV

pkE' ewf rm&fewf jA[®mESifhwuGaom
pewfavmuESifh orP jAm[®P rif;rsm; vlrsrm;ESifh
wuGaom pvlUavmuü tMuiftm½Hkukd jriftyf\?

Mum;tyf\? awGUtyf\? odtyf\? a&muftyf\?
&SmrSD;tyf\? pdwfjzifh tzezfef MuHpnftyf\?
xkdtvHk;pHkaom tm¹/₂Hkukd jrwpfGmbk&m; onf
xkd;xGif;í odawmfrl\? xkdaMumifh
(ighukd)]]wxm*w}} [lí qkdyfV

pkE´ tMuifnOfhü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf twkr&Sdaom
oAÁnKwÓPfukd &awmfrl\? tMuifnOfhü cE¨m emrf
¹/₂kyf t<uif;r&Sdaom edAÁme"mwfjzifh
y&dedAÁmefjyKawmfrl\? xkd (oAÁnKwÓPf&aom
nOfhESifh y&dedAÁmef jyKawmfrlaomnOfh) twGif;ü
tMuifw&m;ukd a[m\? ajym\? ñTefjy\?
xkdtvHk;pHkaom w&m;onf
xkda[majymñTefjyonfhtwkdif; jzpfonfomwnf;?
tjcm;wpfenf; wpfzHktm;jzifh rjzpf? xdkYaMumifh
(ighukd)]]wxmuw}} [lí qkdyfV

pkE´ jrwpfGmbk&m;onf qkdavh&Sdonfhtwkdif;
jyKavh&Sd\? jyKavh&Sdonfhtwkdif; qkdavh&Sd\?
podkYhqkdavh&Sdonfhtwkdif; jyKavh&Sdí
jyKavh&Sdonfhtwkdif; qkdavh&SdaomaMumifh
(ighukd)]]wxm uw}} [lí qkdyfV

pkE´ ewf rm&fewf jA[®mESifhwuGaom
pewfavmuESifh orP jAm[®P rif;rsm;vlrsm;ESifh
wuGaom þvUavmuü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf olwpfyg;ukd
vTrf;rkd;Ekdifol jzpf\? olwpfyg;wdkYu rvTrf;rkd;Ekdifol
jzpf\? pifppf jrifEkdifol jzpf\? tvkdodkY vkdufapEkdifol
jzpf\? xkdaMumifh (ighukd)]]wxm*w}} [lí qkdyfV

ra[mMum;tyfaomt&m

189/ pkE´ omoemawmfrS wpfyg;aom
t,l&Sdukefaom y&dAkdZfwdkYonf]]ighoQifwdkY
todkY enf;? owa0gonf aoonfhaemufü jzpfaoavm?
pt,lonfomvQif rSefoavm? wpfyg;aom t,lonf

tcsnf;ESD;avm}}[k qkd&maom ptaMumif;onf
&Sdonfomwnf;/

pkE' podkYqkdukefaom omoemawmfrS
wpfyg;aom t,l&Sdukefaom y&dAkdZfwdkYukd podkY
qkdukef&m\?]]ighoQifwdkY owå0gonf aonfhaemufü
jzpf\? pt,lonfomvQif rSef\? wpfyg;aom t,lonf
tcsnf;ESD;wnf;[k jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrl}} [lí
(qkdukef&m\)/

pkE' omoemawmfrS wpfyg;aom t,l&Sdukefaom
y&dAkdZfwdkYonf]]ighoQifwdkY owå0gonf
aonfhaemufü rjzpfoavm? pt,lomvQif rSefoavm?
wpfyg;aom t,lonf tcsnf;ESD; avm}}[k qkd&maom
ptaMumif;onf &Sdonfomwnf;/

pkE' podkYqkdukefaom omoemawmfrS
wpfyg;aom t,l&Sdukefaom y&dAkdZfwdkYukd podkY
qkdukef&m\?]]ighoQifwdkY owå0gonf aonfhaemufü
rjzpf? pt,lonfomvQif rSef\? wpfyg;aom t,lonf
tcsnf;ESD;omwnf;[k podkYvnf; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
a[mawmfrl}} [lí (qkdukef&m\)/

pkE' omoemawmfrS wpfyg;aom t,l&Sdukefaom
y&dAkdZfwdkYonf]]ighoQifwdkY owå0gonf aonfh
aemufü jzpfvnf; jzpfoavm? rjzpfvnf; rjzpfoavm?
pt,lonfomvQif rSefo avm? wpfyg;aom t,lonf
tcsnf;ESD;avm}}[k qkd&maom ptaMumif;onf
&Sdonfomwnf;/

pkE' podkY qkdukefaom omoemawmfrS
wpfyg;aom t,l&Sdukefaom y&dAkdZfwdkYukd podkY
qkdukef&m\?]]ighoQifwdkY owå0gonf aonfhaemufü
jzpfvnf; jzpf\? rjzpfvnf; rjzpf? pt,lonfomvQif rSef\?
wpfyg;aom t,lonf tcsnf;ESD;omwnf;[k podkYvnf;
jrwpfGmbk&m; onf a[mawmfrl}}[lí (qkdukef&m\)/

pkE' omoemawmfrS wpyfg;aom t,l&Sdukefaom
y&dAkdZfwdkYonf]]ighoQifwdkY owå0gonf
aonfhaemufü jzpfonfvnf; r[kwf? rjzpfonfvnf;
r[kwfoavm? pt,lonfomvQif rSefoavm? wpyfg;aom
t,lonf tcsnf;ESD;avm}}[k qkd&maom ptaMumif;onf
&Sdonfom wnf;/

pkE' podkYqkdukefaom omoemawmfrS
wpyfg;aom t,l&Sdukefaom y&dAkdZfwdkYukd podkY
qkdukef&m\?]]ighoQifwdkY owå0gonf aonfhaemufü
jzpfonfvnf; r[kwf? rjzpfonfvnf; r[kwf? pt,lonfomvQif
rSef\? wpyfg;aom t,lonf tcsnf;ESD;omwnf;[k
podkYvnf; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrl}}[lí
(qkdukef&m\)/

pkE' omoemawmfrS wpyfg;aom t,l&Sdukefaom
y&dAkdZfwdkYonf]]ighoQifwdkY tb,fhaMumifh
&[ef;a*gwronf ppum;ukd ra[moenf;}}[k qkd&maom
ptaMumif;onf &Sdonfomwnf;/

pkE' podkYqkdukefaom omoemawmfrS
wpyfg;aom t,l&Sdukefaom y&dAkdZfwdkYukd podkY
qkdukef&m\?]]ighoQifwdkY ppum;onf
(ypöKyÜefwrvGef) tusKd;ESifh rpyf? (avmukwå&m)
w&m;ESifh rpyf? omoemawmf tusifhjrwf\ tptOD;
r[kwf? 0#fqif;&Jü NiD;aiGU&ef rjzpf? 0#fqif;&Jü
pGJrufjcif;uif;&ef rjzpf? 0#fqif;&JcsKyf&ef rjzpf?
0#fqif;&Jnidrf;&ef rjzpf? opö mav;yg;ukd xkd; xGif;í
od&ef rjzpf? r*fÓPf zkdvfÓPf&&ef rjzpf?
edAÁmefa&muf&ef rjzpf? xdkYaMumifh xkdpum;ukd
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrl}}[k (qkdukef&m\)/

a[mMum;tyfaomt&m

190/ pkE' omoemawmfrS wpyfg;aom
t,l&Sdukefaom y&dAkdZfwdkYonf]]ighoQifwdkY

&[ef; a*gwronf tb,fw&m;ukd a[mtyfoenf;}}[k
qkd&maom ptaMumif;onf &Sdonfomwnf;/

pkE' podkY qkdukefaom omoemawmfrS
wpfyg;aom t,l&Sdukefaom y&dAkdZfwdkYukd podkY
qkdukef&m\

]]ighoQifwdkY pw&m;oabmonf 'ku©wnf;}}[k
bpum;ukd jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a[mawmf r\

]]ighoQifwdkY pw&m;oabmonf
'ku©jzpfaMumif;wnf;}}[k bpum;ukd
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfr\

]]ighoQifwdkY pw&m;oabmonf
'ku©csKyf&medAÁmefwnf;}}[k bpum;ukd
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfr\

]]ighoQifwdkY pw&m;oabmonf
'ku©csKyf&medAÁmefodkY
a&mufaMumif;tusifhwnf;}}[k bpum;ukd
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfr\k (qkdukef&m\)/

pkE' omoemawmfrS wpfyg;aom t,l&Sdukefaom
y&dAkdZfwdkYonf]]ighoQifwdkY tb,fhaMumifh
bpum;ukd &[ef;a*gwronf a[mawmfrloenf;}}[k
qkd&maom ptaMumif;onf &Sdonfom wnf;/

pkE' podkYqkdukefaom omoemawmfrS
wpfyg;aom t,l&Sdukefaom y&dAkdZfwdkYukd podkY
qkdukef&m\ -

]]ighoQifwdkY bpum;onf ypöKyÜeftusKd;
wrvGeftusKd;ESifh pyf\? bpum;onf
avmukwå&mw&m;ESifh pyf\? bpum;onf
omoemawmf\ tptOD; jzpf\? 0#fqif;&Jü pifppf
NiD;aiGU&ef jzpf\? 0#fqif;&Jü pGJrufjcf;uif;&ef jzpf\?
0#fqif;&JcsKyf&ef jzpf\? 0#fqif;&JNidrf;&ef jzpf\?
opömav;yg;ukd xkd;xGif;íod&ef jzpf\? r*fÓPf
zkdvfÓPf&&ef jzpf\? edAÁmefa&muf&ef jzpf\?

xdkYaMumifh xkdpum;ukd jrwfpGmbk&m;
a[mawmfrl\} }[k (qkdukef&m\)/

a&SutzdkYukd pGJíjzpfaom rdpämt,l

191/ pkE´ a&SutzdkYukd pGJí jzpfukefaom tMuif
rdpämt,lwdkYonf &Sdukef\? (xkdrdpämt,l wdkYwGif)
tMuif rdpämt,lwdkYukd tMuif tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh
oifwdkYtm; a[mMum;xkdufukef\? xkd
rdpämt,lwdkYukd igonf oifwdkYtm; a[mawmfrl\? tMuif
rdpämt,lwdkYukd tMuif tjcif;t&mtm; jzifhum;
oifwdkYtm; ra[mMum;xkdufukef?
xkdrdpämt,lwdkYukd igonf oifwdkYtm; tb,fhaMumifh
a[m&tHhenf;/

pkE´ aemuftzdkYukd pGJí jzpfukefaom
tMuifrdpämt,lwdkYonf &Sdukef\
(xkdrdpämt,lwdkYwGif) tMuifrdpämt,lwdkYukd
tMuiftjcif;t&mtm;jzifh oifwdkYtm; a[mxkdufukef\
xkdrdpämt,lwdkYukdhigonf oifwdkYtm; a[mawmfrl\
tMuif rdpämt,lwdkYukd tMuif tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh
oifwdkYtm; ra[mxkdufukef? xkdrdpämt,lwdkYukd
xkdtjcif;t&mtm;jzifh oifwdkYtm; igonf tb,fhaMumifh
a[m&tHhenf;/

pkE´ tMuifrdpämt,lwdkYukd tMuif tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh
oifwdkYtm; a[mxkdufukef\? xkdrdpäm t,lwdkYukd
igonf a[mawmfrl\? tMuifrdpämt,lwdkYukd
tMuiftjcif;t&mtm;jzifh oifwdkYtm; ra[mxkdufukef?
xkdrdpämt,lwdkYukd oifwdkYtm; igonf tb,fhaMumifh
a[m&tHhenf;/

a&SutzdkYukd pGJí jzpfukefaom
xkdrdpämt,lwdkYum; tb,fwdkYenf;[lrl -

pkE´]]twåonfvnf;aumif; avmuonfvnf;aumif; jrJ\?
pt,lonfomvQif rSef\? wpfyg;aom t,lonf
tcsnf;ESD;omwnf;}}[k podkY qkdavh&Sdukefaom
podkY ,lavh&Sdukefaom tcsKdUaom
orPjAm[®PwdkYonf &SdukefV

pkE´]]twåonfvnf;aumif;? avmuonfvnf;aumif; rjrJ/y/
twåonfvnf;aumif;? avmuonfvnf;aumif; jrJvnf; jrJ\?
rjrJvnf; rjrJ/

twåonfvnf;aumif;? avmuonfvnf;aumif; jrJonfvnf;
r[kwf? rjrJonfvnf; r[kwf/

twåukdvnf;aumif;? avmuukdvnf;aumif; rdrdjyKtyfV
twåukdvnf;aumif;? avmuukdvnf;aumif;
olwpfyg;jyKtyfV

twåukdvnf;aumif;? avmuukdvnf;aumif; rdrdvnf;
jyKtyf\? olwpfyg;vnf; jyKtyfV

twåukdvnf;aumif;? avmuukdvnf;aumif; rdrdvnf;
rjyKtyf? olwpfyg;vnf; rjyKtyf? taMumif;ukd rpGJrlí
jzpf\? pt,lonfomvQif rSef\? wpfyg;aom t,lonf
tcsnf;ESD;om wnf;}}[k podkY qkdavh&Sdukefaom
podkY ,lavh&Sdukefaom tcsKdUaom
orPjAm[®PwdkYonf &SdukefV

]]csrf;om qif;&Jonf jrJ\? csrf;om qif;&Jonf rjrJ?
csrf;om qif;&Jonf jrJvnf; jrJ\? rjrJvnf; rjrJ? csrf;om
qif;&Jonf jrJonfvnf; r[kwf rjrJonfvnf; r[kwf? csrf;om
qif;&Judk rdrd jyKtyf\? csrf;om qif;&Judk olwpfyg;
jyKtyf\? csrf;om qif;&Judk rdrdvnf; jyKtyf\?
olwpfyg;vnf; jyKtyf\? csrf;om qif;&Judk rdrdvnf;
rjyKtyf? olwpfyg;vnf; rjyKtyf? taMumif;ukd rpGJrlí
jzpf\? pt,lonfomvQif rSef\? wpfyg;aom t,lonf
tcsnf;ESD;om wnf;}}[k podkY qkdavh&Sdukefaom
podkY ,lavh&Sdukefaom tcsKdUaom
orPjAm[®PwdkYonf &SdukefV

192/ pkE´
 xkdorPjAm[®PwdekYwGif]]twåonfvnf;aumif;
 avmuonfvnf;aumif; jrj\? pt,lonfomvQif rSef\
 wpfyg;aom t,lonf tcsnf;ESD;omwnf;}}[k
 podkYqkdavh&Sd ukefaom podkY ,lavh&Sdukefaom
 tcsKdUaom orPjAm[®PwdekYudk csOf;uyfí igonf podkY
 qkd\?]] ighoQifwdkY twåonfvnf;aumif;?
 avmuonfvnf;aumif; jrj\ [laom tMuif pum;ukd
 (oifwdkYonf) qkdukef\? bpum;onf &Sdoavm}}[k
 (qkd\)/ xkdorPjAm[®PwdekYonf]]pt,lonfomvQif rSef\
 wpfyg;aom t,lonf tcsnf;ESD;omwnf;}}[k
 tMuifpum;udk qkdMu ukef\? xkdorPjAm[®PwdekY\
 xkdpum;ukdvnf; igonf vufrcH? xkdodkY vufrcHjcf;onf
 tb,fhaMumifhenf;? pkE´ pavmuü rSm;aom
 t,l&Sdukefaom tcsKdUaomowå0gwdkY
 &SdaomaMumifh wnf;/

pkE´ prdpämt,lukd[kwfrSefaomtwkdif; odapjcf;ü
 igonf rdrdESifhwlaom olukd rjrf? omvGefaom
 olukdum; tb,frSm jrjftHhenf;? pifppf tMuif cE"mpaom
 tbdan,sw&m;ukdhodapjcf;onf &Sd\? xkdcE"mpaom
 tbdan,sw&m;ukd odapjcf;ü igonfomvQif omvGefV

193/ pkE´
 xkdorPjAm[®PwdekYwGif]]twåonfvnf;aumif;?
 avmuonfvnf;aumif;? jrj\? twåonfvnf;aumif;?
 avmuonfvnf;aumif;? rjrj? twåonfvnf;aumif;? avmuonf
 vnf;aumif; jrjvnf; jrj\? rjrjvnf; rjrj? twåonfvnf;aumif;?
 avmuonfvnf;aumif; jrjonfvnf; r[kwf rjrjonfvnf; r[kwf/
 twåukdvnf;aumif;? avmuukdvnf;aumif;?
 rdrdjyKtyf\? twåukdvnf;aumif;? avmuukd vnf;aumif;
 olwpfyg;jyKtyf\? twåukdvnf;aumif;?
 avmuukdvnf;aumif;? rdrdvnf; jyKtyf\? olwpfyg;vnf;
 jyKtyf\? twåukdvnf;aumif avmuukdvnf;aumif; rdrdvnf;

rjyKtyf? olwpfyg;vnf; rjyKtyf? taMumif;udk rpGJrlí jzpfV

csrf;om qif;&Jonf jrJ\? csrf;om qif;&Jonf rjrJ? csrf;om qif;&Jonf jrJvnf; jrJ\? rjrJvnf; rjrJ? csrf;om qif;&Jonf jrJonfvnf; r[kwf? rjrJonfvnf; r[kwf/ csrf;omqif;&Jukd rdrdjyK tyf\? csrf;om qif;&Jukd olwpfyg; jyKtyf\? csrf;om qif;&Jukd rdrdvnf; jyKtyf\? olwpfyg;vnf; jyKtyf\? csrf;om qif;&Jukd rdrdvnf; rjyKtyf? olwpfyg;vnf; rjyKtyf/ taMumif;udk rpGJrlí jzpf\? pt,lonfomvQif rSef\? wpfyg;aom t,lonf tcsnf;ESD;om wnf;}}[k podkY qkdavh&Sdukefaom podkY ,lavh&Sdukefaom orPjAm[®PwdkYudk csOf;uyfí igonf podkY qkd\?]]ighoQifwdkY csrf;om qif;&Jukd rdrdvnf; rjyKtyf? olwpfyg;vnf; rjyKtyf? taMumif;udk rpGJrlí jzpf\[k tMuifpum;udk qkdtyf\? bpum;onf &Sdoavm}}[k (qkd\)? xkdorPjAm[®PwdkYonf]]pt,lonfomvQif rSef\? wpfyg;aom t,lonf tcsnf;ESD;om wnf;}}[k tMuifpum;udk qkdukef\? xkdorPjAm[®PwdkY\ xkdpum;ukd igonf vufrcH? xkdodkY vufrcHjcif;onf tb,fhaMumifhenf;? pkE' pavmuü rSm;aom rdpämt,l&Sdukefaom tcsKdUaom owå0gwdkY &SdaomaMumifhwnf;/

pkE' prdpämt,lukd[kwfrSefaomtwkdif; odapjcif;ü igonf rdrdESifhwlaom olukd rjrif? omvGefaom olukdum; tb,frSm jrifthhenf;? pifppf tMuif cE"mpaom tbdan,sw&m;ukd odapjcif;onf &Sd\? xkdcE"mpaom tbdan,sw&m;ukd odapjcif;ü igonfomvQif omvGefV

pkE' bqkdcJhaom rdpämt,lwdkYum; a&SutzdkYukd pGJí jzpfukefaom rdpämt,lwdkYwnf;? tMuif rdpämt,lwdkYukd tMuiftjcif;t&mtm;jzifh igonf oifwdkYtm; a[mxkdufukef\? xkdrdpämt,lwdkYukd igonf oifwdkYtm; a[mawmfrl\? xkdrdpämt,lwdkYukd

tMuiftjCIF;t&mtm;jzifh igonf oifwdkY tm;
ra[mxkdufukef? xkdrdpämt,lwdkYukd
xkdtjCIF;t&mtm;jzifh igonf oifwdkYtm; tb,faMumifh
a[m&tHhenf;/

aemuftzdkYukd pGJíjzpfaom rdpämt,l

194/ pkE´ tMuifrdpämt,lwdkYukd
tMuiftjCIF;t&mtm;jzifh igonf oifwdkYtm; a[mxkduf
ukef\? xkdrdpämt,lwdkYukd igonf oifwdkYtm;
a[mawmfrl\? xkdrdpämt,lwdkYukd tMuiftjCIF;t&m
tm;jzifh igonf oifwdkYtm; ra[mxkdufukef?
xkdrdpämt,lwdkYukd xkdtjCIF;t&mtm;jzifh igonf
oifwdkYtm; tb,fhaMumifh a[m&tHhenf;/
aemuftzdkYukd pGJí jzpfukefaom
xkdrdpämt,lwdkYum; tb,fwdkYenf;[lrl -

pkE´]]twåonf ½kyf&dS\? aoNyD;aemufü jr\?
pt,lonfomvQif rSef\? wpyfg;aom t ,lonf
tcsnf;ESD;omwnf;}}[k podkYqkdavh&Sdukefaom
podkY,lavh&Sdukefaom tcsKdUaom
orPhjAm[®PwkdYonf &Sdukef\

pkE´ xdkYjyif]]twåonf ½kyfr&Sd? twåonf
½kyf&Sdvnf; &Sd\? ½kyfr&Sdvnf; r&Sd? twåonf
½kyf&Sdonfvnf; r[kwf? ½kyfr&Sdonfvnf; r[kwf/

twåonf onm&Sd\ twåonf onmr&Sd/ twåonf
onm&Sdonfvnf; r[kwf? onm r&Sdonfvnf; r[kwf/ twåonf
aovQif jywf\? ysufpD;\? aoonfrS aemufü rjzpf/
pt,lonfomvQif rSef\ wpyfg;aom t,lonf
tcsnf;ESD;omwnf;}}[k podkY qkdavh&Sdukefaom
podkY ,lavh&Sdukefaom tcsKdUaom
orPjAm[®PwkdYonf &Sdukef\

pkE' xkdorPjAm[®PwdekYwGif]]twåonf ½kyf&dS\?
twåonf aonfhaemufü jrj\? pt,lonfomvQif rSef\?
wpfyg;aom t,lonf tcsnf;ESD;omwnf;}}[k podkY
qkdavh&Sdukefaom podkY ,lavh&Sdukefaom
orPjAm[®PwdekYukd csOf;uyfí igonf podkY
qkd\?]]ighoQifwdkY twåonf ½kyf&Sd\? aonfrS
aemufü jrj\[k tMuifpum;udk oifwdkY qkd\? ppum;onf
&Sdoavm}}[k (qkd\)?
xkdorPjAm[®PwdekYonf]]pt,lonfomvQifrSef\?
wpfyg;aom t,l onf tcsnf;ESD;omwnf;}}[k
tMuifpum;ukd qkdMuukef\? xkdorPjAm[®PwdekY
xkdpum;udk igonf vufrcH? xkdodkY vufrcHjcif;onf
tb,fhaMumifhenf;? pkE' pavmuü rSm;aom rdpämt,l
&Sdukefaom tcsKdUaom
owåå0gwdkY&SdaomaMumifhwnf;/

pkE' prdpämt,lukd[kwfrSefaomtwkdif; odapjCIF;ü
igonf rdrdESifhwlaom olukd rjrif? omvGefaom
olukdum; tb,frSm jrifHhenf;? pifppf tMuifcE"mpaom
tbdan,sw&m;ukd odapjCIF;onf &Sd\? xkdcE"mpaom
tbdan,sw&m;ukd odapjCIF;ü igonfomvQif omvGefV

195/ pkE' xkdorPjAm[®PwdekYwGif]]twåonf
½kyfr&Sd/ twåonf ½kyf&Sdvnf; &Sd\? ½kyfr&Sd vnf;
r&Sd/ twåonf ½kyf&Sdonfvnf; r[kwf?
½kyfr&Sdonfvnf; r[kwf/ twåonf onm &Sd\? twåonf
onm r&Sd/ twåonf onm&Sdonfvnf; r[kwf?
onmr&Sdonfvnf; r[kwf/ twåonf aovQif jywf\? ysufpD;\?
aonfrS aemufü rjzpf/ pt,lonfomvQif rSef\?
wpfyg;aom t,lonf tcsnf;ESD;omwnf;}}[k
podkYqkdavh&Sdukefaom podkY,lavh&Sdukefaom
orPjAm[®PwdekYukd csOf;uyfí igonf podkY
qkd\?]]ighoQifwdkY twåonf aovQif jywf\? ysufpD;\?
aonfrSaemufü rjzpf[laom tMuifpum;ukd
oifwdkYqkd\? ppum;onf &Sdoavm}}[k (qkd\)/
xkdorPjAm[®PwdekYonf]]pt,lonfomvQif rSef\?

wpfyg;aom t,lonf tcsnf;ESD;omwnf;}}[k
tMuifpum;udk qkdukef\? xkdorPjAm[®PwdkY\
xkdpum;ukd igonf vufrcH? xkdodkY vufrcHjCIF;onf
tb,fhaMumifhenf;? pkE' pavmuü rSm;aom
rdpämt,l&Sd ukefaom tcsKdUaom owå0gwdkY
&SdaomaMumifhwnf;/

pkE' prdpämt,lukd[kwfrSefaomtwkdif; odapjCIF;ü
igonf rdrdESifhwlaom olukd rjrif? omvGefaom
olukdum; tb,frSm jriftHhenf;? pifppf tMuifcE"mpaom
tbdan,sw&m;udk odapjCIF;onf &Sd\? xkdcE"mpaom
tbdan,sw&m;udk odapjCIF;ü igonfomvQif omvGefV

pkE' bqkdcJhaom rdpämt,lwdkYonf
aemuftzdkYukd pGJí jzpfukefaom rdpämt,lwdkYwnf;?
(xkdrdpämt,lwdkYwGif) tMuifrdpämt,lwdkYukd
tMuiftjCIF;t&mtm;jzifh oifwdkYtm; a[mxkdufukef\
xkdrdpämt,lwdkYukd igonf oifwdkYtm; a[m\
tMuifrdpämt,lwdkYukd tMuiftjCIF;t&mtm;jzifh
oifwdkYtm; ra[mxkdufukef? xkdrdpämt,lwdkYukd
xkdtjCIF;t&mtm;jzifh igonf oifwdkYtm; tb,fh aMumifh
a[m&tHhenf;/

196/ pkE' a&SutzdkYukd pGJí jzpfukefaom
prdpämt,lwdkYukdvnf;aumif; aemuftzdkYukd
pGJíhjzpfukefaom prdpämt,lwdkYukdvnf;aumif;
y,fjCIF;iSg vGefajrmufjCIF;iSg podkYaom enf;jzifh igonf
owdy|mefav;yg;wdkYukd a[mtyfukef\? xm;tyfukefV

tb,fav;yg;wdkYenf;[lrl -

pkE' pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf jyif;pGmtm;xkwfvfuf
qifjCIFvsuf owd&Sdvsuf ½kyf taygif;ü ½kyftaygif;[k
tzezfef½lvfuf avmuü jzpfwwfaom
vkdcSifwyfrufjCIF;ESifh ESvHk;rom ,mjCIF;ukd
y,fazsmufí aeV

cHpm;rla0'emwdkY ü cHpm;rla0'em[k
tzezfef¹/₂lvsuf/y/ pdwfü pdwf[k tzezfef¹/₂lvsuf/y/
oabmw&m;wdkY ü oabmw&m;[k tzezfef¹/₂lvsuf
avmuü jzpfwwfaom vkdcSifwyfrufjCIF;ESifh
ESvHk;rom,mjCIF;udk y,fazsmufí aeV

pkE´ a&SutzdkYukd pGGJí jzpfukefaom
prdpämt,lwdkYukdvnf;aumif; aemuftzdkYukd pGJí
jzpfukefaom prdpämt,lwdkYukdvnf;aumif; y,fjCIF;iSg
vGefajrmufjCIF;iSg podkYaom enf;jzifh igonf powdy|
mef av;yg;wdkYukd a[mtyfukef\? xm;tyfukef\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

197/ xkdtcg toQifOy0gPonf jrwpfGmbk&m;\
aemufrS jrwpfGmbk&m;udk ,yfcwfvSuf ae\? xkdtcg
toQifOy0gPonf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; bpum;udk avQmuf\
-

jrwpfGmbk&m; tHhzG,f&SdygaypG?
jrwpfGmbk&m; rjzpfzl;jrJ jzpfygaypG? jrwpfGmbk&m;
pw&m; a'oemonf MunfnKdzG,f &SdygaypG?
jrwpfGmbk&m; pw&m;a'oemonf tvGefMunfnKdzG,f
&Sdyg aypG? jrwpfGmbk&m; pw&m;a'oemonf
tb,frnf&Sdygoenf;[k (avQmuf\)/

Oy0gP pw&m;a'oemukd MunfnKdzG,f ygom'du*kPf
&SdaomaMumifh pomoemawmfü]ygom'du}
a'oem[líom rSwfavavmh? jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
pw&m;awmfukd rdefYawmfrl\? toQifOy0gPonf
jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfrlaom w&m;awmfukd
ESpfvkdonfjzpfí 0rf;ajrmufpGm cH,lavownf;/

ajcmufckajrmuf ygom'duokwf NyD;/

7-vu©Pokwf

oHk;q,fhESpfyg;aom r[myk&dovu©Pm

198/ tuREkfyfonf podkY Mum;emcJh&ygonf -

tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf om0w→djynf
temxydPfolaX;\ t&Hjzpfaom aZw0ef ausmif;ü
oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrl\? xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
&[ef;wdkYukd]]&[ef;wdkY}} [lí ac: awmfrlV

xkd&[ef;wdkYonf]]toQifbk&m;}}[lí
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; jyefMum;avQmufxm;ukef\?
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf bpum;ukd a[mawmfrlV

199/ &[ef;wdkY a,musfm;jrwf\ oHk;q,fhESpfyg;aom
a,musfm;jrwf]r[myk&do} vu©Pm wdkYonf &Sdukef\?
tMuifvu©PmwdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom
a,musfm;jrwftm; ESpfyg;aom tjzpfwdkYom vQif
&Sdukef\? tjcm;wpfyg;aom tjzpfwdkYonf r&Sdukef/

tu,fí vLUabmifü aeaomf w&m;apmifhaom
w&m;ESifhtnD rif;jyKaom ork'´&mav;pif;
tykdif;tjcm;&Sdonfh av;uRef;vHk;ukd tpkd;&aom
&eftaygif;ukd atmifjrifaom wkdif;EkdifHukd wnf
Nidrfapaom &wemckepfyg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
pMu0aw;rif; jzpf\? xkd (pMu0aw;rif;) tm;
p&wemckepfyg;wdkYonf jzpfukef\? p
(&wemckepfyg;) wdkYum; tb,fenf; pMum&wem
qifh&wem jrif;&wem ywåjrm;&wem rdef;rjrwf&wem
olaX;&wem ckepfckajrmufaom om;BuD;
&wemwdkYwnf;/ xkd (pMu0aw;rif;) tm;
&J&ifhukefaom ol&Jaumif;t*F¹/₂kyf&Sdukefaom
wpfzufppf onfwdkYukd ESdrfeif;Ekdifukefaom
taxmifruaom om;awmfwdkYonf &SdukefV xkd
(pMu0aw;rif;) onf ork'´&mtqHk;&Sdaom pajrukd
n\$Of;qJjcif; owfjzwfjcif; r&SdbJ w&m;ojzifh atmifjrifí
tkyfpkd;V tu,fí vLUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY
Oifa&mufaomf ylaZmftxl;udk cHawmfrlxdkufaom

(tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wdkYukd) ukd,fwkdif rSefpGm
odawmfrlaom avmuü (udavom) tydwftyifukd
zGifhvSpfzsufqD;NyD;aom bk&m;jzpfV

200/ tMuifvu©PmwdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom
a,musfm;jrwftm; ESpfersKd;aom tjzpfwdkYomvQif
&Sdukef\? tjcm;aom tjzpf r&Sdukef? tu,fí vlUabmifü
aeaomf pMu0aw;rif; jzpfV/y/ tu,fí vlUabmifrS
&[ef;abmifodkY Oifa&mufaomf ylaZmftxl;ukd
cHawmfrlxkdufaom (tvHk;pHkaom w&m;wdkYukd)
ukd,fwkdif rSefpGm odawmfrlaom avmuü (udavom)
tydwftyifukd zGifhvSpf zsufqD;NyD;aom bk&m;jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY a,musfm;jrwf\ oHk;q,fhESpfyg;aom
xkda,musfm;jrwf]r[myk&do} vu©Pm wdkY [lonf
tb,fwdkYenf;[lrl -

&[ef;wdkY pavmuü a,musfm;jrwfonf tnDtñGwf
aumif;pGm xdaom ajcz0g;&Sd\? &[ef;wdkY
a,musfm;jrwfonf tMuif tnDtñGwf aumif;pGm xdaom
ajcz0g;&Sd\? &[ef;wdkY p (tnDtñGwf aumif;pGm
xdaom ajcz0g;&Sdjcif;) onfvnf; a,musfm;jrwf\
r[myk&dovu©Pm aywnf; (1)

&[ef;wdkY wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; a,musfm;jrwf\
atmufajcz0g;jyifwdkYü tuefYwpfaxmif &Sdukefaom
tuGyfyHkawmif;wdkYESifhwuG
tjcif;t&mtvHk;pHkESifh jynfhpHkukefaom
puf0ef;wdkYonf jzpf ay:vsuf &Sdukef\? &[ef;wdkY
a,musfm;jrwf\ ajcz0g;jyifwdkYü
tuefYwpfaxmif&Sdukefaom tuGyf
yHkawmif;wdkYESifhwuG tjcif;t&mtvHk;pHkESifh
jynfhpHkukefaom tMuifpuf0ef;wdkYonf jzpfay:ukefV/
&[ef;wdkY p (puf0ef;wdkY jzpfay:jcif;) onfvnf;
a,musfm;jrwf\ r[myk&dovu©Pmaywnf;/ (2)

&[ef;wdkY wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; a,musfm;jrwfonf
&Snfaom zaESmifh&SdV/y/ (3)

&SnfoG,faom vufacsmif; ajcacsmif;&SdV (4)

El;nhH Eke,faom vufz0g; ajcz0g;&SdV (5)

uGef&ufyrm nDnmaom vufacsmif; ajcacsmif;&SdV
(6)

zrsufjrifhaom ajc&SdV (7)

{PDom;aumif\ ovHk;jrif;acgif;uJhodkYaom
ovHk;jrif;acgif;&SdV (8)

rukdif;rñGwfbJ &yfvzufyif ESpfzufaom
vuf0g;jyifwdkYjzifh ykqpf'l;wdkYukd oHk;oyfEkdifV (9)

ttdrfjzifh zHk;vTrf;aom yk&doedrdwf&SdV (10)

a&Ttqif;&Sd\? a&TESifhwlaom (tom;) ta&&SdV
(11)

acsmarGUaom tom;ta&&Sd\? tom;ta&
acsmarGUaomaMumifh jrLtnpftaMu; rvdrf;usH
(rNiduyf)/ (12)

wpfyifcsif;aygufaom arG;nif;&Sd\?
arG;nif;aygufwdkY ü wpfyif wpfyifaom arG;nif;wdkY
omvQif aygufukefV (13)

txufodkY aumhwufaom arG;nif;&Sd\?
rsufpOf;nKdtqif;&Sdukefaom
arG;nif;wdkYonfhzufem;awmif;oP²mef vusfm&pfvnfi
txufodkY aumhwufvsuf aygufukefV (14)

jA[®mrif;uJhodkY ajzmifhrwfaom ukd,f&SdV (15)

t&yfckepfyg;ü (tom;) Nzdk;armufjci; &SdV (16)

jcaoFhukd,fa&SUydkif;ESifh wlaom ukd,f&SdV (17)

vufjyifESpfzuftMum;ü (wpfyifwnf;nDvsuf)
jynfhNzdk;aom ausmjyif&SdV (18)

yanmifyifuJhodkY 0ef;aom ukd,f&Sd\? xkd
(a,musfm;jrwf)\ tvHonf ukd,ft&yfjrirho avmuf

us,fjyefY\? ukd,ft&yfonfvnf; tvHus,fjyefYoavmuf jrifhV
(19)

nDnmpGm vHk;aom vnfyif;vnfwkdif &SdV (20)

t&omukd aqmifaom tvGefaumif;jrwfaom
taMum&SdV (21)

jcaoFh\ ar;ESifhwlaom ar;&SdV (22)

av;q,faom oGm;&SdV (23)

nDñGwfaom oGm;&SdV (24)

rusJaom oGm;&SdV (25)

tvGefjzLpifaom tpG,f (av;acsmif;) &SdV (26)

BuD;rm; &Snfvsm; El;nHhaom vQm&SdV (27)

jA[®mrif;\ toHESifhwlaom toH&Sd\? u&0dufiSuf\
toHESifhwlaom toH&SdV (28)

tvGefndKaom rsufvHk;&SdV (29)

EGm;i,frsufawmifESifhwlaom rsufawmif&SdV (30)

&[ef;wdkY a,musfm;jrwf\ rsufarSmifESpfck tMum;ü
El;nHhaom vJ0g*Grf;ESifh wlaom jzLpifaom
OPÖvkHarG;&Sifonf aygufvsuf &Sd\? &[ef;wdkY
a,musfm;jrwf\ rsufarSmifESpfck tMum;ü El;nHhaom
vJ0g*Grf;ESifhwlaom jzLpifaom tMuifOPÖvHk arG;&Sif
aygufvsuf &Sd\? &[ef; wdkY þ
(OPÖvHkarG;&Sifaygufvsuf &Sdjcif;) onfvnf;
a,musfm;jrwf\ r[myk&dovu©Pmay wnf;/ (31)

&[ef;wdkY þa,musfm;jrwfonf
oif;uspfqifxm;bdouJhodkYaom OD;acgif;&Sd\
&[ef;wdkY a,musfm;jrwfonf
tMuifoif;uspfqifxm;bdouJhodkYaom OD;acgif;&Sd\
&[ef;wdkY þ (oif;uspf qifxm;bdouJhodkYaom
OD;acgif;&Sdjcif;) onfvnf; a,musfm;jrwf\ r[myk&do
vu©Pmaywnf;/ (32)

&[ef;wdkY a,musfm;jrwf\ xkdoHk;q,fhESpfyg;aom
a,musfm;jrwf]r[myk&do}vu©Pm wdkYonf ponfwdkY
aywnf;/ ,if; (vu©Pm) wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom
a,musfm;jrwftm; ESpfrsKd;aom tjzpfwdkYomvQif
&Sdukef\? tjcm;aom tjzpfwdkYum; r&Sdukef/

(xkda,musfm;jrwfonf) tu,fí vLUabmifüaeaomf
w&m;apmifhaom w&m;ESifhtnD rif;jyKaom
ork'´&mav;pif; tykdif;tjcm;&Sdonfh av;uRef;vHk;ukd
tpkd;&aom &eftaygif;ukd atmifjrifaom
wkdif;EkdifiHukd wnfNidrfapaom &wemckepfyg;ESifh
jynfhpHkaom pMu0aw;rif;jzpfV/y/ t u,fí vLUabmifrS
&[ef;abmifodkY Oifa&mufaomf ylaZmftxl;ukd
cHawmfrlxkdufaom (tvHk;pHkaom w&m;wdkYukd)
ukd,fwkdif rSefpGm odawmfrlaom avmuü (udavom)
tydwftyifukd zGifhvSpfzsufqD; NyD;aom bk&m;jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY a,musfm;jrwf\ poHk;q,fhESpfyg;aom
r[myk&do vu©PmwdkYukd omoemy
&aohwdkYonfvnf; usufrSwfxm;ukef\? xkdolwdkYonf
puHukd jyKjcif;aMumifh pvu©Pmukdh&\ [líum;
rodukef/

(1) okyÜwd|dwyg'vu©Pmawmf

201/ &[ef;wdkY jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
a&S;arG;zGm;cjh&m]Zmwd}? a&S;jzpfjcjh&m]b0}?
a&S; aecjh&m]bHkXme}wdkYü vljzpfpOftcgu
ukokdvfw&m;wdkYü jrJjrHpGm aqmufwnf\? rqkwfrepf
aqmufwnf\? um,okp¹/₂kduf 0pDokp¹/₂kduf
raemokp¹/₂kduf vnf;aumif;? ay;urf; a0zefjcif;ü
vnf;aumif;? oDvaqmufwnfjcif;üvnf;aumif;?
OykofapmifhoHk;jcif;üvnf;aumif; trdü jyKzG,f
0wfukdjyKjcif; tzü jyKzG,f0wfukd jyKjcif; orPü
jyKzG,f0wfukd jyKjcif; jAm[®Pü jyKzG,f0wfukd jyKjcif;

trsKd;ü BuD;olwdkYukd t½kdtaojyKjcif;üvnf;aumif;?
wpfyg;aom vGefjrwfaom ukokdvf
w&m;wdkYüvnf;aumif; jrJrHpGm aqmufwnf\?
rqkwfrepf aqmufwnf\

xkdjrwfpGmbk&m;onf xkduHudk jyKtyfonf\
tjzpfaMumifh qnf;yl;tyfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh xkduH\
rsm;onf\ tjzpfaMumifh jyefYajymonf\ tjzpfaMumifh
ukd,fcE``mysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufü aumif;aom
vm;&mjzpfaom ewfjynfö jzpf\

xkdjrwfpGmbk&m;onf xkdewfjynfö wpfyg;aom
ewfwdkYukd ewföjzpfaom touf? ewföjzpfaom tqif;?
ewföjzpfaom csrf;om? ewföjzpfaom tjcHt&H?
ewföjzpfaom tpkd;&jcif;? ewfö jzpfaom ½lyg½Hk?
ewföjzpfaom o'´g½Hk? ewföjzpfaom *E``m½Hk?
ewföjzpfaom &om½Hk? ewföjzpfaom azm|
AÁm½Hk[k qkdtyfaom q,fyg;aom t&mXmewdkYjzifh
omvGef\ (vTrf;rkd;í wnf\)/

xkdjrwfpGmbk&m;onf xkdewfjynfrS pkawí
pvlUjynfodkY vma&mufonf&Sdaomf br[m
yk&dovu©Pmudk &\ tnDtñGwf aumif;pGmxdaom
ajcz0g;&Sd\? ajcudk ajrü tnDtñGwf cs\? ajcudk ajrrS
tnDtñGwf <u\? tvHk;pHkaom ajcz0g;jyifwdkY jzifh
tnDtñGwf ajrukd xd\

202/ xkdvu©PmESifh jynfhpHkaom xkdolonf tu,fí
vlUabmifö aeaomf w&m;apmifhaom w&m;ESifhtnD
rif;jyKaom ork'´&mav;pif; tykdif;tjcm;&Sdonfh
av;uRef;vHk;ukd tpkd;&aom &eftaygif;ukd
atmifjrifaom wkdif;EkdifiHudk wnfNidrfapaom
&wemckepfyg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom pMu0aw;rif; jzpf\?
xkd (pMu0aw;rif;) tm; p&wem ckepfyg;wdkYonf
jzpfukef\? p (&wem ckepfyg;)wdkYum; tb,fenf;?
pMum&wem qif&wem jrif;&wem ywåjrm;&wem
rdef;rjrwf &wem olaX;&wem ckepfckajrmuf

om;BuD;&wemwdkYwnf;/ xkd (pMu0aw;rif;) tm;
&J&ifhukefaom ol&Jaumif;t*F½kyf&Sdukefaom
wpfzufppfonfwdkYukd ESdrfESif;Ekdifukefaom
taxmifruaom om; awmfwdkYonf &Sdukef\? xkd
(pMu0aw;rif;) onf ork'´&mtqHk;&Sdaom pajrukd
n\$Of;qJjcif; owf jzwfjcif;r&SdbJ w&m;ojzifh atmifjrifí
ckd;om; "m;jy uif;aom jynfhphK<u,f0aom Oy'f ab;&ef
r&Sdaom Nidrf;csrf;aom EkdifiHawmfBuD;ukd
tkyfpkd;V

rif;jzpfcJhaomf tb,fukd &oenf;[lrl -

qefYusifbufjzpfao &efoljzpfao
wpfpHkwpfa,mufaom vlom;jzpfolonf xkdrif;ukd
rydwfyif rwm;jrpfEkdif/ rif;jzpfcJhaomf ptusKd;ukd &V

tu,fí vIUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY Oifa&mufaomf
avmuü ylaZmftxl;ukd cHawmfrlxkdufaom
(tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wdkYukd) ukd,fwkdif rSefpGm
odawmfraom (udavom) tydwftyifukd zGifhvSpf
zsufqD;NyD;aom bk&m;jzpfV

bk&m;jzpfcJhaomf tb,fukd &oenf;[lrl -

avmuü qefYusifbufjzpfukefaom &efoljzpfukefaom
twGif;tyjzpfukefaom &m*onfhvnf;aumif;
a'goonfvnf;aumif; arm[onfvnf;aumif; orPonfvnf;aumif;
jAm[®P onfvnf;aumif; ewfonfvnf;aumif;
rm&fewfonfvnf;aumif; jA[®monfvnf;aumif;
wpfpHkwpfa,mufaom olonfvnf;aumif; xkdbk&m;ukd
rydwfyif rwm;jrpfEkdif/ bk&m;jzpfcJhaomf ptusKd;ukd
&V ptaMumif;t&mukd jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrlV

203/ xkdae&mü oH*g,emwif rax&fwdkYonf
p*gxmukd qkdtyf\ -

(1) xkdjrwpfGmbk&m;onf
opömapmifhjcif;üvnf;aumif;? ukokdvfur®yx w&m;
q,fyg;üvnf;aumif;? £a`E´ukd qHk;rjcif;üvnf;aumif;?

ukd,f Elwf ESvHk;ukd apmifhjCIF;üvnf;aumif;? ukd,f
Elwf ESvHk;ukd jzLpifpGm jyKjCIF; orx 0dyóem\wnf&m
oDvukd apmifhjCIF;
OykofusifhoHk;jCIF;wdkYüvnf;aumif;?
tvSLay;jCIF;üvnf;aumif;? owå0gwdkYukd
rn\$Of;qJjCIF;üvnf;aumif;? owå0gwdkYukd
tEkdifxufrjyKjCIF;üvnf;aumif; arGUavsmfonfjzpfí
jrJrHpGm aqmufwnfvuf jynfhphKpGm usifhV

(2) xkd jrWfpGmbk&m;onf xkduHaMumifh
ewfjynfodkY vm;&\? ewfcsrf;om ukdvnf;aumif;?
aysmf&TifarGUavsmfjCIF;wdkYukdvnf;aumif;?
cHpm;&\? xkdewfjynf rSpkawí wpfzef þvLUjynfodkY
vmonf&Sdaomf nDñGwfaom ajcWdkYjzifh ajrukd xdv

(3) vu©PmzwfykPÖm;wdkYonf tnDtñGwf
pnf;a0;ukefí ajymMum; ukef\? tnDtñGwf ajrukd
xdaom ajc&Sdaom owdkYom;ukd vlonfvnf; aumif;?
&[ef;onfvnf;aumif; ydwfyifwm;jrpfjCIF;iSg rwwfEkdif?
xkd vu©Pmonf xkdtusKd;ukd jyV

(4) powdkYom;onf tdrfüaeonf jzpftHh?
xkdopömapmifhjCIF;paom uH\ tusKd;tm;jzifh
xkdowdkYom;ukd wfpfHkwPfa,mufaomolonf rydwfyif
rwm; jrpfEkdif? olwpfyg;wdkYukd vTrf;rkd;Ekdif\?
&efolwdkYonf rESdyfpufEkdif? pavmuü
wfpfHkwPfa,mufaom vlom;jzpfolonf rydwfyif
rwm;qD;Ekdif/

(5) xkdvu©PmESifh jynfhphHkaom owdkYom;onf
tu,fí &[ef;jyKtHh? avmue,frS vGwfajrmuf&m
edAÁmefukd &vkjCIF;]aeu©r®qE´} ü
arGUavsmfaom ynm tqiftjCIF;ESifhjynfhphHkaom
bk&m;jzpf\? owå0gwdkYxuf jrWfaom xkd bk&m;onf
pifppf ydwfyifwm;qD;tyfonf\ tjzpfodkY ra&mufEkdif?
podkY jzpfjCIF;onfum; xkd (okyÜwd|dwyg'vu©Pm)\
oabmwnf;/

(2) yg'wvpuúvu©Pmawmf

204/ &[ef;wdkY jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
a&S;arG;zGm;cJh&m]Zmwd}? a&S;jzpfcJh&m]b0}?
a&S;aecJh&m]bHkXme}wdkYü vljzpfpOftcgu vltrsm;\
csrf;omukd aqmifcJh\? xdwfvefYwkefvlyfzG,fab;ukd
y,fazsmufcJh\? w&m;ESifhavsmfpGm apmifha&Smufrl
umuG,frl vHkjchKaplukdvnf; pD&ifcJh\? tjcHt&H
ESifh wuGaom tvSLukdvnf; ay;vSLcJhV

xkdjrwfpGmbk&m;onf xkduHukd jyKtyfonf\
tjzpfaMumifh qnf;yl;tyfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh xkduH\
rsm;onf\ tjzpfaMumifh jyefYajymonf\ tjzpfaMumifh
ukd,fcE``mysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufü aumif;aom
vm;&mjzpfaom ewfjynfö jzpfV/y/
xkdjrwfpGmbk&m;onf xkdewfjynfrS pkawí
pvlUjynfodkY vma&mufonf&Sdaomf
br[myk&dovu©Pmukd &V atmufajcz0g; tjyifwdkYü
tuefYwpfaxmif&Sdukefaom tuGyfyHkawmif;ESifhwuG
tjcif;t&m tvHk;pHkESifh jynfhphKukefaom aumif;pGm
jywfom; jcm;em;aom puf0ef;wdkY jzpfay:vsuf
&Sdukef\? xkdvu©PmESifh jynfh pHkaom
xkdjrwfpGmbk&m;onf tu,fí tdrfö aetHh? pMu0aw;rif;
jzpfV/y/

rif;jzpfcJhaomf tb,fukd &oenf;[lrl -

rsm;aom tjcHt&H&Sd\? xkdpMu0aw;rif;tm;
tjcHt&HwdkYonf rsm;ukef\? xkdtjcHt&HwdkY onfum;
ykPÖm;rsm; olaX;ol<u,frsm; b@ma&;trwfrsm;
trwfcsKyfBuD;rsm; qifpD;ol&Jrsm; jrif;pD;ol&Jrsm;
wHcg;rSL;rsm; trlaqmiftrwfrsm; twkdifyifcHtrwfrsm;
vufatmufcHbk&ifrsm; NrdKUpm; e,fpm;rsm;
rif;nDrif;om;rsm;wdkY jzpfukefV rif;jzpfcJhaomf
ptusKd;ukd &V

tu,fí vIUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY 0ifa&mufaomf
avmuü ylaZmftxl;ukd cHawmfrl xkdufaom
(tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wdkYukd) ukd,fwkdif rSefpGm
odawmfrlaom (udavom) tydwftyifukd zGifh
vSpfzsufqD;NyD;aom bk&m;jzpfV

bk&m;jzpfCJhaomf tb,fukd &oenf;[lrl -

rsm;aom tjCHt&H &Sd\? xkdjrwpfGmbk&m;tm;
tjCHt&HwdkYonf rsm;ukef\? xkdtjCHt&HwdkY onfum;
&[ef;a,musfm;rsm; &[ef;rdef;rrsm;
Oygouma,musfm;rsm; Oygodumrdef;rrsm; ewfrsm;
vlrsm; tok&mrsrm; e*g;rsm; *E`AÁrsm;wdkY jzpfukefV
bk&m;jzpfCJhaomf ptusKd;ukd&V ptaMumif;ukd
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrlV

205/ xkdae&mü oH*g,emwif rax&fwdkYonf
p*gxmukd qkdyf\ -

(1) a&S;umv a&S;b0wdkYü vlijzpfpOftcgu
vltrsm;wdkY\ csrf;omukd aqmifCjh\?
xdwfvfYwkefvlyfzG,fab;ukd y,fazsmufCjh\?
vHkjcHKaprl apmifh a&Smufrl umuG,frlwdkYü
tm;xkwfcJhV

(2) xkdjrwpfGmbk&m;onf xkduHaMumifh
ewfjynfodkY vm;&\? ewfcsrf;om ukdvnf;aumif;
aysmf&TifarGUavsmfjcif;wdkYukdvnf;aumif;
cHpm;&\? xkdewfjynf rS pkawí wpfzef pvlUjynfodkY
vmonf&Sdaom ESpfzufaom ajctjyifwdkYü tvHk;pHk
xuf0ef;usif tuGyfESifhwuG tuefYwpfaxmif&Sdaom
puf0ef;wdkYukd &V

(3) vu©Pmzwf ykPÖm;wdkYonf tnDtñGwf
pnf;a0;ukefí rsm;pGmaom aumif;rlaMumifhjzpfonfh
vu©Pm&Sdaom owdkYom;ukd jrifaomf xkd
owdkYom;onf tjCHt&Hrsm;onf jzpfvåHU? &efolukd
ESdrfeif;Ekdifonf jzpf våHU[k ajymMum;ukefV

(4) xdkYaMumifhomvQif tvHk;pHk xuf0ef;usif
tuGyfESifhwuGaom puf0ef; wdkYukd &&Sdaom
xkdvu©PmESifh jynfhpHkaom xkdowdkYom;onf tu,fí
&[ef;rjyKaomf pMum&wemukd vnfapEkdif\
ajrjyiftm;vHk;ukd qHk;rtkyfpkd; Ekdif\
pavmuü&Sdaom rif;wdkYonf xkd pMumrif;\
t&Hrif;rsm; jzpfukef\? vltaygif;wdkYonf BuD;aom
bkef;wefckd;&Sdaom xkdpMumrif;ukd xuf0ef; usif
aumif;pGm jch&HMuukef\

(5) xkdodkY vu©PmESifh jynfhpHkaom
owdkYom;onf tu,fí &[ef;jyKaomf avmue,frS
vGwfajrmuf&m edAÁmefukd &vkdjcif;]aeu©r®qE´}
ü arGU avsmf\? ynm tqiftjcifESifh jynfhpHk\? ewf vl
tok&m odMum; &u©dKof wdkYonfvnf;aumif;?
*E`AÁewfESifh e*g;wdkYonfvnf;aumif;? iSufwdkYonf
vnf;aumif;? tajcav;acsmif;&Sdaom
owå0gwdkYonfvnf;aumif; ewfvlwdkY
ylaZmfxkdufaom twkr&Sdaom BuD;rm;aom
wefckd;&Sdaom xkdbk&m;udk xuf 0ef;usif
aumif;pGm jch&HMuukef\

(3-5) tm,wyPdS paom vu©PmawmfoHk;yg;

206/ &[ef;wdkY jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
a&S;arG;zGm;cjh&m]Zmwd}? a&S;jzpfcjh&m]b0}?
a&S;aecjh&mh]bHkXme}wdkYü vlijzpfpOftcgu
toufowfjcif;ukd y,fí toufowfjcif;rS a&SmifMuOfcjh\
wkwfukd csxm;NyD; jzpfcjh\? vufeufukd
csxm;NyD;jzpfcjh\? raumif;rlrS &Sufwwf\
oem;jcif;ESifh jynfhpHk\? tvHk;pHkaom owå0gwdkY\
tpD;tyGg;wdkYukd vkdv;vsuf aecjh\

xkd jrwpfGmbk&m;onf xkduHukd jyKtyfonf\
tjzpfaMumifh qnf;yl;tyfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh xkduH\
rsm;onf\ tjzpfaMumif jyefYajymonf\ tjzpfaMumifh/y/
xkdjrwpfGmbk&m;onf xkd ewfjynfrS pkawí
pvlUjynfodkY vma&mufonf&Sdaomf poHk;yg;aom
r[myk&do vu©PmwdkYukd &\? &Snfaom
zaESmifhvnf; &Sd\? &Snfaom vufacsmif;
ajcacsmit;vnf; &Sd\? jA[®mrif;ujhodkY ajzmifhrwfaom
ukd,fvnf;&Sd\

xkdvu©PmawmfESifh jynfhpHkaom
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf vLUabmifü tu,fí aetHh? pMu0aw;
rif; jzpf\y/

rif;jzpfCJhaomf tb,fukd &oenf; [lrl -

&Snfaom touf&Sd\? MumjrifhpGm wnf\? &Snfaom
toufukd apmifh\? qefYusifbuf jzpfaom &efoljzpfaom
wpfpHkwpfa,mufaom vlonf y#doaE`ESifh
pkwdtMum;ü xkdpMumrif;\ toufukd owfjCIF;ISg
rwwfEkdif/ rif;jzpfCJhaomf ptusKd;ukd &\y/

bk&m;jzpfCJhaomf tb,fukd &oenf;[lrl -

&Snfaom touf&Sd\? MumjrifhpGm wnf\? &Snfaom
toufukd apmifh\? avmuü qefY usifbufjzpfukefaom
&efoljzpfukefaom orPonfvnf;aumif;
jAm[®Ponfvnf;aumif; ewf onfvnf;aumif;
rm&fewfonfvnf;aumif; jA[®monfvnf;aumif;
wpfpHkwpfa,mufaom ol onfvnf;aumif; y#doaE`ESifh
pkwdtMum;ü xkdbk&m;\ toufukd owfjCIF;ISg
rwwfEkdifukef/ bk&m;jzpfCJhaomf ptusKd;ukd &\
ptaMumif;ukd jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrl\

207/ xkdae&mü oH*g,emwif rax&fwdkYonf
p*gxmukd qkdyf\ -

(1) rdrd\ aojCIF;rS aMumufjCIF;ukd odí
(toufowfjCIF;rS)a&SmifMuOf\? xkdaumif;rlaMumifh

aonfhaemufü ewfjynfodkY a&muf\? aumif;rI\ tusKd;Odygufukd cHpm;&V

(2) ewfjynfrS pkawí wpfzef pvlUjynfodkY vmonf&Sdaomf pvlUjynfö pr[myk&dovu©Pm oHk;yg;wdkYukd &\? zHGUNzdK;&Snfvsm;aom zaemifh&Sd\? jA[®mrif;ujhodkY ajzmifhrwfwifhw,faom aumif;jrwfaom ukd,f &SdV

(3) EkysKdaom yHkoP²mefusaom aumif;jrwf wifhw,faom vuf^{1/2}Hk; &Sd\? xkdjrwfpGmbk&m;tm; El;nHhodrfarGUukefaom vufacsmif; ajcacsmif;rsm; &Sdukef\? oHk;yg;aom a,musfm;jrwf vu©PmwdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom owdkYom;ukd MumjrifhpGm touf&SnfvwåHU[k vu©Pmzwf ykPÖm;wdkYonf ñTefjyajymqkd Mu ukefV

(4) tu,fí vlijzpftHh? MumjrifhpGm touf&Snf\? tu,fí &[ef;jyKtHh? xdkYxufykdvGefí MumjrifhpGm touf&Snf\? avhvmNyD;onfh]0oDabmf} tjzpf odkY a&mufaom £''dyg'fukd yGg;jcif;jzifh MumjrifhpGm touf&SnfapEkdifV podkY xkdvu©PmoHk;yg;onf podkY touf&SnfjCIF;\ taMumif;jzpfV

(6) owåKó'vu©Pmawmf

208/ &[ef;wdkY jrwfpGmbk&m;onf a&S;arG;zGm;cjh&m]Zmwd}? a&S;jzpfCjh&m]b0}? a&S;aecjh&m]bHkXme}wdkYü vlijzpfpOftcgu jrwfaom t&om&Sdaom cJzG,f pm;zG,f om,mzG,f vsufzG,fhaomufzG,fwdkYukd ay;vSLcjh\? xkdjrwfpGmbk&m;onf xkduHukd jyKtyfonf\ tjzpfamumifh/y/

xkdjrwfpGmbk&m;onf ewfjynfrS pkawí pvlUjynfodkY vma&mufonf&Sdaomf pr[myk&do

vu©Pmukd &\? t&yfckepfyg;ü (tom;) Nzdk;armufjci;
&Sd\? vufESpfzuf ajcESpfzuf ycHk; pGef;ESpfzuf
vnfuky (pt&yfckepfyg;wdkYü) tom;Nzdk;armufjci;
&Sdukef\

xkdvu©PmESifh jynfhpHkaom
xkdjrwfpGmbk&m;onf vlUabmifü tu,fí aetHh?
pMu0aw;rif; jzpf\y/

rif;jzpfcjhaomf tb,fukd &oenf;[lrl -

jrwfaom t&om&Sdaom cjzG,f pm;zG,f om,mzG,f
vsufzG,f aomufzG,fwdkYukd &\ rif; jzpfcjhaomf
ptusKd;ukd&\

bk&m;jzpfcjhaomf tb,fukd &oenf;[lrl -

jrwfaom t&om&Sdaom cjzG,f pm;zG,f om,mzG,f
vsufzG,f aomufzG,fwdkYukd &\ bk&m;jzpfcjhaomf
ptusKd;ukd &\ ptaMumif;udk jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
a[mawmfrl\

209/ xkdae&mü oH*g,emwif rax&fwdkYonf
p*gxmukd qkdyf\ -

(1) jrwfpGmbk&m;onf jrwfaom t&omukd
ay;vSLwwfol jzpfcjhi jrwfaom cjzG,f pm;zG,f vsufzG,f
om,mzG,fwdkYukd &\ xkdjrwfpGmbk&m; onf
aumif;pGmjyKaom xkdaumif;rluHaMumifh eE
'0efO,smOfü Mumjrihpgm arGUavsmf&\

(2) jrwfpGmbk&m;onf pvlUjynfwGif t&yfckepfyg;ü
(tom;) Nzdk;armuf jci;ukd &\? vuf
ajcEl;nHhjcif;ukdvnf; &\? vu©Pmzwft&mü
vdr®mukefaom ykPÖm;wdkYonf xkdowdkYom;ukd
jrwfaom cjzG,f pm;zG,fukd &vG,f[k qkdukef\

(3) tMuifaumif;rlonf vljzpfaoom owdkYom;tm;
xkdtusKd;ukd NyD;ap\? &[ef;jyKaomfvnf;
xkdtusKd;ukd &\? xdkYaMumifh tvHk;pHkaom

vlUabmif taESmiftzGJUukd jzwfNyD;aom
bk&m;onfvnf; rGefjrwfaom cJzG,fabmZOfukd &vG,fV

(7-8) rk'kwvke[w→yg'- Zmv[w→yg'vu©Pmawmf

210/ &[ef;wdkY jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
a&S;arG;zGm;cJh&m]Zmwd}? a&S;jzpfcJh&m]b0}?
a&S;aecJh&m]bHkXme} wdkYü vlijzpfpOftcgu
o*F[w&m;av;yg;wdkYjzifh vltaygif;ukd
csD;ajr\$mufcJhV

xkdo*F[w&m; av;yg;wdkYonfum; -

(1) ay;urf;pGefYBuJjcif;?

(2) cspzfzG,faompum;ukd qkdjcif;?

(3) tusKd;pD;yGg;ukd usifhaqmifjcif;?

(4) rdrdESifh xyfwlnDrQ qufqHjcif;wdkYwnf;/

xkdjrwpfGmbk&m;onf xkdaumif;rluHukd jyKtyfonf\
tjzpfaMumifh/y/

xkdjrwpfGmbk&m;onf xkdewfjynfrS pkawí
pvlUjynfodkY vma&mufonf&Sdaomf pr[myk&do
vu©PmESpfyg;ukd &\? El;nHh Eke,faom vufz0g;
ajcz0g;vnf; &Sd\? uGef&ufyrm ta&;taMumif;
nDnmaom vufajcvnf; &SdV

xkdvu©PmwdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom
xkdjrwpfGmbk&m;onf vlUabmifü tu,fí aetHh?
pMu0aw; rif; jzpfV/y/

rif;jzpfcJhaomf tb,fukd &oenf;[lrl -

aumif;pGm pnf;vHk;nDñGwfaom y&dowf&Sd\
xkdrif;\ y&dowfwdkYonf aumif;pGm pnf;vHk;
nDñGwfukefV xkdy&dowfwdkYonfum; ykPÖm;rsm;

olaX;ol<u,frsm; NrdKUolNrdKUom; e,fol e,fom;rsm;
b@ma&; trwfrsm; trwfcsKyfBuD;rsm; qifpD;ol&Jrsm;
jrif;pD;ol&Jrsm; wHcg;rSL;rsm; trlaqmiftrwfrsm;
twkdifyifch trwfrsm; vufatmufcHbk&ifrsm; NrdKUpm;
e,fpm;rsm; rif;nD rif;om;rsm;wdkY jzpfukefV
rif;jzpfCJhaomf ptusKd;ukd &V/y/

bk&m;jzpfCJhaomf tb,fukd &oenf;[lrl -

aumif;pGm pnf;vHk;nDñGwfaom y&dowf&Sd\?
xkdjrwfpGmbk&m;\ y&dowfwdkYonf aumif;pGm
pnf;vHk;nDñGwfukef\? xkdy&dowfwdkYonfum;
&[ef;a,musfm;rsm; &[ef;rdef;rrsm; Oygoum
a,musfm;rsm; Oygodumrdef;rrsm; ewfrsm; vlrm;
tok&mrsm; e*g;rsm;ESifh *E`AÁrsm; jzpfukefV
bk&m;jzpfCJhaomf ptusKd;ukd &V ptaMumif;ukd
jrwfpGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrlV

211/ xkdae&mü oH*g,emwif rax&fwdkYonf
p*gxmukd qkdyf\ -

(1) ay;vSLjCIF;? tusKd;pD;yGm;ukd usifhaqmifjCIF;?
cspFzG,faompum;ukd qkdjCIF;? rdrdESifh xyfwl
nDrQaom qufqHjCIF;wdkYukd jyKvsuf rsm;pGmaom
vlwdkYtm; pcsD;ajr§mufjCIF;ukd usifhaqmifí
csD;rGrf;tyfaom *kPfaMumifh ewfjynfodkY vm;&V

(2) ewfjynfrS pkawcJhí wpfzef vLUjynfodkY
vmonf&Sdaomf i,f&G,fEkysKdaom owdkYom;onf
tvGefESpfoufzG,f tvGefwifhw,fí ½lcsifzG,f&Sdaom
El;nHhaom vufz0g; ajcz0g;ukdvnf;aumif; uGef&ufyrm
ta&;taMumif; nDnmaom vufajcWdkYukdvnf;aumif; &V

(3) pajrjyif (avmu) ukd tkyfPKd;í aeaomf pum;ukd
vkdufemaom trl BuD;i,fukd pD&ifwwfaom
pnf;½Hk;nDñGwfaom y&dowf&Sd\? cspFzG,faom

pum;ukd qkdonfjzpfí owå0gwdkY\ pD;yGg;csrf;omukd
&SmrSD;vsuf tvGef ESpf ouftyfaom
aumif;rlukokdvfukd usifhaqmifwwfV

(4) tvHk;pHkaom umr*kPfcHpm;jcif;ukd tu,fí
pGefYcJhaomf bk&m;jzpfí vltaygif;tm; rSefaom
w&m;ukd a[mwwf\? xkdbk&m;\ pum;ukd vkduf
emMuol vltrsm;onf w&m;ukd em&í
tvGefMunfnKdMuNyD;vQif avmukwå&m
w&m;ESifhavsmfaom tusifhukd usifhukefV

(9-10) OócFyg'- O'""³/₄avmrvu©Pmawmf

212/ &[ef;wdkY jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
a&S;arG;zGm;cJh&m]Zmwd}? a&S;jzpfCJh&m]b0}?
a&S;ae cJh&m]bHkXme} wdkYü vlijzpfpOftcgu
tusKd;ESifh pyfaom ukokdvfw&m;ESifh pyfaom
pum;ukd qkdwwf\? vltrsm;tm; xkd w&m;wdkYukd
xif&Sm;atmif jywwf\? owå0gwdkY\ tpD;tyGg;ukd
aqmif wwf\? w&m;tvSLukd ay;wwfV

xkdjrwpfGmbk&m;onf xkduHukd jyKtyfonf
tjzpfamumif h/y/ xkdjrwpfGmbk&m;onf xkd ewfjynfrS
pkawí pvlUjynfodkY vma&mufonf&Sdaomf
pr[myk&dovu©Pm ESpfyg;ukd &\? zrsufjrifhaom
ajc&Sd\? txufodkY aumhwufaom arG;nif;&Sd\?
xdkvu©PmESifh jynfhpHkaom xkd jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
vlUabmifü tu,fí aecJhaomf pMu0aw;rif; jzpfV/y/

rif;jzpfCJhaomf tb,fudk &oenf;[lrl- avmuD vlom;
taygif;wdkYwGif tBuD;jrwfqHk; jzpf\?
tcsD;rGrf;tyfqHk; jzpf\? tcsKyfqHk; jzpf\? tjy|mef;qHk;
jzpf\? tESpfouftyfqHk; jzpfV rif;jzpfCJhaomf
ptusKd;udk &\y/

bk&m;jzpfCJhaomf tb,fudk &oenf;[lrl- tm;vHk;aom
owå0gwdkYwGif tBuD;jrwfqHk; jzpf\? tcs
D;rGrf;tyfqHk; jzpf\? tcsKyfqHk; jzpf\? tjy|mef;qHk;
jzpf\? tESpfouftyfqHk; jzpf\ bk&m;jzpfCJhaomf
ptusKd;udk &V ptaMumif;udk jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
a[mawmfrl\

213/ xdkae&mü oH*g,emwif rax&fwdkYonf
p*gxmudk qdktyf\ -

(1) a&S;a&S;b0ü tusKd;ESifhpyfaom
ukodkvfw&m;ESifhpyfaom pum;udk a[mvsuf vltrsm;\
tpD;tyGg;udk jycJh\? owå0gwdkY\ pD;yGg;csrf;omudk
aqmifcJh\? 0efwdkrl uif;cJh\? w&m;tvSL[laom ,Zfudk
ylaZmfcJh\

(2) xdkjrwfpGmbk&m;onf aumif;pGm usifhaom
xdkaumif;rlaMumifh ewf jynfodkY vm;&\?
xdkewfjynfü arGUavsmf&\? pvlUjynfodkY
vmonf&Sdaomf tjrifhtjrwf tacgiftxGwfjzpfjcf;tvdkYiSg
r[myk&dovu©Pm ESpfyg;wdkYudk &V

(3) xdkjrwfpGmbk&m;onf txufodkY aumhwufaom
arG;nif;&Sd\? tom;taoG;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
ta&wdkYjzifh zHk;vTrf;aom ajczrsufwdkYonf
aumif;pGm wnfukef\? ajc\ txufü tvGefwifhw,fukef\

(4) xdkodkYoabm&Sdaom owdkYom;onf vlUabmifü
tu,fí aecJhaomf avmuDvlom;wdkYwGif tjrwfqHk; (rif;)
tjzpfodkY a&muf\? xkdowdkYom;xuf vGefaomol
r&Sd? ZrÁL'dyfuRef;udk vTrf;rdk;tkyfpdk;&V

(5) awmxGufí &[ef;jyKcJhaomf tvHk;pHkaom
owå0gwdkYwGif tjrwfqHk; (bk&m;) tjzpfodkY a&muf\?
xdkbk&m;xuf vGefaomol r&Sd? tvHk;pHkaom
owåavmuudk vTrf;rdk;í ae&\

(11) {PdZCF vu©Pmawmf

214/ &[ef;wdkY jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
a&S;arG;zGm;cJh&m] Zmwd }? a&S;jzpfcJh&m]b0}?
a&S;aecJh&m]bkHXme}wdkYü vljzpfOftcgu]]
polwdkYonf tb,fodkYvQif vsifpGm odukeftHhenf;?
polwdkYonf tb,fodkYvQif vsifpGm usifhukeftHhenf;?
polwdkYonf tb,fodkYvQif MumjrifhpGm ryif
yef;ukeftHhenf;}}[k MuHpnfí
odyÜtwwfudkvnf;aumif;? 0dZÆmtwwfudkvnf;aumif;?
tusifhoDv udkvnf;aumif;?
ur®óuwmynmudkvnf;aumif; ½dkaopGm
(*½kwpkduf) ydkYcscJh\]oifMum;ay; cJh\ }/

xdkjrwpfGmbk&m;onf xdkuHudk jyKtyfonf\
tjzpfaMumifh/y/ xdkjrwpfGmbk&m;onf xdk ewfjynfrS
pkawí pvlUjynfodkY vma&mufonf&dSaomf
pr[myk&dovu©Pmudk &\? {PDom; uJhodkY
(ajyjypfaom) ovkH;jrif;acgif; &Sd\
xdkjrwpfGmbk&m;onf xdkvu©PmESifh jynfhphKí vLU
abmifü tu,fí aecJhaomf pMu0aw;rif; jzpfV/y/

rif;jzpfcJhaomf tb,fudk &oenf;[lrl- rif;wdkYtm;
xdkufukefaom rif;wdkYt*Fgjzpfukefaom
rif;wdkYtoHk;taqmifjzpfukefaom rif; wdkYtm;
avsmufywfukefaom tMuifqif,mOf jrif;,mOf ponfwdkY
&Sdukef\? xdkqif,mOf jrif;,mOfponfwdkYudk
vsifpGm&V rif;jzpfcJhaomf ptusKd;udk &V/y/

bk&m;jzpfcJhaomf tb,fudk &oenf;[lrl- &[ef;
wdkYtm; xdkufukefaom &[ef;wdkY\ t *Fg jzpfukefaom
&[ef;wdkY\ toHk;taqmifjzpf ukefaom &[ef;wdkYtm;
avsmufywfukefaom tMuif ouFef;paom
y&du©&mESifh y&dowfav;yg; ponfwdkY &Sdukef\
xdkfouFef;paom y&du©&mESifh
y&dowfav;yg;ponfwdkYudk vsifpGm &V bk&m;

jzpfCJhaomf ptusKd;udk &V ptaMumif;udk
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrlV

215/ xdkae&mü oH*g,emwif rax&fwdkYonf
p*gxmudk qdktyf\ -

(1) jrwpfGmbk&m;onf odyÜtwwfwdkYüvnf;aumif;?
0dZÆmtwwfwdkYü vnf;aumif;?
tusifhoDvwdkYüvnf;aumif;? ur®óuwmynmwdkYüvnf;
aumif;]]tb,fodkYvQif (polwdkYonf) vsifpGm
odukeftHhenf;}}[k tvdk &Sd\? tMuiftwwfonf
wpfpHkwpfa,mufaom oltm; n§Of;qJ&ef rjzpf?
xdktwwfudk vsifpGm oifay;\? MumjrifhpGm
ryifyef;ap/

(2) xdkjrwpfGmbk&m;onf csrf;omjcif; tusKd;udk
jzpfapwwfaom xdk aumif;rluHudk jyKcJhí
ESpfoufzG,f&Sdukefaom aumif;aom
oP²mef&Sdukefaom aumif;aom
trsKd;tpm;jzpfukefaom tpOftwdkif; txufodkY wufí
jynfhNzdK;vHk;0ef;ukefaom txufodkY aumhwufonfh
tarG;&Sdukefaom acsm arGUaom ta&wdkYjzifh
zHk;vTrf;tyfukefaom ovkH;jrif;acgif;wdkYudk &V

(3) xdkowdkYom;udk {PDom;aumif\
ovkH;jrif;acgif;uJhodkYaom ovkH; jrif;acgif;]
{PDZCFvu©Pm} &Sdaomol[k ynm&SdwdkY
qdkukef\? p{PDZCF vu©Pmonf vdkav&m&m vsifpGm
jynfhpHkjcif;\ vu©Pmjzpf\? &[ef; rjyKaomf
vlwdkYESifh oifhavsmfukefaom wdkif;jynfEdkifiH
pnf;pdrfcsrf;omwdkYudk tvdk&Sdaomtcg vsifpGm &V

(4) xdk{PDZCFvu©PmESifh jynfhpHkaom
owdkYom;onf tu,fí &[ef; jyKaomf avmue,frS
vGwfajrmuf&m edAÁmefudk &vdkjcif;]aeu©r®qE´}
ü arGU avsmf\? ynmtqiftjcifESifh jynfhpHk\? &[ef;tm;
avsmufywfaom ypönf; y&du©&mESifh

y&dowfponfudk tvdk&Sdaomtcg vsifpGm&\?
rqkwfrepf jrwfaomvHkUvESifh jynfhpHkV

(12) okckrpä0d vu©Pmawmf

216/ &[ef;wdkY jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
a&S;arG;zGm;cjh&m]Zmwd}? a&S;jzpfjcjh&m]b0}?
a&S;aecjh&m]bkHXme}wdkYü vljzpfpOftcgu
orPudkvnf;aumif; jAm[®Pudkvnf;aumif; csOf;uyfí
tzezfef ar;jref;cjhV

]toQifbk&m; tb,foabmonf ukodkvfrnfygoenf;?
tb,foabmonf tukodkvf rnfygoenf;? tb,foabmonf
tjypf&Sdygoenf;? tb,foabmonf tjypfuif;ygoenf;?
tb,fw&m;udk rSD0Jtyfygoenf;? tb,fw&m;udk
rrSD0Jtyfygoenf;? tuREfkyfjyKtyfaom tb,f w&m;onf
&SnfpGmaom umvywfvHk; tpD;tyGg;rjhjCIF;iSg
qif;&JjCIF;iSg jzpf&mygoenf;? tuREfkyfjyK tyfaom
tb,fw&m;onf &SnfpGmaom umvywfvHk;
tpD;tyGg;&SdjCIF;iSg csrf;omjCIF;iSg jzpf&mygoenf;}}
[k tzezfef ar;jref;cjhV

xkdjrwfpGmbk&m;onf xdkuHudk jyKtyfonf\
tjzpfamumifh/y/ xkdjrwfpGmbk&m;onf xdk ewfjynfrS
pkawí pvlUjynfodkY vma&mufonf&Sdaomf
pr[myk&dovu©Pmudk &\? acsmarGUaom tom;ta&
&Sd\? tom;ta& acsmarGUaomaMumifh udk,fü
jrLtnpftaMu; rNiduyf? xdk jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
xdkvu©PmESifh jynfhpHkí vlUabmifü tu,fí aecJhaomf
pMu0aw;rif; jzpfV

rif;jzpfjcJhaomf tb,fudk &oenf;[lrl- B uD;aom
ynm&Sd\? avmuDvlom;wdkYwGif ynmt&mü
xdkrif;ESifhwlaom wfpfHkwpfa,mufaom
olonfvnf;aumif; xdkrif;xufjrwfaom

wpfpHkwpfa,mufaom olonfvnf;aumif; r&Sd/
rif;jzpfCJhaomf ptusKd;udk &\y/

bk&m;jzpfCJhaomf tb,fudk &oenf;[lrl- B uD;aom
ynm&Sd\? rsm;aom ynm&Sd\? &Tifaom ynm&Sd\?
vsifaom ynm&Sd\? xufaomynm&Sd\? xdk;xGif;í
odEdkifaom ynm&Sd\? tvHk;pHkaom owå0gwdkYwGif
ynmt&mü xdkbk&m;ESifh wlaom
wpfpHkwpfa,mufaom olonfvnf;aumif;? xdkbk&m;xuf
jrwfaom wpfpHk wpfa,mufaom olonfvnf;aumif; r&Sd/
bk&m;jzpfCJhaomf ptusKd;udk &\ ptMumif;udk
jrwfpGmbk&m; onf a[mawmfrlV

217/ xdkae&mü oH*g,emwifrax&fwdkYonf
p*gxmudk qdktyf\ -

(1) jrwfpGmbk&m;onf a&S;a&S;b0wdkYü odvdkí
tzefzefar;jref;cJh\? ynm&SdwdkY pum;udk
vdkufemcJU\? ynm&Sd&[ef;udk qnf;uyfcJh\? tusKd;
pD;yGg;udk tvdk&Sdonfjzpfí
tusKd;pD;yGg;ESifh ,SOfaom pum;udk pHkprf;cJhV

(2) ynm&jcif;iSg jyKcJhaom aumif;rluHaMumifh
vljzpfaohtcg acsmarGUaom
tom;ta&]okckrpä0dvu©Pm} &Sd\?
xdkvu©PmaMumifh xdkowdkYom; onf
odrfarGueufeJaom teufoabmwdkYudk ÓPfjzifh ouf0ifí
odjrfvwåUH[k edrdwfzwft&m vdr®mukefaom
q&mwdkY ajymMum;ukefV

(3) xdkodkY oabm&Sdaom owdkYom;onf tu,fí &[ef;
rjyKonf jzpfthH? pMum&wemudkvnfapEdkif\?
ajrjyiftvHk;udk tkyfpdk;Edkif\? tusKd; taMumif;udk
qHk;r&mwdkYüvnf;aumif;? t&m[kwf r[kwf
qifjcif&mwdkYü vnf;aumif;? xdkrif;ESifh
wlaomolonfvnf;aumif;? xdkrif;xufjrwfaom
olonfvnf;aumif; r&Sd/

(4) xdkodkYoabm&Sdaom owdkYom;onf tu,fí
&[ef;jyKcJhaomf 0#fqif;&JrS
xGufajrmufvdkjcf;]aeu©r®qe´} ü
tvGefarGUavsmf\? ynmtqif tjcifESifh jynfhpHk\?
xl;jrwfaom (t&[wår*f) ÓPfudk &\? twkr&Sdaom
(oAÁnKw)ÓPfodkY a&muf\? jrwfaom ajrBuD;txkESifh
wlaom ynm &SdV

(13) ok0PÖ0PÖ vu©Pmawmf

218/ &[ef;wdkY
jrwfpGmbk&m;onf]a&S;arG;zGm;cJh&m]Zmwd}?
a&S;jzpfCjH&m]b0}? a&S;aecJh&m]bkHXme}wdkYü
vljzpfpOftcgu trsufrxGufcJh? pdwfyifyef;jcif; rrrsm;cJh?
rsm;pGmqdkaomfvnf; a'gotpGrf;jzifh tNidtpGef;
r&SdcJh? trsufrxGufcJh? pdwfremcJh?
&efNiKd;rodkcJh? trsufxGufjcif;udk vnf;aumif;?
jypfrSm;jcif;udkvnf;aumif;?
ESvHk;romjcif;udkvnf;aumif; xif&Sm;rjycJh/

cHkcsnfacsmjzifh &ufvkyftyfukefaom
0gcsnfacsmjzifh &ufvkyftyfukefaom
ydk;csnfacsmjzifh &ufvkyftyfukefaom
odk;arG;]urÁvm} csnfacsmjzifh &ufvkyftyfukefaom
odrfarGUEl;nHhukefaom cif;EDS;0wf½HkwdkYudk
ay;vSLcJh\? xdkjrwfpGmbk&m;onf xdkuHudk
jyKtyfonf\ tjzpfAMumifh/y/ xdkjrwfpGmbk&m;onf
xdkewfjynfrS pkawí þvIUjynfodkY
vma&mufonf&Sdaomf þr[m yk&dovu©Pmudk &\?
a&Ttqif;&Sd\? a&TESifh wlaom tom;ta&&Sd\?
xdkvu©PmESifhjynfhpHkaom xdkjrwfpGmbk&m;onf
vIUabmifü tu,fí aecJhaomf pMu0aw;rif; jzpfV/y/

rif;jzpfCjHhaomf tb,fudk &oenf;[lrl- cHkcs
nfacsmjzifh &ufvkyftyfukefaom 0gcsnfacsmjzifh

&ufvkyftyfukefaom ydk;csnfacsmjzifh &uf
vkyftyfukefaom odk;arG;]urÁvm} csnfacsmjzifh
&ufvkyftyfukefaom odrfarGUEI;nHhaom cif;EDS;
0wf¹/₂HkwdkYudk &V rif;jzpfcJhaomf ptusKd;udk &Vy/

bk&m;jzpfcJhaomf tb,fudk &oenf;[lrl- cHkcs
nfacsmjzifh &ufvkyftyfukefaom 0gcsnfacsmjzifh
&ufvkyftyfukefaom

ydk;csnfacsmjzifhh&ufvkyftyfukefaom
odk;arG;]urÁvm}csnfacsmjzifh &ufvkyftyfukefaom
odrfarGUEI;nHhaom cif;EDS; 0wf¹/₂HkwdkYudk &V/
bk&m;jzpfcJhaomf ptusKd;udk &V ptaMumif;udk
jrwpGmbk&m;onf a[m awmfrlV

219/ xdkae&mü oH*g,emwif rax&fwdkYonf
p*gxmudk qdktyf\ -

(1) jrwpGmbk&m;onf a&S;a&S;b0wdkYü vltjzpf
wnfaepOftcgu trsufrxGufjcif;udk aqmufwnfcJh\?
tvSLtwef;udkvnf; ay;cJh\? odrfarGU ukefaom
aumif;aom tqif;&Sdukefaom t0wftxnfwdkYudkvnf;
ajrjyif tESHU onf;xefpGm&Gmaom rdk;uJhodkY
ay;vSL pGefYBuJcJhV

(2) xdkaumif;rludk jyKaomaMumifh pvlUjynfrS
pkawcJhaomf ewfjynfü jzpfí aumif;rluH\ tusKd;udk
cHpm;&\? a&Tom;yuwdESifhwlaom udk,f&Sd\?
ewfwumwdkYxuf jrwaom odMum;rif;uJhodkY
pewfjynfü vTrf;rdk;tkyfpdk; &V

(3) pvlUjynfodkY a&mufvmjyefaomf polonf &[ef;
rjyKvdkí vlu abmifü tu,fí aecJhaomf us,fpGmaom
ajrjyiftvHk;udk vTrf;rdk;í qHk;r tkyfpdk;Ekdif\
(pMu0aw;rif;jzpf\)? tvGefxl;jrwaom
t0wfwefqmudk&\? tnpftaMu; uif;í pifMu,foefY&Sif;aom
ta&tqif;udkvnf; &V

(4) tu,fí &[ef;abmifodkY csOf;uyftHh?
onf;chJcif;*kPfESifh jynfhpHkaom xdk&[ef;onf
oif;ydkif {uoD 'kuk#f[laom t0wfouFef;ESifh wuG
jrwfaom aumfaZmtcif; ponfwdkYudk &vG,f\?
jyKtyfaom aumif;rl\ ysufpD;jcif; onf rjzpf/

(14) aumaom[dw0w→*k,S vu©Pmawmf

220/ &[ef;wdkY jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
a&S;arG;zGm;cJh&m]Zmwd}? a&S;jzpfCjH&m]b0}?
a&S;ae cJh&m]bkHXme} wdkYü vlijzpfpOftcgu
MumjrifhpGm aysmufuG,faeukefaom MumjrifhpGm
uJGuGmaeukefaom trsKd;taqGwdkYudkvnf;aumif;?
tvGefcspftyfaom taqGcifyGef;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;
aygif;qHk nDñGwfapcJhV

om;ESifhtrdudkvnf; aygif;qHknDñGwfapcJhV

trdESifhom;udkvnf; aygif;qHknDñGwfapcJhV

om;ESifhtzudkvnf; aygif;qHknDñGwfapcJhV

tzESifhom;udkvnf; aygif;qHknDñGwfapcJhV

nDESifhtpfudk tpfudkESifhnDudkvnf;
aygif;qHknDñGwfapcJhV

ESrESifharmifudkvnf; aygif;qHknDñGwfapcJhV

armifESifhESrudkvnf; aygif;qHknDñGwfapcJhV

nDrESifhtpfr tpfrESifhnDrudkvnf;
aygif;qHknDñGwfapcJhV

aygif;qHknDñGwfjCIF;udk jyKí 0rf;ajrmufapcJhV

xkdjrwfpGmbk&m;onf xdkuHudk jyKtyfonf\
tjzpfAMumifh/y/ xkdjrwfpGmbk&m;onf xdk ewfjynfrS
pkawí pvlUjynfodkY vma&mufonf&Sdaomf
pr[myk&dovu©Pmudk &\? ttdrfjzifh zHk;vTrf;tyfaom

yk&doedrdwf&Sd\? xdkvu©PmESifh jynfhpHkaom
xdkjrwpGmbk&m;onf vLUabmifü tu,fí aecJhaomf
pMu0aw;rif;jzpfV/y/

rif;jzpfCJhaomf tb,fudk &oenf;[lrl-

rsm;aom om;&Sd\? xdkpMu0aw;rif;tm;
taxmifruaom om;wdkYonf &Sdukef\? &J&ifh ukef\?
ol&Jaumif;t*F¹/₂kyf&Sdukef\? wpfzufppfonfwdkYudk
EdSrfeif;EdkifukefV rif;jzpfCJhaomf ptusKd;udk &V/y/

bk&m;jzpfCJhaomf tb,fudk &oenf;[lrl- rs m;aom
(wynfh) om;&Sd\? xdkjrwpGmbk&m;tm;
taxmifruaom (wynfh) om;wdkYonf &Sdukef\?
&J&ifhukef\? ol&Jaumif;t*F¹/₂kyf&Sdukef\?
(gefYusifbuft,l0g'&Sdol) wpfzufppfonf wdkYudk
EdSrfeif;EdkifukefV bk&m;jzpfCJhaomf ptusKd;udk &V
ptaMumif;udk jrwpGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrlV

221/ xdkae&mü oH*g,emwif rax&fwdkYonf
p*gxmudk qdktyf\ -

(1) jrwpGmbk&m;onf a&S;a&S;b0wdkYü
MumjrifhpGm aysmufuG,faeukefaom MumjrifhpGm
uJGuGmaeukefaom aqGrsKd;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;?
tvGefcspf tyfaom taqGcifyGef;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;
aygif;qHknDñGwfapcJh\? aygif;qHk nDñGwfjcif;udk
jyKí 0rf;ajrmufapcJhV

(2) xdkjrwpGmbk&m;onf xdkaumif;rlaMumifh
ewfjynfodkY vm;&\? ewf csrf;omudkvnf;aumif;?
aysmf&TifarGUavsmfjcif;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;
cHpm;&\? xdk ewfjynfrS pkawí wpfzef vLUjynfodkY
vma&mufonf&Sdaomf ttdrfjzifh zHk; vTrf;aom
yk&doedrdwfudk &V

(3) xdkodkYoabm&Sdaom pMu0aw;rif;onf
rsm;aom om;&Sd\? taxmif ruaom om;wdkYonf
&Sdukef\? &J&ifhukef\? ol&Jaumif;t*F¹/₂kyf&Sdukef\?

&ef oludk EdSrfeif;Edkifukef\? vltaygif;tm;
ESpfoufjcfif;udk jzpfapEdkifukef\? cspf
zG,faompum;udk qdkwwfukef\

(4) &[ef;tjzpfodkY a&mufaom jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;
pum;udk vdkufemukefaom rsm;pGmukefaom
(wynfh)om;wdkYonf &Sdukef\? vltm;vnf;aumif;?
&[ef;tm;vnf;aumif; xdkvu©Pmonf xdk tusKd;udk
ñTefjy\

yXrtcef;NyD;V

**(15-16) y&dr@vç taemerZPÖKy&droe
vu©Pmawmf**

222/ &[ef;wdkY jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
a&S;arG;zGm;cjh&m]Zmwd }? a&S;jzpfjcjh&m]b0 }?
a&S;ae cjh&m]bHkXme}wdkYü vljzpfpOftcgu
vltrsm;tm; csD;ajr\$mufrludk Munfh½lqifjcfvwfaomf
rnfolonf rnfonfht&mESifh wlonfudk od\
rdrdudk,fwdkif od\?]] polonf ptvSLudk cHxdkuf\
polonf ptvSLudk cHxdkuf\}}[k yk^{*3/4}dKvfjrwfudk od\
yk^{*3/4}dKvfxl;udk od\

a&S;tcg xdkxdkodkYaom b0ü yk^{*3/4}Kdvfxl;udk odí
xdkufwefonfhtavsmuf ay;vSLjcfif; ponfudk jyKcjh\
xdkjrwpfGmbk&m;onf xdkuHudk jyKtyfonf\
tjzpfamumifh/y/ xdkjrwpfGmbk&m;onf xdkewfjynfrS
pkawí þvlUjynfodkY vma&mufonf&Sdaomf
þr[myk&dovu©Pm ESpfyg;wdkYudk &\?
yanmifyifuJhodkY 0ef;aom udk,f&Sd\? rudkif;rñGwfbJ
&yfvufyif ESpfzufaom vuf0g; tjyifwdkYjzifh
ykqpf'l;wdkYudk oHk;oyfqkyfe,fEdkif\

xdkvu©PmwdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom
xdkjrwfpGmbk&m;onf vIUabmifü tu,fí aecJhaomf
pMu0aw;rif; jzpfV/y/

rif;jzpfCJhaomf tb,fudk &oenf;[lrl- toHk; taqmif
<u,f0\? ajrür\$Kyfixm;aom rsm;aom Opöm&Sd\
aeYpOfoHk; rsm;aom pnf;pdrfOpöm&Sd\
rsm;pGmaom a&T aiG &wem&Sd\? ESpfoufzG,f
rsm;pGmaom tqifwefqm&Sd\?haeYpOfxkwfí
oHk;pJGaom rsm;pGmaom Opömpyg;&SdV jynfhaom
b@m usDMu&Sd\? rif;jzpfCJhaomf ptusKd;udk &V/y/

bk&m;jzpfCJhaomf tb,fudk &oenf;[lrl- Opöm<u,f
0\? rsm;aom Opöm&Sd\? rsm;aom toHk;taqmif&Sd\
xdkjrwfpGmbk&m;tm; pOpömwdkYonf jzpfukef\
pOpömwdkYonf tb,fenf;/

,HkMunfjCIF;]o''g } Opöm? tusifh] oDv } Opöm?
raumif;rlrS &SufjCIF;] [d&D} Opöm? raumif;rlrS
vefYjCIF;] MowåyÜ } Opöm?
tMum;tjrirfsm;jCIF;]A[kokw} Opöm?
pGefYBuJjCIF;]pm*} Opöm? tjym;tm;
jzifhodjCIF;]ynm} OpömwdkYwnf;/ bk&m;jzpfCJhaomf
ptusKd;udk &V ptaMumif;udk jrwpGmbk&m;onf
a[mawmfrlV

223/ xdkae&mü oH*g,emwif rax&fwdkYonf
p*gxmudk qdktyf\ -

(1) jrwpGmbk&m;onf a&S;tcg xdkxdkb0wdkYü
vltrsm;tm; csD;ajr\$mufrl udk Edlif;qqifjCIFí polonf
ptvSLudk cHxdkuf\lí aumif;pGm Munfh½l vsuf
yk*¾dKvfxl;udk odí xdkufoifhonfh tavsmuf
ay;vSLjCIF;ponfudk jyKcJhV

(2) xdkaumif;rlaMumifh jrwpGmbk&m;onf
rudkif;rñGwfbJ ajrÜ &yfvuf yif ESpfzufaom
vuf0g;tjyifwdkYjzifh ykqpf'l;0ef;wdkYudk xdudkif

oHk;oyfEdkif\? <uif;aom ukodkvfuH\ tusKd;aMumifh
yanmifyifuJhodkY 0ef;aom udk,f&SdV

(3) txl;xl; tjym;jym; rsm;aom vu©Pmudk
odukefaom tvGefodrf arGUaom ynm&Sdukefaom
ykPÖm;wdkYonf]]i,f&G,fEkysKdaom powdkYom; onf
vlwdkYtm; xdkufukefaom txl;xl; tjym;jym;
rsm;ukefaom Opöm ypönf;wdkYudk &V (4) þvUjynfü
tu,fí ajrjyiftvHk;udk tpdK;&aom rif;jzpftHh? xdkd
rif;tm; vlwdkYESifh avsmfukefaom
avmuDpnf;pdrfwdkYonf rsm;pGm jzpfukef\?
tvkH;pHkaom avmuDpnf;pdrfukd tu,fí pGefYtHh?
twkr&Sd tjrwfqHk; (t&[wår*fÓPf oAÁnKwÓPf[laom)
Opömukd &\}}[k ajymMum;ukefV

(17-19) oD[ykAA'öum, paom vu©PmoHk;yg;

224/ &[ef;wdkY jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
a&S;arG;zGm;cjh&m]Zmwd}? a&S;jzpfjcjh&m]b0}?
a&S;ae cjh&m]bHkXme}wdkYü vlijzpfpOftcgu
vltrsm;\ tusKd;ukd tvdk&Sd\? tusKd;pD;yGg;ukd
tvdk&Sd\? csrf; omukd tvdk&Sd\? a,m*ukefjcif;ukd
tvdk&Sd\?]]todkYvQif þolwdkYukd ,HkMunfrl]o'`g}
w&m;jzifh wdk;yGg;apukef&tHhenf;? tusifh]oDv}
jzifh wdk;yGg;apukef&tHhenf;?
w&m;pmayoifMum;rljzifh wdk;yGg; apukef&tHhenf;?
pGefYBuJvSL'gef;rljzifh wdk;yGg;apukef&tHhenf;?
opömw&m;jzifh wdk;yGg;apukef&tHh enf;?
todÓPfjzifh wdk;yGg;apukef&tHhenf;? Opömpyg;jzifh
wdk;yGg;apukef&tHhenf;? v,f,mukdif; uRef;jzifh
wdk;yGg;apukef&tHhenf;? tajcESpfacsmif;
tajcav;acsmif; wd&pämefwdkYjzifh wdk;yGg;apukef&
tHhenf;? om;r,m;wdkYjzifh wdk;yGg;apukef&tHhenf;?

taptyg; tvkyform;wdkYjzifh wdk;yGg;apukef&
tHhenf;? aqGrsKd;ÓwdwdkYjzifh
wdk;yGg;apukef&tHhenf;? rdwfo*F[wdkYjzifh
wdk;yGg;apukef&tHhenf;? tquftEG,fwdkYjzifh
wdk;yGg;apukef&tHhenf;}}[k tvkd&SdV

xdkjrwpfGmbk&m;onf xdkuHukd jyKtyfon\
tjzpfaMumifh/y/ xdkjrwpfGmbk&m;onf xdk ewfjynfrS
pkawí pvlUjynfodkY vma&mufonf&Sdaomf
pr[myk&dovu©Pm oHk;yg;ukd &\?
jcaoFhukd,fa&SUydkif;ESifh wlaom ukd,f&Sd\
vufjyifESpfzuftMum;ü (wpfjyifwnf;nDvsuf)
jynfhNzKd;haom tom;&Sd\? nDnmpGm vHk;aom
vnfyif;vnfwdkif &Sd\
xdkvu©PmwdkYESifhjynfhphHkaom xdk
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf vlUabmifü tu,fí aecJhaomf
pMu0aw;rif; jzpfV/y/

rif;jzpfcJhaomf tb,fukd &oenf;[lrl -

rqkwf,kwfaom oabm&Sd\? Opömpyg; v,f,m
udkif;uRef; tajcESpfacsmif; tajcav;acsmif; owå0grsm;
om;r,m; taptyg; tvkyform; aqGrsKd;Ówd
rdwfo*F[tEG,f tqufwdkYrS rqkwf,kwf? tvHk;pHk
jynfhphHkcif;rS rqkwf,kwf/ rif;jzpfcJhaomf ptusKd;ukd
&V/y/

bk&m;jzpfcJhaomf tb,fukd &oenf;[lrl -

rqkwf,kwfaom oabm&Sd\? o''g oDv okw pm*
ynmwdkYrS rqkwf,kwf? tvHk;pHkjynfhphHk jcif;rS
rqkwf,kwf/ bk&m;jzpfcJhaomf ptusKd;ukd &V
ptaMumif;ukd jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a[m awmfrlV

225/ xdkae&mü oH*g,emwifrax&fwdkYonf
p*gxmukd qdktyf\ -

(1-2) jrwpfGmbk&m;onf o''g oDv okw pm* ynm
opömw&m;ESifh rsm;pGmaom

jrwwfaom*kPfwdkYrSvnf;aumif; Opöm pyg; v,f,m
om;r,m; tajcESpfacsmif; tjcav;acsmif;owå0g
aqGrsKd;Ówd rdwfo*F[tEG,f tqufESifh
cGeftm;rSvnf;aumif;? ESpfyg;pHkaom ½kyftqif;ESifh
csrf;omjcif;wdkY rSvnf;aumif; olwpfyg;wdkYonf
todkYvQif rqkwf,kwfbj &SdygukeftHhenf;[k tvdk&Sd\?
tusKd;pD;yGg;rsm;jcif; atmifjrifjcif;udkomvQif
awmifhwV

(3) jrwwfpGmbk&m;onf a&S;b0wdkYü aumif;pGm
jyKtyfaom xdkaumif;rl aMumifh
jcaoFhukd,fa&SUydkif;ESifh wlaom aumif;aom
udk,foP²mef&Sd\? nDnm pGmvHk;aom vnfyif;
vnfwdkif &Sd\? vufjyifESpfzuftMum;ü (wpfjyifwnf;
nDvsuf) jynfhNzKd;aom tom;&Sd\? xdk
(jrwwfpGmbk&m;)\ xdk (jcaoFhukd,f a&SUydkif;ESifh
wlaom ukd,f&Sdjcif;paom vu©PmoHk;yg;) onf
(o'gw&m; Opömpyg; ponf\) rqkwf,kwfaMumif;
ykAÁedrdwfwfwnf;/

(4) xdkowdkYom;onf vljzpfaomf Opöm pyg; v,f,m
om;r,m; tajc ESpfacsmif; tajcav;acsmif;
owå0gwdkYjzifh wdk;yGg;\? aMumifhMuwG,fwmrl
uif;aom &[ef;jzpfCjhaomf twlr&Sdaom rqkwf,kwfaom
oabm&Sdaom oAÁnKwÓPfodkY a&mufV

(20) &o*¾o*¾dwm vu©Pmawmf

226/ &[ef;wdkY jrwwfpGmbk&m;onf
a&S;arG;rGm;cJh&m]Zmwd}? a&S;jzpfCjH&m]b0}?
a&S;aecJh&m]bHkXme}wdkYü vljzpfOftcgu
vufjzifhaomfvnf;aumif;? wkwfjzifhaomfvnf;aumif;?
vufeufjzifhaomfvnf;aumif; owå0gwdkYukd
n§Of;qJjcif;oabm r&Sd/

xdkjrwpfGmbk&m;onf xdkuHudk jyKtyfonf\
tjzpfaMumifh/y/ xdkjrwpfGmbk&m;onf xdk ewfjynfrS
pkawí pvlUjynfodkY vma&mufonf&Sdaomf
pr[myk&dovu©Pmukd &\? t&omukd aqmifaom
tvGefaumif;jrwfaom taMum&Sd\
vQmzsm;üwiftyfaom ESrf;wpfvHk;rQavmufaom
tpmukd wpfukd,fvHk;ysHUESHUatmif
aqmifEdkifukefaom tvGefaumif;jrwfukefaom &o[&PD
taMumwdkYonf xdkjrwpfGmbk&m;\ vnfyif;vnfwdkifü
&Sdukef\? xdkvu©PmESifh jynfhpHkaom xdk
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf vlUabmifü tu,fí aecJhaomf
pMu0aw;rif; jzpfV/y/

rif;jzpfCJhaomf tb,fukd &oenf;[lrl -

temuif;\? a&m*guif;\? rat;vGef; rylvGef;aom
tnDtñGwftpmukd aMuapEdkifaom0rf;rD;ESifh
jynfhpHkV rif;jzpfCJhaomf ptusKd;udk &V/y/

bk&m;jzpfCJhaomf tb,fukd &oenf;[lrl -

temuif;\? a&m*guif;\? ur®|
mef;tm;xkwf&efcHhaom tpmudk aMuapEdkifaom
rat;vGef; rylvGef;aom tv,ftvwfjzpfao 0rf;rD;ESifh
jynfhpHkV bk&m;jzpfCJhaomf ptusKd;udk &V
ptaMumif;ukd jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrlV

227/ xdkae&mü oH*g,emwif rax&fwdkYonf
p*gxmukd qdktyf\ -

(1) jrwpfGmbk&m;onf vufjzifhaomfvnf;aumif;?
wkwfjzifhaomfvnf; aumif;? xdkrSwpfyg;
cjzifhaomfvnf;aumif;? vufeufjzifhaomfvnf;aumif;?
taowfapjcif;jzifhaomfvnf;aumif;? xdkrSwpfyg;
axmifcsjcif;jzifhaomf vnf;aumif;? Budrf;armif;
ajcmufvSefYjcif;jzifhaomfvnf;aumif; vltaygif;ukd
rn\$Of;qJcJh? rn\$Of;qJwwfol jzpfCJhV

(2) xdkjrwpGmbk&m;onf xdkaumif;rluHaMumifh
 ok*wdbHkodkY a&mufí arGUavsmf&\?
 aumif;usKd;csrf;omukd ay;aomuHudk jyKjcif;aMumifh
 aumif; usKd;csrf;omwdkYukd &\?
 pvlUjynfodkYa&mufvmaomf tvGefaumif;jrwfaom
 t&omudk aqmifaom taMum&Sdjcif;ukd &\?
 ESrf;wpfvHk;rQaom tpmukd wpfukd,fvHk; ysh
 UEHSUapEdkifukefaom t&omukd aqmifaom
 taMumwdkYonf vnfyif; vnfwdkifü aumif;pGm
 wnfukefV

(3) xkdvu©PmaMumifh xdkjrwpGmbk&m;ukd
 powdkYom;onf csrf;omrsm; onf jzpfvwHåU?
 vltm;vnf;aumif;? &[ef;tm;vnf;aumif; xdkvu©Pm onf
 xdktusKd;ukd jy\[k tvGefodrfarGUukefaom
 ynm&SdwdkYonf ajymMum; ukefV

(21-22) tbdeDvaewå - a*gyckr vu©Pmawmf

228/ &[ef;wdkY jrwpGmbk&m;onf
 a&S;arG;zGm;cjh&m]Zmwd}? a&S;jzpfjcjh&m]b0}?
 a&S;aecjh&m]bHkXme}wdkYü vlijzpfpOftcgu
 olwpfyg;ukd trsufxGufojzifh rsufvHk;jyL;í rMunfhwwf?
 rsuf apmif;xdk;í rMunfhwwf? vQKdU0Sufí rMunfhwwf?
 ½dk;ajzmifhaom pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí ½dk;ajzmifhpGm
 Munfhwwf\? arwåm"mwf udef;aom rsufpdjzifh
 vltrsm;ukd Munfhcjh\? xdkjrwpGmbk&m;onf
 xdkuHukd jyKtyfonf\ tjzpfamumifh/y/
 xdkjrwpGmbk&m;onf xdkewfjynfrS pkawí
 pvlUjynfodkY vma&mufonf&Sdaomf
 pr[myk&dovu©Pm ESpfyg;wdkYukd &\?
 tvGefndKaom rsufvHk;vnf; &Sd\?
 EGm;i,frsufawmifESifhwlaom rsufawmifvnf; &Sd\?

xdkvu©PmESifh jynfhpHkaom xdkjrwpGm bk&m;onf
vIUabmifü tu,fí aecJhaomf pMu0aw;rif; jzpfV/y/

rif;jzpfCJhaomf tb,fukd &oenf;[lrl -

xdkrif;ukd vltrsm;onf cspfcifESpfoufpGm
½lMunfhftyf\? ykPÖm;rsm; olaX; ol<u,frsm; NrKdUol
NrKdUom; e,fole,fom;rsm; b@ma&;trwfrsm;
trwfcsKyfBuD;rsm; qifpD;ol&J jrif;pD;ol&Jrsm;
wHcg;rSL;rsm; trlaqmiftrwfrsm; twdkifyifcHtrwfrsm;
vufatmufcHbk&ifrs; NrKdUpm; e,fpm;rsm;
rif;nDrif;om;rsm;wdkYonf cspfcifjrwfEdk;tyf\?
rif;jzpfCJhaomf ptusKd;ukd &V/y/

bk&m;jzpfCJhaomf tb,fukd &oenf;[lrl -

xdkjrwfpGmbk&m;ukd owå0gtrsm;onf
ESpfoufMunfndKpGm zl;ajrmftyf\? &[ef;a,musfm;rsm;
&[ef;rdef;rrsm; Oygouma,musfm;rsm;
Oygodumrdef;rrsm; ewfrsm; vlrs; tok&mrs;e
e*g;rsm;ESifh *E"AAewfrsm;onf ESpfoufjrwfEdk;tyfV
bk&m;jzpfCJhaomf ptusKd;ukd&V ptaMumif;ukd
jrwpGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrlV

229/ xdkae&mü oH*g,emwif rax&fwdkYonf
p*gxmukd qdktyf\ -

(1) jrwpGmbk&m;onf olwpfyg;ukd trsufxGufojzifh
rsufvHk;jyL;í rMunfhwwf? rsufapmif;xdk;í rMunfhwwf?
vQKdU0Sufí rMunfhwwf? ½dk;ajzmifhaom
pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí ½dk;ajzmifhpGm Munfhwwf\?
arwåm"mwfudef;aom rsufpd jzifh vltrsm;ukd
MunfhcJh\?

(2) xdkjrwpGmbk&m;onf aumif;rltusKd;udk
ewfjynfwdkYü cHpm;&\? xdk ewfjynfö arGUavsmf&\?
pvlUjynfüm; EGm;i,f\ rsufawmifESifh wlaom
rsufawmif &Sd\? tvGefndKaom rsufvHk;&Sd\?
tvGef½lcsifzG,f&SdV

(3) odrfarGUaom ynm&Sdonfvnf; jzpfukefaom
vu©Pmusrf;wwfonf vnf; jzpfukefaom edrdwfusrf;ü
uRrf;usifonfvnf; jzpfukefaom odrfarGUaom rsufpdü
vdr®monfvnf;jzpfukefaom rsm;pGmukefaom
vlwdkYonf (xdk owdkYom;ukd) vltrsm;
cspfcifESpfoufpGm ½IMunfhityfol[lí jy|mef;ajymqdk
MuukefV

(4) owdkYom;onf vljzpfaoamf vltrsm;
cspfcifESpfoufpGm ½IMunfhityfol jzpf\? vltrsm;
cspfcifjrwfEdk;tyf\? vltjzpf rwnfrlí &[ef;jzpfaoamf
owå0gtrsm; ESpfoufMunfndKtyf\? owå0gtrsm;\
pdk;&drfjcf;udk azsmuf zsufEdkif\k
jynTef;ajymMum;ukefV

(23) OPDSooDo vu©Pmawmf

230/ &[ef;wdkY jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
a&S;arG;zGm;cjh&m]Zmwd}? a&S;jzpfCjh&m]b0}?
a&S;ae cjh&m]bHkXme}wdkYü vljzpfOftcgu
ukodkvfw&m;wdkYwGif aumif;aom
ukd,ftusifh]um,okp½dkuf} aumif;aom
Elwftusifh]0pDokp½dkuf} aumif;aom
pdwftusifh]raemokp½dkuf} vSL'gef;jcif; ay;
urf;pGefYBu]jcif; oDvaqmufwnfjcif;
OykofapmifhoHk;jcif; trdukd cspfjrwfEdk;jcif; tzukd
cspfjrwf Edk;jcif; orPukd MunfndKav;pm;jcif;
jAm[®Pukd MunfndKav;pm;jcif; trsKd;wGif
BuD;aomol wdkYukd ½dkaojcif;wdkYüvnf;aumif;
wpfyg;yg;aom vGefjrwfaom
ukodkvfw&m;wdkYüvnf;aumif; vltrsm;\ tBuD;trSL;
a&SUoGm;acgif;aqmif jzpf\? xdkjrwfpGmbk&m;onf
xdkuHukd jyKtyfonf\ tjzpfMumifh/y/
xdkjrwfpGmbk&m;onf xdkewfjynfrS pkawí

pvlUjynfodkY vma&mufonf&Sdaomf
pr[myk&dovu©Pmukd &\?
oif;uspfqifxm;bdouJhodkYaom OD;acgif;&Sd\
xdkvu©PmESifh jynfh pHkaom xdkjrwfpGmbk&m;onf
vlUabmifü tu,fí aecJhaomf pMu0aw;rif; jzpfVy/

rif;jzpfCJhaomf tb,fukd &oenf;[lrl -

xdkrif;tm; tvkdodkYvkdufaom wdkif;oljynfom;onf
rsm;\? xdkolwdkYum; tb,fwdkYenf; [lrl - ykPÖm;rsm;
olaX; ol<u,frsm; NrKdUolNrKdUom;rsm;
e,fole,fom;rsm; b@ma&;trwfrsm; trwfcsKyfBuD;rsm;
qifpD;ol&J jrif;pD;ol&Jrsm; wHcg;rSL;rsm;
trlaqmiftrwfrsm; twdkifyifcH trwf rsm;
vufatmufcHbk&ifrsm; NrKdUpm;e,fpm;rsm;
rif;nDrif;om;rsm; jzpfMuukefV rif;jzpfCJhaomf
ptusKd;ukd &\y/

bk&m;jzpfCJhaomf tb,fukd &oenf;[lrl -

xdkjrwfpGmbk&m;tm; tvkdodkYvkdufaom
a0ae,sonf rsm;\? xdk a0ae,swdkYum; tb,f wdkYenf;[lrl
- &[ef;a,musfm;rsm; &[ef;rdef;rrsm;
Oygouma,musfm;rsm; Oygodumrdef;rrsm; ewfrsm;
vlrsm; tok&mrrsm; e*g;rsm;ESifh *E`AAewfrsm;
jzpfMuukefV bk&m;jzpfCJhaomf ptusKd; ukd &\
ptaMumif;ukd jrwpGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrlV

231/ xdkae&mü oH*g,emwifrax&fwdkYonf
p*gxmukd qdktyf\ -

(1) jrwpGmbk&m;onf aumif;aom
tusifhokp¹/₂dkufw&m;wdkYü tBuD;trSL; jzpfCJh\
w&m;ukd usifhjcif;ü arGUavsmf\
xdkjrwfpGmbk&m;tm; tvkdodkY vkdufaom vltrsm;
&SdcJh\
aumif;rltusKd;ukd ewfjynfü cHpm;cJh&\

(2) xdkjrwfpGmbk&m;onf aumif;aom
tusifhokp¹/₂dkuf\ tusKd;ukd cHpm; NyD;í pvlUjynfü

oif;uspfqifxm;bdouJhodkYaom OD;acgif;&Sdonfh
tjzpfudk &\? powdkYom;onf vltrsm;\
tBuD;trSL;jzpfvwHåU[k edrdwfvu©Pm
zwfwwfukefaom olwdkYonf ajymMum;ukefV

(3) a&S;b0 ewfjynfüJhodkY pvlUjynfü
xdkowdkYom;tm; tvkyftauR; tjcHt&HwdkYonf
rsm;ukefvwåHU? tu,fí rif;rsKd;jzpftHh? ajrjyiftvHk;ukd
tpdk;&aom pMu0aw;rif; jzpfvwHåU? vltrsm;\
opömapmifhod½dkaopGm wm 0efxrf;aqmifrlukd
&vwHåU[k i,fpOftcguyif vu©Pmzwfq&mwdkYu ajym
Mum;ukefV

(4) owdkYom;onf tu,fí &[ef;jzpftHh?
psmeformywfw&m;wdkYü uRrf;usif\? avhvmtyfaom
0oDabmf&Sdaom bk&m;jzpf\? vltrsm;onf xdkbk&m;\
tqHk;tr tusifhw&m;wdkYü arGUavsmf\?
tvkdawmftwdkif; vkduf em\[k ajymMum;ukefV

(24-25) {auuavmrwm - OPÖm vu©Pmawmf

232/ &[ef;wdkY jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
a&S;arG;zGm;cjh&m]Zmwd}? a&S;jzpfjcjh&m]b0}?
a&S;ae cjh&m]bHkXme}wdkYü vljzpfpOftcgu
rrSefaom pum;ukd ajymjcif;ukd y,fí rrSefaom
pum;ukd ajymjcif;rS a&SmifMuOf cjh\? rSefaom
pum;ukd qdkavh&Sd\? rSefaom pum;csif;
aphpyfwwf\? jrJjrH wnfwwHhaom
pum;&Sd\? ,HkMunf&aom pum;&Sd\? vltrsm;ukd
rvSnfhpm;wwf? xdkjrwfpGmbk&m; onf xdkuHukd
jyKtyfonf\tjzpfMumifh/y/ xdkjrwfpGmbk&m;onf
xdkewfjynfrS pkawí pvlUjynf odkY
vma&mufonf&Sdaomf pr[myk&do
vu©PmESpfyg;wdkYukd &\? wpfyifcsif;aygufaom arG;

nif; &Sd\? rsufarSmifESpfzuftMum;ü El;nHhaom
vJ0g*Grf;ESifh wlaom jzLpifaom]OPÖvHk} arG;&Sif
aygufl? xdkvu©Pmrsm;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
xdkjrwpGmbk&m;onf vLUabmifü tu,fí aecJhaomf
pMu0aw;rif; jzpfV/y/

rif;jzpfCJhaomf tb,fukd &oenf;[lrl -

vltrsm;onf xdkrif;\ tvkdodkY vkduf&\? vltrsm;[lonf
tb,fwdkYenf; [lrl - ykPÖm;rsm; olaX;ol<u,frsm;
NrKdUolNrKdUom;rsm; e,fole,fom;rsm;
b@ma&;trwfrsm; trwf csKyfBuD;rsm; qifpD;ol&J
jrif;pD;ol&Jrsm; wHcg;rSL;rsm; trlaqmiftrwfrsm;
twdkifyifch trwfrsm; vufatmufcHbk&ifrsm;
NrKdUpm;e,fpm;rsm; rif;nDrif;om;rsm; jzpfMuukefV
rif;jzpfCJhaomf ptusKd;ukd &V/y/

bk&m;jzpfCJhaomf tb,fukd &oenf;[lrl -

owå0gtrsm;onf xdkbk&m;\ tvkdodkY vkduf&\?
owå0gtrsm;[lonf tb,fwdkYenf;[lrl - &[ef;a,musfm;rsm;
&[ef;rdef;rrsm; Oygouma,musfm;rsm;
Oygodumrdef;rrsm; ewfrsm; vltrsm; tok&mrsm;
e*g;rsm;ESifh *E`AAewfrsm;onf jzpfMuukefV
bk&m;jzpfCJhaomf ptusKd;ukd &V ptaMumif;ukd
jrwpGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrlV

233/ xdkae&mü oH*g,emwifrax&fwdkYonf
p*gxmukd qdktyf\ -

(1) jrwpGmbk&m;onf a&S;b0wdkYü rSefaom
uwdy#dnmOf &SdcJh\? pum; ESpfckr&SdcJh?
cRwf,Gif;aom pum;ukd MuOfa&SmifcJh\?
xdkjrwpGmbk&m;onf
wpfpHkwpfa,mufukdrQvnf;hrvSnfhpm;cJh?
[kwfrSefaocsmom pum;ukdom qdkcJhV

(2) xdkaumif;rlaMumifh rsufarSmifESpfzufwdkY\
tMum;ü El;nHhaom vJ0g *Grf;ESifhwlaom

jzLpifaom]OPÖvHk} arG;&Sifaygufvsuf &Sd\?
arG;nif;wGif; wdkYü arG;nif;ESpfyif raygufukef?
arG;nif;wGif;wpfckwpfckü wpyifpD wpyif pDom
aygufaom arG;nif;wdkYjzifh pDxm;tyfouJhodkYaom
ukd,f&SdV

(3) vu©Pmusrf;wwf edrdwfwzfwjcf;ü
vdr®mukefaom rsm;pGmaom ykPÖm;wdkYonf
tnDtñGwfpnf;a0;ukefí tMuifowdkYom;ü]OPÖvHk}
arG; &Sifonfvnf;aumif; arG;nif;wGif;wpfckwpfckü
wpyifpDom aygufaom arG;nif;wdkYonfvnf;aumif;
aumif;pGm wnfukef\? vltrsm;onf podkYaom
owdkYom;\ tvkdodkY vkdufV

(4)]]a&S;b0ü jyKzl;aom aumif;rlaMumifh vl
(pMu0aw;rif;) jzpfaomf vltrsm;onf xdkrif;\ tvkdodkY
vkdufV &m*ponfh tnpftaMu;uif;aom &[ef;jyKaomf
twkr&Sdaom bk&m;jzpfí owå0gtrsm;onf tvkdodkY
vkduf\}}[k ajymMum;ukefV

(26-27) pwåmvDoor'EÅ t0d& V'EÅ vu©Pmawmf

234/ &[ef;wdkY jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
a&S;arG;zGm;cJh&m]Zmwd}? a&S;jzpfCJh&m]b0}?
a&S;aecJh&m]bHkXme}wdkYü vljzpfpOftcgu
ukef;pum;ajymjcif;ukd y,fí ukef;pum;ajymjcif;rS
a&SmifMuOf\? polwdkYxHrS em;axmifí (xdkolESifh)
polwdkY uJGjym;jcif;iSg xdkolUxHü rajymwwf?
xdkolwdkYxHrS em;axmifí (polESifh) xdkolwdkY
uJGjym;jcif;iSg rajymwwf?
xdkodkYuJGjym;olwdkYukdvnf; aphpyf ww\?
nDñGwfolwdkYukdvnf; tm;ay;ww\? nDñGwfjcf;ü
arGUavsmf\? nDñGwfjcf;ü aysmfydkuf\?

nDñGwfjcf;ukd ESpfouf\? nDñGwfjcf;ukd jyKaom
pum;ukd qdkwwf\

xdkjrwpGmbk&m;onf xdkuHukd jyKtyfonf\
tjzpfaMumifh/y/ xdkjrwpGmbk&m;onf xdkewf jynfrS
pkawí pvlUjynfodkY vma&mufonf&Sdaomf
pr[myk&dovu©Pm ESpfyg;wdkYukd &\? av;q,faom
oGm;vnf; &Sd\? rBuJaom oGm;vnf; &Sd\
xdkvu©PmwdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom xdk
jrwpGmbk&m;onf vlUabmifü tu,fí aecJhaomf
pMu0aw;rif; jzpf\y/

rif;jzpfCJhaomf tb,fukd &oenf;[lrl -

rcJGzsufEdkifaom y&dowf &Sd\? xdkpMu0aw;rif;\
y&dowfwdkYonf ruJGysufEdkifukef? xdk
y&dowfwdkYonf tb,fwdkYenf;[lrl - ykPÖm;rsm;
olaX;ol<u,frsm; NrKdUolNrKdUom; e,fole,fom; rsm;
b@ma& trwfrsm; trwfcsKyfBuD;rsm; qifpD;ol&J
jrif;pD;ol&Jrsm; wHcg;rSL;rsm; trlaqmif trwfrsm;
twdkifyifcH trwfrsm; vufatmufcHbk&ifrsm;
NrKdUpm;e,fpm;rsm; rif;nDrif;om;rsm; jzpfMuukef\
rif;jzpfCJhaomf ptusKd;ukd &\y/

bk&m;jzpfCJhaomf tb,fukd &oenf;[lrl -

rcJGzsufEdkifaom y&dowf &Sd\
xdkjrwpGmbk&m;\ y&dowfwdkYonf
ruJGysufEdkifukef? xdk y&dowfwdkYonf tb,fwdkYenf;
[lrl - &[ef;a,musfm;rsm; &[ef;rdef;rrsm;
Oygouma,musfm; rsm; Oygodumrdef;rrsm; ewfrsm;
vlrsm; tok&mrsm; e*g;rsm;ESifh *E¨AÁewfrsm;
jzpfMuukef\ bk&m;jzpfCJhaomf ptusKd;ukd &\
ptaMumif;ukd jrwpGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrl\

235/ xdkae&mü oH*g,emwifrax&fwdkYonf
p*gxmukd qdktyf\ -

(1) jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a&S;b0ü nDñGwfol
(rdwfaqG) wdkYtm; uJGjym; jcif;ukd jyKwwfaom
uJGjym;jcif; wdk;yGg;í cdkuf&efjzpfyGg;jcif;ukd
jyKwwfaom cdkuf&efjzpfyGg;jcif; wdk;yGg;í
rjyKoifhonfukdhjyKwwfaom nDñGwfol (rdwfaqG)
wdkY\ uJGjym;jcif;ukd jzpfapwwfaom
ukef;acsmpum;ukd rqdkcJh/

(2) ckduf&efjzpfjcif;ukd rwdk;yGg;atmif
jyKwwfaom uJGjym;jcif;ukd aphpyf atmif
jzpfapwwfaom aumif;aom pum;ukd qdkcJh\? vltaygif;\
cdkuf&ef jzpfjcif;ukd y,fazsmufcJh\? nDñGwfapcJh\?
nDñGwfol (rdwfaqG)wdkYESifh ESpfodrfh cJh\?
0rf;ajrmufcJhV

(3) xdk jrwpfGmbk&m;onf aumif;rl\ tusKd;ukd
ewfjynfü cHpm;&\? xdkewfjynfü arGUavsmf&\?
pvlUjynfü xdkowdkYom;tm; rBuJukefaom nD
ñGwfukefaom oGm;wdkYonf &SdukefV av;q,faom
oGm;wdkYonf aumif;pGm wnfukefV

(4) xdkowdkYom;onf tu,fí rif;rsKd;jzpftHh?
ajrjyiftvHk;ukd tpdK;&aom (pMu0aw;) rif; jzpf\?
xdkrif;tm; olwpfyg;wdkY rcJGzsufEdkifaom y&dowf
&Sd\? tu,fí &[ef;jzpftHh? udavomjrLuif;aom udavom
tnpftaMu;uif;aom bk&m;jzpf\? xdkbk&m;tm;
rvlyf&Sm;aom tqHk;tr ukd vkdufemaom y&dowf&SdV

(28-29) y[lwZd0Sg-jA[®ó& vu©Pmawmf

236/ &[ef;wdkY jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
a&S;arG;zGm;cJh&m]Zmwd}? a&S;jzpfjcJh&m]b0}?
a&S;aecJh&m]bHkXme}wdkYü vlijzpfpOftcgu
Murf;aom pum;ajymjcif;ukd y,fí Murf;aom pum;ukd
ajymjcif;rS a&SmifMuOf\? tMuifpum;onf tjypfuif;\?
em;csrf;om\? ESpfvkdzG,f &Sd\? ESvHk;odkY

ouf\? ,Ofaus;\? vltrsm; ESpfouf\? vltrsm; ESpfNcKduf\?
xdkodkYoabm&Sdaom pum;ukd qdk\

xdkjrwpGmbk&m;onf xdkuHukd jyKtyfonf\
tjzpfaMumifh/y/ xdkjrwpGmbk&m;onf xdk ewfjynfrS
pkawí pvlUjynfodkY vma&mufonf&Sdaomf
pr[myk&dovu©Pm ESpfyg;wdkYukd &\? BuD;rm;
&Snfvsm; El;nHhaom vQm&Sd\? jA[®mrif;\
toHESifhwlaom toH&Sd\? u&0dufiSufrif;\
toHESifhwlaom toH&Sd\? xdkvu©PmwdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaom xdkjrwpGmbk&m;onf vlUabmifü tu,fí
aecJhaomf pMu0aw;rif; jzpf\y/

rif;jzpfCJhaomf tb,fukd &oenf;[lrl -

em,lvufcHtyfaom pum;&Sd\? xdkrif;\pum;ukd
ykPÖm;rsm; olaX;ol<u,frsm; NrKdUol NrKdUom;rsm;
e,fol e,fom;rsm; b@ma&;trwfrsm; trwfcsKyfBuD;rsm;
qifpD;ol&Jrsm; jrif;pD; ol&Jrsm; wHcg;rSL;rsm;
trlaqmiftrwfrsm; twdkifyifcHtrwfrsm; vufatmufcH
bk&ifrsm; NrKdUpm; e,fpm;rsm;
rif;nDrif;om;rsm;wdkYonf em,lvufcHMuukef\
rif;jzpfCJhaomf ptusKd;ukd &\y/

bk&m;jzpfCJhaomf tb,fukd &oenf;[lrl -

em,lvufcHtyfaom pum;&Sd\? xdkbk&m;\ pum;ukd
&[ef;a,musfm;rsm; &[ef;rdef;rrsm;
Oygouma,musfm;rsm; Oygodumrdef;rrsm; ewfrsm;
vlrsm; tok&mrs; e*g;rsm;ESifh *E"AA
ewfrsm;wdkYonf em,lvuf cHMuukef\
bk&m;jzpfCJhaomf ptusKd;ukd &\ ptaMumif;ukd
jrwpGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrl\

237/ xdkae&mü oH*g,emwif rax&fwdkYonf
p*gxmukd qdktyf\ -

(1) &[ef;wdkY jrwpGmbk&m;onf qJa&;jcif;
ckduf&efjzpfjcif; n§Of;qJjcif; ukd jyKwwfaom pdwf\

emMunf;jcif;ukd jzpfapwwfaom vltrsm;tm;
zdESdyfjcif;udk jyKwwfaom cufxefMurf;MuKwfaom
pum;ukd rqdkcJh? csKdom El;nHhaom
cspfESpfoufzG,fESifh pyfaom pum;ukdom qdkcJhV

(2) xdkjrwfpGmbk&m;onf pdwfukd
ESpfodrfhapwwfukefaom ESvHk;odkY ouf
Oifukefaomem;csrf;omukefaom pum;ukd qdkcJh\
xdkYaMumifh ewfjynfwdkYü aumif;rl tusKd;ukd
cHpm;&NyD? aumif;pGm qdktyfaom pum;\ tusKd;ukd
cHpm;&NyD/

(3) xdkjrwfpGmbk&m;onf aumif;aom
tusifh]okp½dkuf}\ tusKd;ukd cHpm;NyD;í þvIU jynfü
jA[®mrif;\ toHESifhwlaom toH&SdjCIF;ukd &\?
xdkjrwfpGmbk&m;tm; &Snfaom vQm&Sd\
em,ltyfaom pum;&SdV

(4) vl (pMu0aw;rif;) jzpfaomf xdkrif;\ pum;onf
atmifjrirfouJhodkY xdkvlonf &[ef;jyKí bk&m;jzpfaomf
xdkbk&m;\ pum;onf atmifjrirf\? owå0gtrsm;tm;
aumif;pGm a[mtyfaom rsm;pGmaom xdkbk&m;\
pum; awmfukd owå0gtrsm;wdkYonf em,lvufcHukefV

(30) oD[[Ek vu©Pmawmf

238/ &[ef;wdkY jrwpGmbk&m;onf
a&S;arG;zGm;cJh&m]Zmwd}? a&S;jzpfcJh&m]b0}?
a&S;aecJh&m]bHkXme}wdkYü vljzpfpOftcgu
Nydefzsif;aom pum; ajymjcif;ukd y,fí Nydefzsif;aom
pum;ajymjcif;rS a&SmifMuOf\? (oifhaom) tcgüom
qdkavh&Sd\?[kwfrSefonfukdom qdkavh&Sd\
tusKd;ESifh pyfonfukdom qdkavh&Sd\
w&m;ESifhpyfonfukdom qdkavh&Sd\
tqHk;trESifhpyfonfukdom qdkavh &Sd\
(oifhaom)tcgü taMumif;ESifh wuGaom

tydkif;tjcm;&Sdaom tpD;tyGg;ESifhpyfaom rSwfom;
avmufaom pum;ukdom qdkV

xdkjrwfpGmbk&m;onf xdkuHukd jyKtyfonf\
tjzpfaMumifh/y/ xdkjrwfpGmbk&m;onf xdkewf
jynfrSpkawí pvlUjynfodkY vma&mufonf&Sdaomf
pr[myk&dovu©Pmudk &\? jcaoFhar;ESifh wlaom
ar;&Sd\? xdkvu©PmESifhjynfhpHkaom
xdkjrwfpGmbk&m;onf vlUabmifü tu,fí aecJhaomf
pMu0aw;rif; jzpfV/y/

rif;jzpfCJhaomf tb,fukd &oenf;[lrl -

qefYusifbufjzpfaom &efoljzpfaom
wpfpHkwpfa,mufaom olonf rzsufqD;Edkif/ rif;jzpf
cJhaomf ptusKd;ukd &Vy/

bk&m;jzpfCJhaomf tb,fukd &oenf;[lrl -

avmuü twGif; ty qefYusifbufjzpfukefaom
&efoljzpfukefaom &m*onfvnf;aumif;?
a'goonfvnf;aumif;? arm[onfvnf;aumif;?
orPonfvnf;aumif;? jAm[®Ponfvnf; aumif;?
ewfonfvnf;aumif;? rm&fewfonfvnf;aumif;?
jA[®monfvnf;aumif;? wpfpHkwpf a,mufaom
olonfvnf;aumif; rzsufqD;Edkif/ bk&m;jzpfCJhaomf
ptusKd;ukd &V ptaMumif; ukd jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
a[mawmfrlV

239/ xdkae&mü oH*g,emwifrax&fwdkYonf
p*gxmukd qdktyf\ -

(1) jrwpfGmbk&m;onf Nydefzsif;aom pum;ukd
rqdkcJh? rdkufrJaom pum; ukd rqdkcJh?
bk&m;avmif;wdkY\ pum;uJhodkaYaom pum;&SdcJh\
tpD;tyGg;rJhaom pum;udkvnf; y,f\?
tpD;tyGg;ESifhpyfaom pum;ukdvnf;aumif; vltrsm;
csrf;omESifh pyfaom pum;udkvnf;aumif; qdkcJhV

(2) xdkjrwfpGmbk&m;onf xdkaumif;rlukd jyKí
pvlUjynfrS pkawí ewf jynfü jzpf\? (xdkewfjynfü)
aumif;rluH\ tusKd;ukd cHpm;&\? (xdk ewf jynfrS)
pkawcJhí wpfzef vlUjynfodkY vma&mufaomf
tajcav;acsmif;&Sdaom owå0gwdkYwGif tjrwfqHk;aom
jcaoFh\ ar;ESifhwlaom ar;&Sdjcif;ukd &V

(3-4) xdkjrwfpGmbk&m;onf xdkaumif;rlaMumifh
olwpfyg;wdkY rzufqD;Edkifaom vlwdkYukd
tpdk;&aom vlwdkYt&Sifjzpfam rif;jzpf\?
odMum;rif;ujhodkY BuD;aom tmEkabmf&Sd\?
xdkodkYoabm (oD[[Ekvu©Pm)&Sdaom owdkYom;
onf tu,fí &[ef;jyKí bk&m;jzpfthH? *E"ÁÁ tok&m bDvl;
&ud©KufwdkY onf ewfwdkYxufjrwfaom
odMum;rif;ukd rzufqD;EdkifouJhokdU? xdkYtwl xdk
bk&m;ukd pavmu0,f wl½lav;rsufESm zDvm
ESpfrsufESm taxmifhav; rsufESmtm;jzifh
t&yfq,frsufESmü &Sdaom owå0gwdkYonf
rzufqD;Edkif/

(31-32) or'EÅç okokuú'gXm vu©Pmawmf

240/ &[ef;wdkY jrwfpGmbk&m;onf a&S;arG;zGm;
cJh&m]Zmwd}? a&S;jzpfCJh&m]b0}?
a&S;aecJh&m]bHkXme}wdkYü vljzpfpOftcgu
raumif;aom toufarG;jcif;ukd y,fí aumif;aom touf
arG;jcif;jzifh toufarG;cJh\? csdefpOf;vJ tojympOf;vJ
csifwG,fwdkif;wmpOf;vJjcif;rS a&SmifMuOfcJh\?
wHpdk;,,ljcif; vSnfhzsm;jcif; twkjyKí vdrfjcif;wnf;[laom
aumufuspfcif;rS a&SmifMuOfcJh\? jzwfjcif; owfjcif;
aESmifzJGUjcif; c&D;oGm;wdkYukd vk,ufjcif;
jynf&Gmukd zsufqD;jcif; tEdkiftxuf ESdyfpufjcif;rS
a&SmifMuOfcJhV

xdkjrwpGmbk&m;onf xdkuHukd jyKtyfonf\
tjzpfaMumifh qnf;yl;tyfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh xdkuH\
rsm;onf\tjzpfaMumifh jyefYajymonf\tjzpfaMumifh
ukd,fcE``mysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufü aumif;aom
vm;&m ewfjynfü jzpf\? xdkjrwpGmbk&m;onf
xdkewfjynfü wpyfg;aom ewfwdkYudk q,fyg;aom
t&mXmewdkYjzifh omvGef\ (vTrf;rdk;íwnf\)/
ewfjzpfaoom touf &SnfjCIF; tqif;vSjCIF; csrf;omrsm;jCIF;
tjCHt&Haygrsm;jCIF; tpdK;&jCIF;jzifhvnf;aumif;
ewfjzpfaoom ½lyg½Hk o'´g½Hk *E``m½Hk &om½Hk
azm|AÁm½HkwDkYjzifhvnf;aumif; omvGef\ (vTrf;rdk;í
wnf\)/ xdkjrwpGmbk&m;onf xdkewfjynfrS pkawí
pvlUjynfodkY vma&mufonf&Sdaomf pr[myk&do
vu©PmESpfyg;wdkYudk &\? nDñGwfaom oGm;vnf;
&Sd\? tvGefjzLpifaom pG,fawmfav;acsmif; vnf; &SdV

xdkvu©PmESifhjynfhpHkaom
xdkjrwpGmbk&m;onf tu,fí vlUabmifü aeaomf
w&m;apmifhaom w&m;ESifhtnD rif;jyKaom
ork'´&mav;pif; tydKif;tjcm;&Sdonfh av;uRef;vHk;udk
tpdk;&aom &eftaygif;udk atmifaom wdkif;EkdiFiHudk
wnfNidrfapaom &wemckepfyg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
pMu0aw; rif; jzpf\? xdk (pMu0aw;) rif;tm; p&wem
ckepfyg;wdkYonf jzpfukefV/ ponfwdkYum; tb,fenf;?
pMum&wem qif&wem jrif;&wem ywåjrm;&wem
rdef;rjrwf&wem ckepfckajrmuf
om;BuD;&wemwdkYwnf;/ xdk (pMu0aw;rif;) tm;
&J&ifhukefaom ol&Jaumif;t*F½kyf&Sdukefaom
wpfzufppfonfwdkYudk EdSrfeif;Edkifukefaom
taxmifruaom om;awmfwdkYonf &SdukefV/ xdk
(pMu0aw;rif;) onf ork'´&mtqHk;&Sdaom pajrudk
n\$Of;qJjCIF; owfjzwfjCIF;r&SdbJ w&m;ojzifh atmifjrifí
cdk;om; "m;jyuif;aom jynfhpHk<u,f0aom Oy'f
ab;&efr&Sdaom Nidrf;csrf;aom EdkifiH awmfBuD;udk
tkyfpdk;V

rif;jzpfCJhaomf tb,fudk &oenf;[lrl -

pifMu,faom tjcHt&H &Sd\? xdkpMu0aw;rif;\
tjcHt&HwdkYonf pifMu,ffukef\? xdkTjcH
t&HwdkYonfum; ykPÖm;rsm; olaX;ol<u,frsm;
NrdKUolNrdKUom;rsm; e,fole,fom;rsm; b@ma&;
trwfrsm; trwfcsKyfBuD;rsm; qifpD;ol&J
jrif;pD;ol&Jrsm; wHcg;rSL;rsm; trlaqmiftrwfrsm;
twdkif yifcHtrwfrsm; NrdKUpm;e,fpm;rsm;
vufatmufcHbk&ifrsm; rif;nDrif;om;rsm;wdkYwnf;/
rif;jzpfCJhaomf ptusKd;udk &V

vlUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY tu,fí 0ifa&mufaomf
ylaZmftxl;udk cHawmfrlxdkufaom (tvHk;pHkaom
w&m;wdkYudk) udk,fwdkif rSefpGm odawmfrlaom
avmuü udavom tydwftyifudk
zGifhvSpfzsufqD;NyD;aom bk&m;jzpfV

bk&m;jzpfCJhaomf tb,fudk &oenf;[lrl -

pifMu,faom tjcHt&H &Sd\? xdkjrwpGmbk&m;\
tjcHt&HwdkYonf pifMu,ffukef\? xdkTjcH
t&HwdkYonfum; &[ef;a,musfm;;rsm; &[ef;rdef;rrsm;
Oygouma,musfm;rsm; Oygodum rdef;r rsm; ewfrsm;
vlrsm; tok&mrs; e*g;rsm;ESifh
*E`AAewfrsm;wdkYwnf;/ bk&m;jzpfCJhaomf ptusKd;
udk &V ptaMumif;udk jrwpGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrlV

241/ xdkae&mü oH*g,emwif rax&fwdkYonf
p*gxmudk qdktyf\ -

(1) xdkjrwpGmbk&m;onf raumif;aom
toufarG;jcif;udk pGefYcJh\? w&m;ESifhnDaom
pifMu,fpGmaom toufarG;jcif;jzifh toufarG;jcif;udk jzpf
apcJh\? tpD;tyGg;r&Sdonfudk y,fcJh\?
tpD;tyGg;udkvnf;aumif; vltrsm;\ csrf;omudkvnf;aumif;
usifhcJhV

(2) xdkjrwfpGmbk&m;onf vljzpfpOftcgu
odrfarGUukefaom ynm&Sdukefaom
olawmfauumif;wdkYonf csD;rGrf;tyfaom
aumif;rluHwdkYudk jyKí ewf jynfü csrf;omaom
tusKd;wdkYudk cHpm;&\? xdkewfjynfü
odMum;rif;uJUodkY arGUavsmf
aysmf&TifzG,fwdkYESifh jynfhphKonfjzpfí
tvGefarGUavsmf aysmf&Tif&V

(3) xdkewfjynfrS pkawaomf aumif;rluH t<uif;jzifh
aumif;rl\ tusKd; jzpfaom vLub0udk &í nDnGwfaom
oGm;udkvnf;aumif; tvGefjzLpifaom tpG,f (av;acsmif;)
udkvnf;aumif; &V

(4) xdkowdkYom;udk ynm&Sd[k orkwftyfukefaom
rsm;pGmaom vu©Pm zwf ykPÖm;wdkYonf tnDtnGwf
pnf;a0;ukefí]] nDnGwfaom oGm;? tvGef jzLpif
wifhw,fonfh tpG,f&Sdaom owdkYom;onf pifMu,faom
tjchT&H y&dowf&Sdonfh pMu0aw;rif; jzpfV

(5) rsm;pGmaom vltaygif;onf BuD;us,faom
ajrjyiftvHk;udk qHk;r tkyfpdk;aom xdkpMu0aw;rif;\
oefY&Sif;pifMu,faom y&dowfjzpf\? xdkrif;\
EdkifiHawmftvHk;tm; tjcm;wpfEdkifiHu
EdSyfpufn§Of;yef;rl r&Sd? EdkifiHawmf&Sd
vltrsm;onf rdrdwdkY tcsif;csif;\ tpD;tyGg;
csrf;omaumif;usKd;udk usifh aqmifukefV

(6) owdkYom;onf tu,fí &[ef;jyKtHh?
raumif;rluif;aom udav omjrLwdkYudk
Nidrf0yfapNyD;aom udavom tydwftyifudk
zGifhvSpfzsufqD; NyD;aom ylavmifyifyef;jcif; uif;aom
bk&m;jzpfí bypöKyÜefavmuudkvnf; aumif;?
wrvGefavmuudkvnf;aumif; jrifV

(7) xdkbk&m;\ tqHk;trudk vdkufemukefaom
rsm;pGmaom vlwdkYonf vnf;aumif;? &[ef;wdkY
onfvnf;aumif; rpifMu,faom uJh&JUtyfaom raumif;rludk

zsufqD;Muukef\? xdkpum;onf rSef\? tnpftaMu; trlduf
o¹/₂dkufozG,f jzpfukefaom &m* a'goPONfh
tvHk;pHkaom udavomwdkYudk y,fNyD;ukefaom
pifMu,faom &[EÅmwdkYonf xdkbk&m;udk xuf0ef;usif
jch&Htyf\}}[k ajymMum;ukef\

jrWfpGmbk&m;onf pw&m;udk a[mawmfrl\?
xdk&[ef;wdkYonf jrWfpGmbk&m; a[mawmf rlyfaom
xdkw&m;awmfudk ESpfvdkukefonfjzpfí
0rf;ajrmufpGm ch,lMuavukefownf;/

ckepfckajrmuf vu©Pokwf NyD;V

8-od*Fgvokwf

od*Fgvvkfif

242/ tuREkfyfonf podkY Mum;emcJh&ygonf -

tcgwpfyg;ü jrWfpGmbk&m;onf &mZN*Kd[fjynf
&SOheufwdkYtm; tpmauR;&mjzpfaom
a0VK0efausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrl\

xdktcg ol<u,fom; od*Fgvonf apmapmxí
&mZN*Kd[fjynfrS xGufNyD;vQif pdkaom t0wf
pkdaomqHyif &Sdonfjzpfí vuftkyfcsDvsuf ta&Sut&yf
awmift&yf taemuft&yf ajrmuft&yf atmuft&yf txuft&yf
([laom) rsm;pGmaom t&yfwdkYudk &Sdcck;V

243/ xdktcg jrWfpGmbk&m;onf eHeuftcsdefü
ouFef;udk jyif0wfí oydwfouFef;udk ,lvsuf
&mZN*Kd[fjynfodkY qGrf;ch<uawmfrl\ apmapmxí
&mZN*Kd[fjynfrS xGufNyD;vQif pdkaom t0wf
pkdaomqHyif &Sdonfjzpfí vuftkyfcsDvsuf ta&Sut&yf
awmift&yf taemuft&yf ajrmuft&yf atmuft&yf txuft&yf
([laom) rsm;pGmaom t&yfwdkYudk &Sdcck;aeaom

ol<u,fom; od*Fgvudk jrifawmfrlaomf ol<u,fom;
od*Fgvtm; podkYaom pum;udk rdefYawmfrl\ -

]]ol<u,fom; oifonf apmapmxí &mZN*Kd[fjynfrS
xGufNyD;vQif pdkaom t0wf pkdaom qHyif&Sdonfjzpfí
vuftkyfcsDvsuf ta&SUt&yf awmift&yf taemuft&yf
ajrmuft&yf atmuf t&yf txuft&yf ([laom) rsm;pGmaom
t&yfwdkYudk tb,fhaMumifh &Sdcdk;bdoenf;}}[k
(rdefYawmf rl\)/

jrwfpGmbk&m; zcifonf aocgeD;vwfaomf
tuREfkyfudk]]cspfom; (oifonf) t&yfrsufESm wdkYudk
&Sdcdk;avmh}}[k rSmcJhygV jrwfpGmbk&m;
xdktuREkfyfonf zcifpum;udk t¹/₂dktaojyKvsuf
tav;jyKvsuf jrwfEdk;vsuf ylaZmfvsuf apmapmxum
&mZN*Kd[fjynfrS xGufNyD;vQif pdkaom t0wfpkdaom
qHyif&Sdonf jzpfí vuftkyfcsDvsuf ta&SUt&yf/y/
txuft&yf ([laom) rsm; pGmaom t&yfwdkYudk
&Sdcdk;yg\[k (avQmuf\)/ t&yfajcmufrsufESm

244/ ol<u,fom; t&d,mwdkY\ omoemü
t&yfajcmufyg;wdkYudk podkY &Sdrck;tyf[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

jrwfpGmbk&m; xdkodkY &Sdrck;tyfaomf
tb,fodkYvQif t&d,mwdkY\ omoemü t&yfajcmufyg;
wdkYudk &Sdcdk;tyfygoenf;/ jrwfpGmbk&m; tuREkfyf
awmif;yefyg\? jrwfpGmbk&m;onf t&d,mwdkY\
omoemü &Sdcdk;tyfaom t&yfajcmufyg;wdkYudk
a[mawmfrlygavmh[k (avQmuf\)/

ol<u,fom; odkYjzpfvQif emavmh? aumif;pGm
ESvHk;oGif;avmh? a[maytHh[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

]]jrwfpGmbk&m; aumif;ygNyD}}[k ol<u,fom;
od*Fgvonf jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; 0efcHV

jrwfpGmbk&m;onf podkYaom pum;udk
rdefYawmfrl\ -

]]ol<u,fom; t&d,mom0uonf npfñl;aom
uHav;yg;wdkYudk y,ftyfukef\? av;yg;aom
taMumif;wdkYjzifh raumif;rludk rjyK?
pnf;pdrfysufpD;aMumif; ajcmufyg;wdkYudk rrSD0J?
xdk (t&d,mom0u) onf podkY wpfq,fhav;yg;aom
raumif;rlrS uif;onfjzpfí t&yfajcmufyg; wdkYudk
vHkjchKapsuf avmuESpfyg;udk atmifjCIF;iSg usifh\?
xdk (t&d,mom0u)onf bypöKyÜef avmuudkvnf;aumif;
wrvGefavmuudkvnf;aumif; ESpfouftyf\?
xdkt&d,mom0uonf cE`m udk,fysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS
aemufü aumif;aom vm;&mjzpfaom ewfjynfodkY
a&mufV

npfñl;aomuHav;yg;

245/ xdk t&d,mom0uonf tb,fnpfñl;aom
uHav;yg;wdkYudk y,ftyfoenf;[lrl -

]] ol<u,fom; toufowfjCIF;onf npfñl;aom uHrnf\?
ray;onfudk ,ljCIF;onf npfñl;aom uHrnf\? umr*kPfwdkYü
rSm;aomtm;jzifh usifhjCIF;onf npfñl;aom uHrnf\?
r[kwfrSefajymjCIF;onf npfñl;aom uHrnf\?
xdkt&d,mom0uonf bnpfñl;aom uHav;yg; wdkYudk
y,ftyfukef\}}[k bpum;udk jrwpGmbk&m;onf
rdefYawmfrlV

aumif;aom pum;udk qdkawmfrlwwfaom
jrwpGmbk&m;onf bpkPÖd,pum;udk rdefYawmf
rlNyD;í xdkrSwpfyg; bqdkvwåHuaom *gxmpum;udk
rdefYawmfrl -

]]ol<u,fom; toufowfjCIF;udkvnf;aumif;?
ray;onfudk ,ljCIF;udkvnf; aumif;?
r[kwfrSefajymjCIF;udkvnf;aumif;? olwpfyg;\ r,m;ü
oGm;vmjCIF; udkvnf;aumif; (npfñl;aomuH[k) qdktyf\?

(xdknpfñl;aomuH ESifh jynfhpHk olwdkYudk)
ynm&SdwdkYonf rcsD;rGrf;ukef}}[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

taMumif;av;yg;

246/ tb,fav;yg;aom taMumif;wdkYjzifh raumif;rludk
rjyKoenf;? qE´m*wd]cspfojzifh
rvdkuftyfonf }odkYvdkufí raumif;rludk jyK\?
a'gom*wd] rkef;ojzifh rvdkuftyfonf }odkYvdkufí
raumif;rludk jyK\? arm[m*wd]rodojzifh
rvdkuftyfonf }odkYvdkufí raumif;rludk jyK\? b,m
*wd]aMumufojzifh rvdkuftyfonf }odkY vdkufí
raumif;rludk jyKV

ol<u,fom; pifppfaomfum; t&d,mom0uonf
tMuifhaMumifh qE´m*wdodkY rvdkuf? a'gom*wdodkY
rvdkuf? arm[m*wdodkY rvdkuf? b,m*wdodkY rvdkuf/
xdkYaMumifh pav;yg;aom taMumif;wdkYjzifh
raumif;rludk rjyK&m[k ppum;udk jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
rdefYawmfrl\

aumif;aom pum;udk qdkawmfrlwwfaom
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf bpkPÖd,pum;udk rdefYawmf
rlNyD;í xdkrSwpfyg; bqdkvwåHUAom *gxmpum;udk
rdefYawmfrl\ -

]]ol<u,fom; tMuifolonf cspfjCIF;aMumifhvnf;aumif;?
rkef;jCIF;aMumifh vnf;aumif;?
aMumufjCIF;aMumifhvnf;aumif;?
rodjCIF;aMumifhvnf;aumif; w&m;udk vGefusL;í usifh\
xkdol\ tjCHt&H taumftapmonf vqkwf yu©ü
vrif;uJhody wpfaeYwpfjcm; qkwf,kwf\

tMuifolonf cspfjCIF;aMumifhvnf;aumif;?
rkef;jCIF;aMumifhvnf;aumif;?
aMumufjCIF;aMumifhvnf;aumif;

rodjCIF;aMumifhvnf;aumif; w&m;udk vGefusL; í rusifh?
xkdol\ tjcHt&H tausmftapmonf vqef;yu©ü
vrif;uJhodkY wpfaeYwpfjcm; jynfhpHk\}}[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

pnf;pdrfysufaMumif; ajcmufyg;

247/ t&d,mom0uonf tb,fajcmufyg;aom
pnf;pdrfysufaMumif;wdkYudk rrSD0Joenf; [lrl -

ol<u,fom; rl,,pfarhavsmhaMumif;jzpfaom ao&nf
ao&uf aomufavh&SdjCIF;onf pnf;pdrf
ysufaMumif;wnf;/

tcgrJh c&D;oGm;vmavh&SdjCIF;onf
pnf;pdrfysufaMumif;wnf;/

yGJvrf;obif Munfh¹/₂lavh&SdjCIF;onf
pnf;pdrfysufaMumif;wnf;/

arhavsmhaMumif;jzpfaom
avmif;upm;avh&SdjCIF;onf pnf;pdrfysufaMumif;wnf;/

raumif;aom taqGcifyGef;wdkYESifh
aygif;oif;avh&SdjCIF;onf pnf;pdrfysufaMumif;wnf;/

ysif;&davh&SdjCIF;onf pnf;pdrfysufaMumif;wnf;/

ao&nfao&ufaomufjCIF; tjyPfajcmufyg;

248/ ol<u,fom; rl,,pfarhavsmhaMumif;jzpfaom
ao&nf ao&uf aomufavh&SdjCIF;ü tjyPfwdkYonf
pajcmufyg;wdkYwnf;/

Opömqkwf,kwfjCIF;onf udk,fawGUrsufjrif jzpf&m\
cdkuf&efjzpfyGg;wwf\? tema&m*g\ taMumif; jzpf\
t&SdeftapmfrJhwwf\? vQKdU0Suftyfonfudk
azmfjywwf\? ynm\ tm;enf; onfudk jyKjCIF;onf

ajcmufckajrmuf taMumif;jzpf\ ol<u,fom;
rl;,pfarhavsmhaMumif;jzpfao ao&nfao&uf
aomufavh&Sdjcif;ü tjypfwdkYonf
pajcmufyg;wdkYwnf;/

tcgrJhoGm;vmjcif; tjypfajcmufyg;

249/ ol<u,fom; tcgrJh c&D;oGm;vmavh&Sdjcif;ü
tjypfwdkYonf pajcmufyg;wdkYwnf;/

xkdol\ ukd,fonfvnf; tumtuG,f tapmifhta&Smufuif;\?
xkdol\ om;r,m;wdkYonf vnf; tumtuG,f
tapmifhta&Smufuif;\? xkdol\ OpömESpfonfvnf;
tumtuG,f tapmifht a&Smufuif;\? (olwpfyg;jyKaom)
raumif;rlwdkYü (poljyKrnf[k) ,HkrSm;tyf\? xkdolü
r[kwf rrSef pGyfpJGaom pum;vnf; usa&mufwwf\?
rsm;pGmaom qif;&Jw&m;wdkY\ a&SUoGm;jzpf\
ol<u,fom; tcgrJh c&D;oGm;vmavh&Sdjcif;ü
tjypfwdkYonf pajcmufyg;wdkYwnf;/

yJGvrf;obif Munfh&ljcif; tjypfajcmufyg;

250/ ol<u,fom; yJGvrf;obif Munfh^{1/2}lavh&Sdjcif;ü
tjypfwdkYonf pajcmufyg;wdkYwnf;/

tb,frSm uyGJ&Sdoenf;? tb,frSm
oDqkdyGJ&Sdoenf;? tb,frSm wD;rlwfyGJ&Sdoenf;?
tb,frSm pma[myGJ&Sdoenf;? tb,frSm
vufckyfwD;yGJ&Sdoenf;? tb,frSm pnfwD;yGJ&Sdoenf;
[k ar;& oGm;&\ ol<u,fom; yJGvrf;obif
Munfh^{1/2}lavh&Sdjcif;ü tjypfwdkYonf pajcmufyg;wdkY
wnf;/

avmif;upm;jcif; tjypfajcmufyg;

251/ ol<u,fom; arhavsmhaMumif;aom
avmif;upm;avh&SdjCIF;ü tjypfwdkYonf
pajcmufyg;wdkYwnf;/

Edkifaomf &efyGm;\? ½Hl;aomf OpömtwGuf
ylyef&\? udk,fawGUrsufjrif Opömqkwf,kwf\?
w&m;½Hk;ü xdkkol\ pum;onf rwnf?
taqGcifyGef;wdkYonf rxDrJhjrif jyKtyf\?]]polonf
upm;orm;wnf;? r,m;udk auR;arG;&ef rpGrf;Ekdif}}[k
orD;ay; orD;,,lJyKvdkukefaom olwdkYonf tvdkr&Sdtyf/
ol<u,fom; arhavsmhaMumif;jzpfaom
avmif;upm;avh&SdjCIF;ü tjypfwdkYonf
pajcmufyg;wdkYwnf;/

cifyGef;,,kwf tjypfajcmufyg;

252/ ol<u,fom; raumif;aomolwdkYukd
taqGcifyGef;jyKavh&SdjCIF;ü tjypfwdkYonf
pajcmufyg;wdkYwnf;/

tMuifolwdkYonf avmif;upm;MuL;ukef\?
tMuifolwdkYonf umr*kPfMuL;ukef\? tMuif olwdkYonf
aoaomufMuL;ukef\? tMuifolwdkYonf twkjyKí
vSnfhywfwfwukef\? tMuifolwdkY onf rm,mjzifh
vSnfhywfwfwukef\? tMuifolwdkYonf tEdkiftxuf
jyKwwfwukef\? xkdolwdkY onfomvQif xkdol\
taqGcifyGef; taygif;tazmfjzpfukef\ xdkYaMumifh
ypöKyÜefüvnf;aumif;? wrvGefüvnf;aumif;
ysufpD;jcif;odkY a&muf\? ol<u,fom; raumif;aom
olwdkYukd taqG cifyGef; jyKavh&SdjCIF;ü
tjypfwdkYonf pajcmufyg;wdkYwnf;/

ysif;&djcif; tjypfajcmufyg;

253/ ol<u,fom; ysif;&davh&Sdjcif;ü tjypfwdkYonf
pajcmufyg;wdkYwnf;/

at;vGef;onf[k trludpöudk rjyK? ylvGef;onf[k
trludpöudk rjyK? rdk;csKyfvGef;onf[k trludpöudk rjyK?
apmvGef;onf[k trludpöudk rjyK? qmvGef;onf[k
trludpöudk rjyK? 0vGef; onf[k trludpöudk rjyK? podkY
rcdkifvHkaom udpörsm;udk ,dk;r,fzJGUí aeaom
xkdoltm; rjzpfao;aom pnf;pdrfwdkYonfvnf; rjzpfukef?
jzpfNyD;aom pnf;pdrfwdkYonfvnf; ysufpD;jcif;odkY
a&mufukefV ol<u,fom; ysif;&davh&Sdjcif;ü
tjypfwdkYonf pajcmufyg;wdkYwnf;/ ppum;udk
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf rdefYawmfrlV

aumif;aom pum;udk qkdawmfrlwwfaom
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ppkPÖd,pum;udk rdefYawmf
rlNyD;í p*gxmpum;udk rdefYawmfrl\ -

]ao&nfqkdifüom tazmfjzpfamolnf aomufazmf
aomufzuf rdwfaqG rnf\?]taqG taqG}[k ac:í
rsufarSmufüom tazmfo[JJzpfvsuf rsuf uG,fü &efolozG,f
jzpfao olonf [efaqmifrdwfaqGrnf\? tMuifolonf
taMumif;udpöjzpfay:vwfaomf tazmfo[J jzpf\? xkdolonf
rdwfaqGppf rnfV

aejrifhatmif tdyfjcif;vnf;aumif;? olwpfyg;r,m;udk
rSD0Jjcif;vnf;aumif;? &efolrsm;jcif;vnf;aumif;?
tusKd;rJhjyK jcif;vnf;aumif;? raumif;aom taqG
cifyGef;&Sdjcif;vnf;aumif;? tvGefap;ESJjcif;vnf;aumif;
ptaMumif;ajcmufyg; wdkYonf vludk zsufqD;wwfukefV

raumif;aom rdwfaqGcifyGef;&Sdolonfvnf;aumif;?
raumif;aom taygif; tazmf&Sdolonfvnf;aumif;?
raumif;aom tavhtusifh raumif;aom
usufpm;&m&Sdolonfvnf;aumif;? pavmurSvnf;aumif;?

wrvGefavmurS vnf;aumif; ESpfyg;pHkaom avmurS
(ysufpD;jcif;odkY) avQmuswwfV

avmif;upm;avh&Sdjcif;vnf;aumif;?
rdef;rvdkufpm;jcif;vnf;aumif;? ao&nf
ao&ufaomufavh&Sdjcif;vnf;aumif;? ujcif;oDjcif;udk
Munfh¹/₂lem; axmifavh &Sdjcif;vnf;aumif;? aeYü
tdyfavh&Sdjcif;vnf;aumif;? tcgrJhü c&D;oGm;vmavh
&Sdjcif;vnf;aumif;? raumif;olwdkYudk taqGcifyGef;
zJGUavh&Sdjcif;vnf;aumif;?
tvGefap;ESJSjcif;vnf;aumif; pajcmufyg;aom
taMumif;wdkYonf vludk zsuf qD;wwfukefV

tMuifolwdkYonf a<utefwdkY jzifh avmif;upm;ukef\
ao&nfao&uf aomufukef\
olwpfyg;wdkY\
toufESifhwlukefaomç ol,kwfrmwdkYom rSD0Jtyf
ukefaomç ynm&SdwdkY rrSD0Jtyfukefaom
olwpfyg;r,m;wdkYudk oGm;vmukef\
xkdolwdkY\
pnf;pdrftjCHt&Honf vqkwfyu©ü vrif;uJhodkY
qkwf,kwfV

r&Sdqif;&Jaom rGwfodyfaom tMuift&uform;onf
aomufvkdonfjzpfí t&ufqdkifodkY oGm;\
xkdt&uform;onf a&ü ausmufcJ epfjrKyfouJhodkY
a<u;ü epfjrKyfvwåHU? rdrd\ aqGrsKd;r&Sd
txD;usefoltjzpfudk vsifpGm jyKvwåHU/

aeYü tdyfavh&Sdaom nOfUü xavhr&Sdaom
tjrJrl;,pfaom umr*kPfvdkuf pm;aom olonf tdrfudk
tkyfpkd;í aejcif;iSg rwwfEkdif/

at;vGef;onf ylvGef;onf rdk;csKyfvGef;onf[k
(ajymqdkí) trludpöwdkYudk rjyKvkyfbJ
pGefYvTwfukefaom olwdkYudk
tusKd;pD;yGm;wdkYonf ausmfvGefí oGm; ukefV

pavmuü tMuifolonf tat;udkvnf;aumif;?
tyludkvnf;aumif;? jruf xufvGefí ratmufarh? xkdolonf

vlUudpöwdkYudk jyKonfjzpfí pD;yGm;csrf;om udk
rpGefY}}[k (rdefYawmfri\)/

rdwfaqGwk

254/ ol<u,fom; rdwfaqGppf r[kwfaom prdwfaqGwk
av;a,mufwdkYudk odtyfukef\? pifppf ,lom ,lwwfaom
rdwfaqGppf r[kwfaom rdwfaqGwkudk odtyf\? ElwfrQ
jzifhomvQif ay;wwfaom rdwfaqGppf r[kwfaom
rdwfaqGwkudk odtyf\? tBudKufudk vdkufí
ajymqkdwwfaom rdwfaqGppf r[kwfaom
rdwfaqGwkudk odtyf\? ysufpD;aMumif;ü taygif;tazmf
jzpfaom rdwfaqGppf r[kwfaom rdwfaqGwkudk odtyf\

255/ ol<u,fom; pifppf ,lom ,lwwfaom
rdwfaqGppfr[kwfaom rdwfaqGwkudk av;yg;aom
taMumif;wdkYjzifh odtyf\

pifppf ,lom ,lwwf\? enf;aom Opömjzifh
rsm;pGmaom Opömukd tvdk&Sd\? (rdrdü)
ab;jzpfvwfaomf xkdol\ udpöudk jyKwwf\? tusKd;udk
&vdkaomaMumifh qnf;uyf\

ol<u,fom; pav;yg;aom taMumif;wdkYjzifh
pifppf ,lom ,lwwfaom rdwfaqGppf r[kwfaom
rdwfaqGwkudk odtyf\

256/ ol<u,fom; ElwfrQjzifhomvQif ay;wwfaom
rdwfaqGppf r[kwfaom rdwfaqGwkudk av;yg;aom
taMumif;wdkYjzifh odtyf\

vGefNyD;aomt&mjzifh csD;ajr\$mufl?
rjzpfaom;aomt&mjzifh csD;ajr\$mufl? tcsnf;ESD;avm
uGwfrQjzifh csD;ajr\$mufl? jzpfqJudpöwdkYü
ysufpD;jcif;udk jy\

ol<u,fom; pav;yg;aom taMumif;wdkYjzifh
ElwfrQjzifhomvQif ay;wwfaom rdwfaqGppf r[kwfaom
rdwfaqGwkudk odtyfV

257/ ol<u,fom; tBudKufudk vdkufí
ajymqkdwwfaom rdwfaqGppf r[kwfaom rdwfaqG
wkudk av;yg;aom taMumif;wdkYjzifh odtyfV

xkdoltm; raumif;rludkvnf; cGifhjyK\? xkdoltm;
aumif;rludkvnf; cGifhjyK\? xkdol\ rsufarSmufü
csD;rGrf;pum;udk qkd\? xkdol\ rsufuG,fü
ujh&JUpum;udk qdkV

ol<u,fom; pav;yg;aom taMumif;wdkYjzifh
tBudKufudk vdkufí ajymqkdwwfaom rdwfaqGppf
r[kwfaom rdwfaqGwkudk odtyfV

258/ ol<u,fom; ysufpD;aMumif;ü
taygif;tazmfjzpfaom rdwfaqGppf r[kwfaom
rdwfaqGwkudk av;yg;aom taMumif;wdkYjzifh odtyfV

rl;,,pfarhavsmhaMumif; ao&nfao&ufaomufjcif;ü
taygif;tazmf jzpf\? tcgrJh c&D; oGm;vmjcif;ü
taygif;tazmf jzpf\? yGJvrf;obif MunfU½lem;axmifjcif;ü
taygif;tazmf jzpf\?harhavsmhaMumif;jzpfaom
avmif;upm;avh&Sdjcif;ü taygif;tazmf jzpfV

ol<u,fom; ptaMumif;av;yg;wdkYjzifh
ysufpD;aMumif;ü taygif;tazmfjzpfaom rdwfaqG
wkudk odtyf\? ppum;udk jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
rdefYawmfrlV

259/ aumif;aom pum;udk qdkawmfrlwwfaom
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf bpkPÖd,pum;udk
rdefYawmfrlNyD;í xdkrSwpfyg; p*gxmpum;udk
rdefYawmfrl\ -

] tMuif rdwfaqGonf pifppf ,lom ,lwwf\? tMuif
rdwfaqGonf Elwf rQjzifhomvQif ay;wwf\? tMuif
rdwfaqGonf tBudKufudkom vdkufí ajymqdk ww\?
tMuif rdwfaqGonf ysufpD;aMumif;ü taygif;taz: jzpfV

rdwfaqGppf r[kwfaom pav;a,mufwdkYudk
ynm&Sdonf podkY qdkcJhwdkif; odí ab;&ef&Sdaom
c&D;udk a0;pGm a&SmifMuOfouJhodkY a0;pGm
a&SmifMuOf&m\}}[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

pdwfaumif;ESvHk;aumif;&Sdaom rdwfaqG

260/ ol<u,fom; aumif;aom pdwfESvHk;&Sdaom
prdwfaqG av;a,mufwdkYudk odyf ukef\?
aus;Zl;jyKwwfaom aumif;aom pdwfESvHk;&Sdaom
rdwfaqGppfudk odyf\? csrf;omtwl qif;&Jtwl jzpfaom
aumif;aom pdwfESvHk;&Sdaom rdwfaqGppfudk
odyf\? tusKd;pD;yGm;udk ajymMum;wwfaom
aumif;aom pdwfESvHk;&Sdaom rdwfaqGppfudk
odyf\? tpOfodem;wwfaom aumif;aom
pdwfESvHk;&Sdaom rdwfaqGppfudk odyfV

261/ ol<u,fom; aus;Zl;jyKwwfaom aumif;aom
pdwfESvHk;&Sdaom rdwfaqGppfudk av;yg;aom
taMumif;wdkYjzifh odyfV

rl;,pfaom rdwfaqGudk apmifha&SmufwwfV

rl;,pfaom rdwfaqG\ ypönf;Opömudk
apmifha&SmufwwfV

aMumuf&GHUaom rdwfaqG\ tm;udk;&m jzpfV

jyKzG,fudpö jzpfay:vwfaomf xdkajymonfxuf
ESpfqaom pnf;pdrfudk ay;wwfV

ol<u,fom; pav;yg;aom taMumif;wdkYjzifh
aus;Zl;jyKwwfaom aumif;aom pdwfESvHk; &Sdaom
rdwfaqGppfudk odyf\?

262/ ol<u,fom; csrf;omtwl qif;&Jtwl jzpfaom
aumif;aom pdwfESvHk;&Sdaom rdwfaqGppfudk
av;yg;aom taMumif;wdkYjzifh odyf\

xdkrdwfaqGtm; vQKdU0Suftyfaom trludk
ajymMum;\

xdkrdwfaqG\ vQKdU0Suftyfaom trludk
vQKdU0Suf\

ab;&ef jzpfvwfaomf rpGefYypf/

xdkrdwfaqG\ tusKd;iSg toufudkaomfvnf; pGefY\

ol<u,fom; pav;yg;aom taMumif;wdkYjzifh
csrf;omtwl qif;&Jtwl jzpfaom aumif;aom
pdwfESvHk;&Sdaom rdwfaqGppfudk odyf\

263/ ol<u,fom; tusKd;pD;yGm;udk
ajymMum;wwfaom aumif;aom pdwfESvHk;&Sdaom
rdwfaqGppfudk av;yg;aom taMumif;wdkYjzifh odyf\

raumif;rlrS wm;jrpfwwf\

aumif;rlü ouf0ifap\

rMum;zl;aom w&m;pum;udk ajymMum;wwf\

ewfjynfc&D;udk ajymMum;wwf\

ol<u,fom; pav;yg;aom taMumif;wdkYjzifh
tusKd;pD;yGm;udk ajymMum;wwfaom aumif;aom
pdwfESvHk;&Sdaom rdwfaqGppfudk odyf\

264/ ol<u,fom; tpOfoem;wwfaom aumif;aom
pdwfESvHk;&Sdaom rdwfaqGppfudk av;yg;aom
taMumif;wdkYjzifh odyf\

xdkrdwfaqG\ qkwf,kwfysufpD;jcif;udk rESpfouf/

xdkrdwfaqG\ jzpfxGef;wdk;wufjcf;udk ESpfoufV
xdkrdwfaqGtm; ujh&JUpum;ajymoludk
uefYuGufwm;jrpfwwfV

xdkrdwfaqGtm; csD;rGrf;pum;ajymoludk
axmufcHcsD;rGrf;wwfV

ol<u,fom; pav;yg;aom taMumif;wdkYjzifh
tpOfoem;wwfaom aumif;aom pdwfESvkH; &Sdaom
rdwfaqGppfudk odtyfV

265/ ppum;udk jrwpfGmbk&m;onf rdefYawmfrlV
aumif;aom pum;udk qdkawmfrlwwfaom
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf bpkPÖd,pum;udk
rdefYawmfrlNyD;í xdkrSwpfyg; p*gxmpum;udk rdefY
awmfrl\ -

] (ol<u,fom;) tMuif rdwfaqGonf aus;Zl;jyKwwf\?
tMuif rdwfaqG onf csrf;omtwl qif;&Jtwl jzpf\? tMuif
rdwfaqGonf tusKd;pD;yGg;udk ajymMum;wwf\? tMuif
rdwfaqGonf tpOfoem;wwfV

ynm&Sdaomolonf prdwfaqGppfav;a,mufwdkYudk
pqdkcJhwdkif;odí trdonf &ifü jzpfaom om;odkY
csOf;uyfouJhodkY ½dkaopGm csOf;uyf&mV

oDvESifh jynfhpkHaom ynm&Sdonf
xGef;vif;awmufyaom rD;ujhodkY wifhw,f xGef;y\?
ysm;onf (yef;yGifhudk rxdcdkufaprlí 0wf&nfudkom
pkyf,lvsuf) ysm;vydkYudk
tm;xkwfaqmufvkyfouJhodkY (rdrdudkvnf;aumif;?
olwpyfg;udk vnf;aumif; rn\$Of;qj rxdcdkufaprlí
w&m;ojzifh) Opömypönf;udk pkaqmif; &SmrSD;aom
ol\ Opömpnf;pdrfwdkYonf jcawmifydkY
BuD;yGg;ouJUodkY BuD;yGg;jcif;odkY a&mufukefV

tdrfaxmifonfb0udk wnfaqmufEdkifaom
trsKd;om;onf podkY Opöm pnf;pdrfwdkYudk
aumif;pGm pkaqmif;í pnf;pdrfwdkYudk av;zdkY

cGJa0&m\ (podkY cJGa0aomf) xdkolonf
rdwf{qGcifyGef;wdkYudk ruGJatmif pnf;½Hk;Edkif\

wpfzdkYjzifh pnf;pdrfudk cHpm;&m\?

ESpfzdkYwdkYjzifh ukefoG,frl ponf jyKvkyf&m\?

av;ckajrmuftzdkYudkum; ab;&efjzpfvwfaomf

toHk;p&dwf jzpfvw åHU[k okdrSD; xm;&m\}}[k

(rdefYawmfri\)/

t&yfajcmufyg;udk vHkjchKajpcif;

266/ ol<u,fom; t&d,mom0uonf

t&yfajcmufyg;wdkYudk todkYvQif vHkjchKapoef;

[lrl- ol<u,f om; t&yfajcmufyg;wdkYudk odyfukef\

trd tzwdkYudk ta&SUt&yf[k odyfukef\

q&morm;wdkYudk awmift&yf[k odyfukef\

om;r,m;wdkYudk taemuft&yf[k odyfukef\

cspfaom taqGcifyGef;wdkYudk ajrmuft&yf[k

odyfukef\

taptyg; tvkyform;wdkYudk atmuft&yf[k odyfukef\

orPjAm[®PwdkYudk txuft&yf[k odyfukef\

267/ ol<u,fom; ig;yg;aom taMumif;wdkYjzifh

om;orD;onf ta&SUt&yfrnfaom rdb wdkYudk

jyKpktyfukef\

(ighudk ighrdbwdkY) arG;jrLtyf\? (igonf)

xdkrdbwdkYudk jyefí arG;jrLtHh/

xdkrdbwdkY\ trludpöudk jyKtHh/

rdbwdkY\ Opömudk rysufatmif apmifhxdef;jcif;?

tpOftqufrS vmaom ukodkvf0wfudk jyK jcif;jzifh

trsKd;tEG,fudk wnfaptHh/

tarGcHxdkufatmif (rdbwdkY\ tqHk;trudk) usifhMuH
vdkufemtHh/

xdkrSwpfyg; uGJuGmaovGefaom rdbwdkY\
tvdkYiSg tvSLay;tHh[k (jyKpkukef\)/

ol<u,fom; pig;yg;aom taMumif;wdkYjzifh
om;orD;onf jyKpkvkyfauR;tyfukefaom
ta&SUt&yfrnfaom rdbwdkYonf
taMumif;ig;yg;wdkYjzifh om;orD;udk
apmifha&SmufukefV

raumif;rlrS wm;jrpfukefV

aumif;rlü ouf0ifapukefV

twwfudk oifapukefV

avsmufywfaom r,m;ESifh xdrf;jrm;ay;ukefV

avsmufywfaom tcsdefü tarGOpömudk
tyfESif;ukefV

ol<u,fom; ig;yg;aom taMumif;wdkYjzifh
om;orD;onf jyKpkvkyfauR;tyfukefaom ta&SU
t&yfrnfaom rdbwdkYonf pig;yg;aom
taMumif;wdkYjzifh om;orD;udk apmifha&Smufukef\
xdk om;orD;onf podkY vkyfauR;onf&Sdaomf
xdkta&SUt&yfonf vHkjchK\? Nidrf;csrf;\? ab;uif;V

268/ ol<u,fom; ig;yg;aom taMumif;wdkYjzifh
wynfhonf awmift&yfrnfaom q&mwkdYudk
jyKpktyfukefV

ae&mrS xí c&D;OD;BuKdjcif;jzifhvnf;aumif;?

cpm;qnf;uyfcif;jzifhvnf;aumif;?

(pum;udk) em,ljcif;jzifhvnf;aumif;?

t½dktaovkyfauR;jcif;jzifhvnf;aumif; f

twwfynmudk ½dkaopGm
oifMum;avhusufoifjcif;jzifhvnf;aumif; (jyKpktyfukef\)/

ol<u,fom; pig;yg;aom taMumif;wdkYjzifh wynfhonf
0wfjyKtyfukefaom awmift&yf rnfaom q&mwdkYonf
ig;yg;aom taMumif;wdkYjzifh wynfhudk
tpOfapmifha&SmufukefV

aumif;pGm qHk;roifhaom t&mudk qHk;rukefV
aumif;pGm oifoifhaom t&mudk oifapukefV
tvHk;pkHaom twwfudk ajymMum; oifMum;ukefV
aumif;aom taqGcifyGef;wdkYxHü tyfESif;ukefV
cyfodrf;aom t&yfwdkYü tapmifhta&Smufudk
jyKukefV

ol<u,fom; ig;yg;aom taMumif;wdkYjzifh wynfhonf
jyKpkvkyfauR;tyfukefaom awmif t&yfrnfaom
q&mwdkYonf pig;yg;aom taMumif;wdkYjzifh
wynfhudk apmifha&SmufukefV xdk wynfhonf podkY
jyKpkvkyfauR;onf&Sdaomf xdkawmift&yfonf
vkHjchK\? Nidrf;csrf;\? ab;uif;V

269/ ol<u,fom; ig;yg;aom taMumif;wdkYjzifh vifonf
taemuft&yfrnfaom r,m;udk jyKpktyfV

tjrwfwEdk; ac:qdkjcf;jzifhvnf;aumif;/
EdSrfhcsí rac:qdkjcf;jzifhvnf;aumif;/
rdrdr,m;udk vGefí tjcmm;rdcf;rwdkYü
raysmfyg;jcf;jzifhvnf;aumif;/

pzdkaqmiftkyfpdk;rludk vTJtyfjcf;jzifhvnf;aumif;/
t0wfwefqmudk ay;jcf;jzifhvnf;aumif; (jyKpktyf\)/
ol<u,fom; pig;yg;aom taMumif;wdkYjzifh vifonf
jyKpktyfaom taemuft&yfrnfaom r,m;onf ig;yg;aom
taMumif;wdkYjzifh vifjzpfoludk apmifha&SmufV

trIBuD;i,fudkvnf; aumif;pGm pD&ifV
ESpfzufaom aqGrsKd;udkvnf; csD;ajr\$muftV

rdrdvifrSwpfyg; tjcm;a,musfm;ü vGefusL;aom
tusifhrS uif;V

&SmazGpkaqmif;cJhaom Opömudk
xdef;odrf;apmifha&SmufV

tvHk;pHkaom udpöwdkYü vdr®mí ysif;&djcif;uif;V

ol<u,fom; pig;yg;aom taMumif;wdkYjzifh vifonf
jyKpktyfaom taemuft&yfrnfaom r,m;onf pig;yg;aom
taMumif;wdkYjzifh vifudk apmifha&Smuf\?
podkYjyKpkonf&Sdaomf ptaemuft&yfonf vHkjcHK\?
Nidrf;csrf;\? ab;uif;V

270/ ol<u,fom; pig;yg;aom taMumif;wdkYjzifh
trsKd;aumif;om;onf ajrmuft&yfrnfaom
taqGcifyGef;wdkYudk jyKpktyfukefV

ay;urf;pGefYBuJjcif;jzifhvnf;aumif;/

cspfzG,faom pum;udk qkdjcif;jzifhvnf;aumif;/

tusKd;pD;yGm;udk usifhaqmifjcif;jzifhvnf;aumif;/

rdrdESifh xyfwlnDrQ qufqHjcif;jzifhvnf;aumif;/

rcRwfr,Gif; ajymqkday;urf;jcif;jzifhvnf;aumif;
(jyKpktyfukef\)/

ol<u,fom; pig;yg;aom taMumif;wdkYjzifh
trsKd;aumif;om;onf jyKpktyfukefaom
ajrmuft&yfrnfaom taqGcifyGef;wdkYonf ig;yg;aom
taMumif;wdkYjzifh trsKd;aumif;om;udkdk apmifh
a&SmufukefV

rl,,pfaom rdwfaqGudk apmifha&SmufukefV

rl,,pfaom rdwfaqG\ ypönf;Opömudk
apmifha&SmufukefV

aMumuf&GHUaom rdwfaqG\ tm;udk;&mjzpfukefV

ab;&efjzpfvwfaomf rpGefYypf ukef/

xkdrdwfaqG\ om;ajr;tqufqufwdkYudkvnf; wkHUjyef
csD;ajr\$mufokefV

ol<u,fom; pig;yg;aom taMumif;wdkYjzifh
trsKd;aumif;om;onf jyKpktyfukefaom
ajrmuft&yfrnfaom taqGcifyGef;wdkYonf pig;yg;aom
taMumif;wdkYjzifh trsKd;aumif;om;udkdk
apmifha&SmufukefV podkY jyKpkonf&Sdaomf
pajrmuft&yfonf vHkjCHK\? Nidrf;csrf;\? ab;uif;V

271/ ol<u,fom; ig;yg;aom taMumif;wdkYjzifh
t&Sifocifonf atmuf&yfrnfaom tapytg;
tvkyform;wdkYudk jyKpktyfukefV

cGeftm;tavsmufom tvkyfudpöudk
cdkif;apjcif;jzifhvnf;aumif;/

xrif;&du©m ay;jcif;jzifhvnf;aumif;/

rusef;rmaomtcg jyKpkjcif;jzifhvnf;aumif;/

xl;qef;aom t&omrsm;udk
cGJa0ay;jcif;jzifhvnf;aumif;/

tcgtm;avsmfpGm tm;vyfcGifhay;jcif; t0wfwefqm
ponfay;jcif;jzifhvnf;aumif; (jyKpktyf ukef\)/

ol<u,fom; pig;yg;aom taMumif;wdkYjzifh
t&Sifocifonf jyKpktyfukefaom atmuf&yf rnfaom
tapytg; tvkyform;wdkYonf ig;yg;aom
taMumif;wdkYjzifh t&Sifocifudk apmifha&Smuf ukefV

(t&Sif\) a&S;OD;pGm tdyf&mrS xavh&SdukefV

(t&SiftdyfonfrS) aemufü tdyfavh&SdukefV

ay;onfudkom ,lavh&SdukefV

trludpöudk aumif;pGm jyKvkyfukefV

(t&Sif\) *kPfowif;udk aqmifukefV

ol<u,fom; pig;yg;aom taMumif;wdkYjzifh
t&Sifocifonf jyKpktyfukefaom atmuf t&yfrnfaom

taptyg; tvkyform;wdkYonf t&Sifocifudk
apmifha&SmufukefV podkY aumif;pGm
jyKpkonf&Sdaomf xkdatmuft&yfonf vHkjCHK\?
Nidrf;csrf;\? ab;uif;V

272/ ol<u,fom; ig;yg;aom taMumif;wdkYjzifh
trsKd;aumif;om;onf txuft&yf rnfaom
orPjAm[®PwdkYudk jyKpktyfukefV

arwåmESifh,SOfaom um,uHrljzifhvnf;aumif;/

arwåmESifh,SOfaom 0pDuHrljzifhvnf;aumif;/

arwåmESifh,SOfaom raemuHrljzifhvnf;aumif;/

(tjrJrjywf vSL'gef;vdkaom tavmb) wHcg;udk zGifhí
xm;jcif;jzifhvnf;aumif;?

qGrf;paom tmrdowdkYudk ay;vSL
jcif;jzifhvnf;aumif; (jyKpktyfukef\)/

ol<u,fom; pig;yg;aom taMumif;wdkYjzifh
trsKd;aumif;om;onf jyKpktyfukefaom txuft&yfrnfaom
orPjAm[®PwdkYonf ajcmufyg;aom taMumif;wdkYjzifh
trsKd;aumif;om;udk apmifha&SmufukefV

raumif;rlrS wm;jrpfukefV

aumif;rlü ouf0ifapukefV

aumif;aom pdwfjzifh apmifha&SmufukefV

rMum;zI;ao;aom w&m;pum;udk a[mMum;ukefV

Mum;zI;NyD;aom w&m;pum;udk jzLpifapukefV

ewfjynfc&D;udk ajymMum;ukefV

ol<u,fom; pig;yg;aom taMumif;wdkYjzifh
trsKd;aumif;om;onf jyKpktyfukefaom txuft&yfrnfaom
orPjAm[®PwdkYonf pajcmufyg;aom
taMumif;wdkYjzifh trsKd;aumif; om;udk
apmifha&SmufukefV podkY jyKpkonf&Sdaomf
ptxuft&yfonf vHkjCHK\? jidrf;csrf;\? ab;uif;V

273/ ppum;udk jrwpfGmbk&m;onf rdefYawmfrl\?
aumif;aom pum;udk
qkdawmfrlwwfaomjrwpfGmbk&m;onf
ppkPÖd,pum;udk rdefYawmfrlNyD;í xkdrSwpfyg;
p*gxmpum;udkvnf; rdefYawmfrl\ -

]]trdtzwdkYonf ta&SUt&yf rnfukef\? q&mwdkYonf
awmift&yf rnf ukef\? om;r,m;wdkYonf taemuft&yf
rnfukef\? taqGcifyGef;wdkYonf ajrmuft&yf rnfukef\

taptyg; tvkyform;wdkYonf atmuft&yf rnfukef\? orP
jAm[®PwdkY onf txuft&yf rnfukef\? tdrfudk tkyfpkd;í
aexdkifaom trsKd;aumif;om; onf
pt&yfajcmufyg;wdkYudk &Sdcdk;&m\

tMuifolonf t&yfrsufESmwdkYudk &Sdcdk;jcif;ü
tvdr®m &Sd\? oDvESifh jynfhpHk\? odrfarGU
eufeJaom ynmÓPf &Sd\? ESdrfhcsjCIF; &Sd\?
cufxefjCIF; r&Sd? xkdodkYaom olonf tausmftapmudk
&\

(tMuifolonf) x<url &Sd\? ysif;&djCIF; r&Sd?
ab;&efwdkY jzpfay:vwfaomf rwkefvlyf?
rjywftm;xkwftyfaom toufarG;rl &Sd\?
t&mtm;avsmfpGm ynm &Sd\? xkdodkYaom olonf
tausmftapmudk &\

(tMuifolonf) cs D;ajr\$mufwwf\?
taqGcifyGef;aumif;udk &Smwwf\? aus;Zl;udk odwwf\?
0efwkdrIr&Sd? tusKd;aqmifwwf\? taMumif;jyí qHk;r
wwf\? acgif;aqmifwwf\? xkdodkYaom olonf
tausmftapmudk &\

usifh0wfw&m;wdkYü tMuif
ay;urf;pGefYBuJjCIF;onfvnf;aumif;? tMuif cspfzG,faom
pum;udk qkdjCIF;onfvnf;aumif;?
tMuiftusKd;pD;yGm;udk usifh aqmifjCIF;onfvnf;aumif;?
udpötm;avsmfpGm tMuifrdrdESifh xyfwlnDrQ qufqH

jcif;onfvnf;aumif; &Sd\? xkdxkd yk^{*3/4}dKvfü
xkdufonfhtm;avsmfpGm xdk (ay;urf; jcif;paom)
o*F[w&m;wdkYonf pavmuü oGm;aeaom &xm;\
em;apmifh uJhodkY jzpfukef\

avmuü xkdo*F[w&m;wdkYonf (tu,fí) r&SdukeftHh?
trdonf om; jyKtyfaom jrwfEkd;jcif;udkvnf;aumif;
ylaZmfjcif;udkvnf;aumif; r&&m? tz onf om;jyKtyfaom
jrwfEkd;jcif;udkvnf;aumif; ylaZmfjcif;udkvnf;aumif; r&
&m/

xkdo*F[w&m;wdkYudk (jyKtyf\[k) ynm&SdwdkY
rSwf,lukefaomaMumifh BuD; jrwoffh tjzpfodkY
a&mufukef\? csD;rGrf;vnf; csD;rGrf;xkdufukef\}}[k
(rdefY awmfrl\)/

274/ podkY rdefYawmfrlaomf ol<u,fom; od*Fgvonf
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ppum;udk avQmufl -

]]toQifbk&m; (w&m;awmfonf) tvGefESpfoufzG,f
&Sdygay\? toQifbk&m; (w&m;awmf onf)
tvGefESpfoufzG,f &Sdygay\? toQifbk&m;
Oyrmaomfum; arSmufxm;onfudk vSefbdouJh
odkYvnf;aumif;? zHk;vTrf;xm;onfudk
zGifhvSpfbdouJhodkYvnf;aumif;? rsufpdvnfaom oltm;
vrf;rSefudk
ajymMum;bdouJhodkYvnf;aumif;?]rsufpdtjrif&Sdaom
olwdkYonf tqif;wdkYudk jrifMu vdrfhrnf}[k
trdkufarSmifü qDrD;wefaqmifudk
aqmifjybdouJhodkYvnf;aumif; (toQifbk&m;)
ptwlomvQif jrwpGmbk&m;onf rsm;pGmaom
taMumif;jzifh w&m;awmfudk jawmfrlygay\? toQif
bk&m; tuREfkyfonf jrwpGmbk&m;udk udk;uG,f&m[lí
qnf;uyfyg\? w&m;awmfudkvnf; udk;uG,f&m[lí
qnf;uyfyg\? oHCmawmfudkvnf; udk;uG,f&m[lí
qnf;uyfyg\? jrwpGmbk&m; onf tuREkfyfudk ,aeYrSpí
toufxufqHk; (bk&m; w&m; oHCmudk)

udk;uG,fqnf;uyfaom]Oygoum}[k rSwfawmfrlyg}}[lí
(avQmufxm;avownf;)/

&Spfckajrmuf od*Fgvokwf NyD;V

9-tm#mem#d,okwf

yXrtcef;

275/ tuREkfyfonf podkY Mum;emcJh&ygonf -

tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &mZN*dK[fjynf
*dZÑuk#fawmifü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlV xdk tcg
ewfrif;BuD;av;a,mufwdkYonf bDvl;ppfonf
rsm;pGmjzifhvnf;aumif;? *E"ÁAppfonf rsm;pGm
jzifhvnf;aumif;? uk rÇPfpfonf
rsm;pGmjzifhvnf;aumif;? e*g;ppfonf
rsm;pGmjzifhvnf;aumif; NrdKUwHcg;twGif;
t&yfav;rsufESmü udk,f&Hawmfwyfcsxm;í
NrdKUwHcg;teD; t&yfav;rsufESmü wyfaygif;pk
NrdKUapmifhwyfcsxm;í NrdKUwHcg;tjyifbuf
t&yfav;rsufESmü uif;axmufwyfcs xm;í nOfhOD;.,H
vGefNyD;aom oef;acgif,H tcgü
tvGefESpfoufzG,ftqif;&Sdonfjzpfí *dZÑuk#f wpfawmif
vHk;udk xGef;vif;apvsuf jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY
csOf;uyfí jrwpfGmbk&m;udk ½dkaopGm
&Sdcdk;NyD;vQif wpfckaomae&mü xdkifaeukefV

xdkewfwdkYwGif tcsKdUaom ewfwdkYonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;udk &Sdcdk;vsuf wpfckaomae&mü
xdkifae ukef\? tcsKdUaom ewfwdkYonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;ESifhtwl 0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om
Elwfqufajymqdkukef\? 0rf;ajrmufzG,f trSwf&zG,f
pum;udk ajymqdkNyD;vQif wpfckaomae&mü
xdkifaeukefV

tcsKdUaom ewfwdkYonf jrwpfGmbk&m;qDodkY
vufthyfcsDvsuf wpfckaomae&mü xdkifae ukef\?
tcsKdUaom ewfwdkYonf (rdrdwdkY) trnftEG,fudk
ajymMum;í wpfckaomae&mü xdkif aeukef\?
tcsKdUaom ewfwdkYonf wdwfqdwfpGm
wpfckaomae&mü xdkifaeukef\

276/ wpfckaomae&mü xdkifaeNyD;aom
a0ó0Pfewfrif;BuD;onf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; bpum;udk
avQmuf\ -

]]toQifbk&m; jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; rMunfndKaom
wefcdk;BuD;aom bDvl;wdkYonf &Sdygukef\?
toQifbk&m; jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; MunfndKaom
wefcdk;BuD;aom bDvl;wdkYonf &Sdygukef\? toQif
bk&m; jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; rMunfndKaom
wefcdk;tvwfpM;&Sdaom bDvl;wdkYonf &Sdygukef\?
toQif bk&m; jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; MunfndKaom
wefcdk;tvwfpM;&Sdaom bDvl;wdkYonf &Sdygukef\?
toQif bk&m; jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; rMunfndKaom
wefcdk;tedrfhpm;&Sdaom bDvl;wdkYonf &Sdygukef\?
toQif bk&m; jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; MunfndKaom
wefcdk;tedrfhpm;&Sdaom bDvl;wdkYonf &Sdygukef\/
toQif bk&m; rsm;aomtm;jzifh bDvl;wdkYonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; rMunfndKMuygukef/

tb,fhaMumifhqdkaomf jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
toufowfjcif;rS a&SmifMuOfjcif;iSg w&m;udk a[m
awmfri\

ray;aom Opömudk cdk;,ljcif;rS a&SmifMuOfjcif;iSg
w&m;udk a[mawmfri\

umr*kPfwdkYü rSm;aomtm;jzifh usifhjcif;rS
a&SmifMuOfjcif;iSg w&m;udk a[mawmfri\

r[kwfrRsefaom pum;udk ajymjcif;rS
a&SmifMuOfjcif;iSg w&m;udk a[mawmfri\

rl,,pfarhavsmhaMumif;jzpfaoam aot&ufudk
aomufjCIF;rS a&SmifMuOfjCIF;iSg w&m;udk a[m
awmfrlV

toQifbk&m; bDvl;wdkYonf rsm;aomtm;jzifh
toufowjCIF;rS ra&SmifMuOfMuukef? ray;aom
Opömudk cdk;,ljCIF;rS ra&SmifMuOfMuukef?
umr*kPfwdkYü rSm;aomtm;jzifh usifhCIF;rS ra&Smif
MuOfMuukef? r[kwfrRsefaom pum;udkajymjCIF;rS
ra&SmifMuOfMuukef? rl,,pfarhavsmhaMumif;
jzpfhaom aot&ufudk aomufjCIF;rS
ra&SmifMuOfMuukef? xdkewfbDvl;wdkYonf
xdkw&m;awmfudk rESpf ouf rjrwfEdk;Muyg/

toQifbk&m; jrwpfGmbk&m;\ wyfnhwdkYonf
toHenf;ukefaom jynf&GmwGefoH r&Sdukefaom
vlwdkY\ taiGUtouv uif;ukefaom vlwdkY\
vQKdU0Sufaom trludk jyKjCIF;iSg xdkufukefaom udef;
atmif;í aejCIF;iSg avsmufywfukefaom a0;uGmaom
awmausmif;wdkYudk rSD0JaexdkifygukefV xdk
ausmif;wdkYü aeaom wefcdk;BuD;aom bDvl;wdkYonf
&SdygukefV tMuifbDvl;wdkYonf jrwpfGm bk&m;\
omoemawmfü rMunfndKukef? xdkbDvl;wdkYudk
MunfndKap&ef jrwpfGmbk&m;onf tm#mem
#d,rnfaom y&dwft&Htwm;udk &[ef;a,musfm;
&[ef;rdef;r Oygouma,musfm; Oygodum rdef;rwdkY\
tumtuG,f tapmifhta&Smuf jzpfjCIF;iSg
oifay;awmfrylgavmh}}[k (avQmuf\)/

jrwpfGmbk&m;onf qdwfqdwfaejCIF;jzifh
vufcHawmfrlV

xdktcg a0ó0Pfewfrif;BuD;onf jrwpfGmbk&m;\
vufcHawmfrljCIF;udk odí xdktcgü tm#mem#d,rnfaom
ptapmifhta&Smuf (*gxm) udk &GwfqdkavQmufxm;V

277/ pu©Kig;yg;&Sdawmfrlaom bkef;usufoa&ESifh
jynfhpHkawmfrlaom 0dyóD jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;

tuREkfy\ &Sdcdk;jcif;onf jzpfygapownf;?
owå0gtm;vHk;udk oem;awmfrlwwfaom
odcDjrwfpGmbk&m;tm;vnf; tuREkfy\ &Sdcdk;jcif;onf
jzpf ygapownf;/

udavomudk pifMu,fapNyD;aom NcdK;jcHaom
tusifh&Sdawmfrlaom a0óbl jrwfpGmbk&m;tm;
tuREkfy\ &Sdcdk;jcif;onf jzpfygapownf;?
rm&fppfonfudk zsufqD;wwfaom
uukoefjrwfpGmbk&m;tm; tuREkfy\ &Sdcdk;jcif;onf
jzpfyg apownf;/

raumif;rludk tyjyKawmfrlNyD;aom
usifhoHk;NyD;aom r*³/₄jA[®p&d,&Sdawmfrlaom
aumPm*Hk jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; tuREkfy\
&Sdcdk;jcif;onf jzpfygapownf;? tcg cyfodrf;
0drkwådig;yg;\ tpGrf;jzifh vGwfajrmufawmfrlaom
uóyjrwpGmbk&m; tm; tuREkfy\ &Sdcdk;jcif;onf
jzpfygapownf;/

tMuifomuD0ifrif;om; jzpfawmfrlaom
jrwfpGmbk&m;onf qif;&Jcyfodrf;udk
y,fazsmufwwfaom btm#mem#d,
y&dwfw&m;awmfudk a[mawmfrl\? udk,f awmfrS
xGufaom a&mifjcnf&Sdawmfrlaom bkef;usufoa&ESifh
jynfhpHkawmfrlaom omuD0ifrif;om; jzpfawmfrlaom
xdk (a*gwr) jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; tuREkfy\
&Sdcdk;jcif;onf jzpfygapownf;/

avmuü udavom Nidrf;awmfrlukefNyD;aom tMuif
(0dyóD paom) jrwfpGm bk&m;wdkYonf
(tvHk;pHkaom w&m;wdkYudk)[kwfrSefpGm
odjrirawmfrlukef\? xdk jrwfpGmbk&m;wdkYonf
ukef;pum;udk rqdkukef? BuD;jrwfawmfrlukef\
aMumuf &GHUjcif; uif;awmfrlukef\

ewf vlwdkY\ tusKd;pD;yGm;udk
aqmifawmfrlwwfaom todÓPf]0dZÆm}

tusifh]p&P}w&m;wdkYESif jynfhphKawmfrlaom
BuD;jrwfawmfrlaom aMumuf&GHUjcif;uif; awmfrlaom
tMuif a*gwrjrwfpGmbk&m;ukd (ewf vlwdkYonf)
&Sdcdk;Muukef\? (xdka*gwr
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm;vnf;aumif;? xdk0dyóDpaom
jrwfpGmbk&m;wdkYtm; vnf;aumif; tuREkfyf\
&Sdcdk;jcif;onf jzpfygapownf;)/

278/ tMuift&yfrS tvGefxGef;vif;awmufyaom
BuD;us,faom t0ef;&Sdaom aerif;onf xGufvm\?
tMuifaeYtzdkYü aerif;xGufvmonf&Sdaomf
nOfhonfvnf; uG,faysmuf\? tMuifaeYtzdkYü
aexGufvmonf&Sdaomf aeY[lí qdktyfV

xdkaexGuf&mt&yfü jrpfbuD; jrpfi,fwdkYrS
ouf0ifaom a&&Sdaom pD;oGm;aom eupGmaom
a&txkonfvnf; &Sd\? xdkaexGuf&mt&yfu a&txkudk
jrpfbuD; jrpfi,fwdkYrS ouf0ifaom a&&Sdaom
ork'´&m[lí (vlwdkY) odygukefV

bpnf;a0;&mt&yfrS xdk&yfonf ta&SUt&yf rnf\?
rsm;aom tjcHt&H &Sdaom *E"AAewfwdkYudk
tpdk;&aom trnftm;jzifh "w&|[kac:aom ewfrif; BuD;onf
tMuift&yfudk apmifh\? xdk&yfudk vlwdkYonf
ta&SUt&yf[k ac:yg ukef\? xdk"w&| ewfrif;BuD;onf
*E"AAewfwdkY jcH&Hvsuf uckefoDqdkyGjwdkYjzifh
arGUavsmfV

xdk"w&|ewfrif;BuD;\ om;wdkYonf rsm;ygukef\?
trnfcsif;wlukef\k tuREkfyfonf Mum;&zI;yg\?
udk;usdyfwpfa,muf &Sdyg\? £E´trnf &Sdygukef\?
cGeftm;BuD;ygukefV

xdkom;wdkYonfvnf; opö mav;yg;udk odawmfrlaom
aerif;\ taqGjzpfawmf rlaom BuD;jrwfawmfrlaom
aMumuf&GHUjcif;uif;awmfrlaom jrwfpGmbk&m;udk
jrifaomf ta0;uyifvQif &Sdcdk;ygukefV

a,musfm;tmZmenfjzpfawmfrlaom jrwpGmbk&m;
toQifbk&m;tm; (tuREkfyf wdkYonf) &Sdcdk;ygukef\
a,musfm;jrwfjzpfawmfrlaom jrwpGmbk&m; toQif
bk&m;tm; (tuREkfyfwdkYonf) &Sdcdk;ygukef\
(toQifbk&m;onf) oAÁnKwÓPf awmfjzifh
(owå0gtm;vHk;udk) ½IMunfhawmfrlay\[k qdkí
ewfwdkYonfvnf; xdk toQifbk&m;udk &Sdcdk;ygukefV

]oifwdkYonf rm&fig;yg;udk atmifawmfrlaom
a*gwrjrwpGmbk&m;udk &Sdcdk; ukefoavm}} [laom
xdktar;pum;udk rjywfMum;&ygukef\
xdkYaMumifh]]rm&f ig;yg;udk atmifawmfrlaom
a*gwrjrwpGmbk&m;udk igwdkY &Sdcdk;ukef\}}
[kqdkyg ukef\? todÓPf]0dZÆm} tusifh]p&P}
w&m;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkawmfrlaom opöm av;yg;udk
odawmfrlaom a*gwrjrwpGmbk&m;udk
tuREkfyfwdkYonf &Sdcdk;ygukefV

279/ aoNyD;olwdkYudkvnf;aumif;
ukef;pum;ajymolwdkYudkvnf;aumif; vQKdU
0Sufaomtrl jyKolwdkYudkvnf;aumif;
(wHpdk;pm;olwdkYudkvnf;aumif;) olU
toufowfavh&SdolwdkYudkvnf;aumif;
tvdkBuD;olwdkYudkvnf;aumif; cdk;olwdkYudk
vnf;aumif; Murf;wrf;aomtrl jyKolwdkYudkvnf;aumif;
tMuift&yfrsufESm tzdkYjzifh (xkwfavukefavmh [lí)
qdktyfukefV

ppnf;a0;&mt&yfrS xdkt&yfonf awmift&yf rnfyg\
rsm;aom tjcHt&H &Sdaom uk rÇPfewfwdkYudk
tpdk;&aom trnftm;jzifh 0d½IV\$[kac:aom ewfrif;
BuD;onf tMuift&yfudk apmifh\? xdkt&yfudk
vlwdkYonf awmift&yf[lí ac: ygukef\
xdk0d½IV\$ewfrif;BuD;onf uk rÇPfewfwdkY jch&Hvsuf
uckefoDqdkyGjwdkYjzifh arGUavsmfV

xdk0d¹/₂IV\$ewfrif;\ om;wdkYonf rsm;ygukef\?
trnfcsif; wlukef\[k tuREkfyf onf Mum;&zI;yg\?
udk;usdyfwpfa,muf &Sdyg\? £E´trnf &Sdygukef\
cGeftm; BuD;ygukefV

xdkom;wdkYonfvnf; opö mav;yg;udk odawmfrlaom
aerif;\ taqGjzpf awmfrlaom BuD;jrwfawmfrlaom
aMumuf&GHUjcif;uif;awmfrlaom jrwfpGmbk&m;udk
jrifaomf ta0;uyifvQif &Sdcdk;ygukefV

a,musfm;tmZmenfjzpfawmfrlaom jrwfpGmbk&m;
toQifbk&m;tm; (tuREkfyf wdkYonf) &Sdcdk;ygukef\
a,musfm;jrwfjzpfawmfrlaom jrwfpGmbk&m; toQif
bk&m;tm; (tuREkfyfwdkYonf) &Sdcdk;ygukef\
(toQifbk&m;onf) oAÁnKwÓPf awmfjzifh
(owå0gtm;vHk;udk)h¹/₂IMunfhawmfrlay\[k qdkí
ewfwdkYonfvnf; xdk toQifbk&m;udk &Sdcdk;ygukefV

]joifwdkYonf rm&fig;yg;udk atmifawmfrlaom
a*gwrjrwfpGmbk&m;udk &Sdcdk; ukefoavm}}[laom
xdktar;pum;udk rjywfMum;&ygukef\
xdkYaMumifh]]rm&f ig;yg;udk atmifawmfrlaom
a*gwrjrwfpGmbk&m;udk igwdkY&Sdcdk;ukef\}}[k
qdkMuyg ukef\? todÓPf]0dZÆm} tusifh]p&P}
w&m;wdkYESifh jynfhphKawmfrlaom opöm av;yg;udk
odawmfrlaom a*gwrjrwfpGmbk&m;udk
tuREkfyfwdkYonf &Sdckd;ygukefV

280/ tMuift&yfü tvGefxGef;vif;awmufyaom
BuD;us,faom t0ef;&Sdaom aerif;onf 0if\? tMuift&yfü
ae0ifoGm;onf&Sdaomf aeYonfvnf; uG,faysmuf\
tMuifae0ifoGm;onf&Sdaomf nOfh[lí qdktyfV

ae0if&mt&yfü jrpfbuD;jrpfi,fwdkYrS ouf0ifaom
a&&Sdaom eufpGmaom a&txkonfvnf; &Sd\
xdkae0if&mt&yfu xdka&txkudk jrpfbuD;jrpfi,fwdkYrS
ouf0ifaom a&&Sdaom ork'´&m[lí (vlwdkY) odygukefV

bpnf;a0;&mt&yfrS xdk&yfonf taemuft&yf rnf\?
rsm;aom tjcH t&H&Sdaom ewfe*g;wdkYudk
tpdk;&aom trnftm;jzifh 0d½lyu©[kac:aom ewf
rif;BuD;onf tMuift&yfudk apmifh\? xdk&yfudk
vlwdkYonf taemuft&yf[lí ac:ygukef\?
xdk0d½lyu©ewfrif;BuD;onf e*g;wdkY jch&Hvsuf
uckefoDqdkyGJwdkYjzifh arGUavsmfV

0d½lyu©ewfrif;BuD;\ om;wdkYonf rsm;ygukef\?
trnfcsif; wlukef\[k tuREkfyfonf Mum;&zl;yg\?
udk;usdyfwfpa,muf &Sdyg\? £E´trnf &Sdygukef\?
cGeftm;BuD;ygukefV

xdkom;wdkYonfvnf; opö mav;yg;udk odawmfraom
aerif;\ taqG jzpfawmfraom BuD;jrwfawmfraom
aMumuf&GHUjcif;uif;awmfraom jrwfpGmbk&m; udk
jrifaomf ta0;uyifvQif &Sdcdk;ygukefV

a,musfm;tmZmenfjzpfawmfraom jrwfpGmbk&m;
toQifbk&m;tm; (tuREkfyf wdkYonf) &Sdcdk;ygukef\?
a,musfm;jrwfjzpfawmfraom jrwfpGmbk&m; toQif
bk&m;tm; (tuREkfyfwdkYonf) &Sdcdk;ygukef\?
(toQifbk&m;onf) oAÁnKwÓPf awmfjzifh
(owå0gtm;vHk;udk) ½IMunfhawmfrray\[k qdkí
ewfwdkYonfvnf; xdktoQifbk&m;udk &Sdcdk;ygukefV

]joifwdkYonf rm&fig;yg;udk atmifawmfraom
a*gwrjrwfpGmbk&m;udk &Sdcdk;ukef oavm}} [laom
xdktar;pum;udk rjywfMum;&ygukef\?
xdkYaMumifh]]rm&fig;yg; udk atmifawmfraom
a*gwrjrwfpGmbk&m;udk igwdkY &Sdcdk;ukef\}}[k
qdkygukef\? todÓPf]0dZÆm} tusifh]p&P}
w&m;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkawmfraom opö mav;yg;udk
odawmfraom a*gwrjrwfpGmbk&m;udk
tuREkfyfwdkYonf &Sdcdk;ygukefV

281/ tMuift&yfrsufESmü Owå&uk½krnfaom
ajrmufuRef;onf &Sd\? jrif;rkd&f awmifonf

a&Ta&mifawmuf\? xdkajrmufuRef;ü jzpfukefaom
vlwdkYonf ig\ Opöm[k pGJvrf;jcif; r&SdMuukef? ig\
r,m;[k odrf;ydkufjcif; r&SdMuukef/

xdkajrmufuRef;olwdkYonf rsKd;aphudk
rpdkufysKd;ukef? xGefwHk;wdkYudk (v,fodkY)
raqmifukef? (rxGefr,ufaom v,fjyifü) tvdkvdkaygufaom
oav;qefudk pm;ukefV

qefuGJzGJr&Sdaom pifMu,faom aumif;aom
teHUvdlifaom qefoD;udk xrif; tdk;ü csufí
xdkxrif;tdk;rS xrif;udkomvQif pm;ukefV

(xdkajrmufuRef;ü a0ó0Pfewfrif;BuD;\
tjcHt&HwdkYonf) EGm;udk jrif;,mOf uJhodkY
jyKvsufht&yf&yfodkY vSnfhvnfoGm;vmMuukef\
EGm;rS wpyfg;aom om;aumifudk jrif;,mOfuJhodkY
jyKvsuf t&yf&yfodkY vSnfhvnfoGm;vmMuukefV

rdef;rudk ,mOfjyKvsuf t&yf&yfodkY
vSnfhvnfoGm;vmMuukef\? a,musfm;udk ,mOfjyKvsuf
t&yf&yfodkY vSnfhvnfoGm;vmMuukefV

vHkrysKdudk ,mOfjyKvsuf t&yf&yfodkY
vSnfhvnfoGm;vmMuukef\? vkvifysKdudk ,mOf jyKvsuf
t&yf&yfodkY vSnfhvnfoGm;vmMuukefV

xdka0ó0Pfewfrif;BuD;\ tvkyftauR;wdkYonf
xdk,mOfwdkYudk pD;ukefvsuf t&yfrsufESm
tvHk;pHkwdkYodkY vSnfhvnfoGm;vmMuukefV

rsm;aom tjcHt&H&Sdaom a0ó0Pfewfrif;BuD;tm;
qif,mOf jrif;,mOf ewfüjzpfaom ,mOfonf jzpfay:vm\
jymom'fxrf;pifwdkYonfvnf; jzpfay: vmukefV

xdka0ó0Pfewfrif;BuD;tm; aumif;uifü aumif;pGm
zefqif;tyfukefaom tm#m em#NrdKU?
ukodem#NrdKU? y&ukodem#NrdKU?
em#ok&d,NrdKU? y&ukod#em#NrdKU wdkYonfvnf;
&SdukefV

ajrmuft&yfü uod0EÅNrdKU? ZaemCNrdKU&Sd\?
xdkrSwpfig; e0e0kwd,NrdKU? trÁ&
trÁ&0wd,NrdKUonf &Sd\? tmVurE´mrnfaom
NrdKUum; rif;aejynf jzpfV

toQifbk&m; uka0&ewfrif;BuD;tm; OdomPmrnfaom
rif;aejynfonf &Sdyg\? xdkYaMumifh
uka0&ewfrif;BuD;udk a0ó0Pfewfrif;BuD;[k qdktyfygV

tMuifbDvl;wdkYonf (owif;pum;udk) toD;toD;
&SmrSD;pkaqmif;vsuf (xdk a0ó0Pfewfrif;BuD;tm;)
jyoajymMum;ukef\? xdkbDvl;wdkYonfum; wawm vm?
wwåvm? wawmwvm? MoZod? awZod? wawmZod?
ol&? &mZm? t&d\? aerdwdkYwnf;/

xdkt&yfü "&PDrnfaom av;axmifha&uefBuD;onfvnf;
&Sdyg\? tMuif av;axmifhuefBuD;rS (a&udk ,lí)
rdk;wdkYonf &Gmygukef\? (rdk;&Gmvwfaomf) tMuif
av;axmifha&uefBuD;rS rdk;a&a[mif;wdkYonf
vQHxGufygukef\? xdkav; axmifha&uefBuD; teD;ü
omv0wDrnfaom &wemr@yfonfvnf; &SdygV

tMuift&yfü bDvl;wdkYonf pnf;a0;ygukef\? xdkt&yfü
tjrJwrf; oD;yGifhaom opfyifBuD;rsm; &Sdygukef\?
trsKd;rsKd;aom iSuftkyfwdkY\ ysHoef;vSnfhvnf
jcif;wdkhjzifh >yrf;vsuf &Sdygukef\? toHomaom
Oa'gif; BudK;MumESifh OMoiSuf ponfwdkYonf
jrnfwGef a<u;aMumfMuygukefV

pav;axmifha&uefBuD;ü]]touf&Snfygap?
touf&Snfygap}}[k jrnfwrf;aom (ZD0Zdk;) iSufOH
&Sdyg\? xdkrSwpfig;]]Oa|[d pdwå? Oa|[d pdwå}}[k
jrnfaom iSufwdkYvnf; &Sdygukef\? awmMuuf
a&TykpGefvHk;wdkYvnf; &Sdygukef\? Mumawmü
aygu©&omwurnfaom iSufwdkYvnf; &SdygukefV

pav;axmifha&uefBuD;ü aus;omvdumwdkY\
jrnfoHrsm;vnf; &Sdygukef\? vl\ rsufESmuJhodkY

rsufESm&Sdaom wkwxmufiSufwdkYvnf;
&Sdygukel? uka0& ewfrif;\ Mumy'kr®mtdkifjzpfaom
xdk"&PDa&uefBuD;onf tcgcyfodrf; wifh w,fygV

xdk&yfonf ppnf;a0;&m t&yfrS ajrmuft&yf rnf?
rsm;aom tjch t&H&Sdaom bDvl;wdkYudk tpdk;&aom
trnftm;jzifh uka0&[k ac:aom ewf rif;BuD;onf
tMuift&yfudk apmifh\? xdk&yfudk vlwdkYonf
ajrmuft&yf[k ac:ygukef\? xdkuka0& ewfrif;BuD;onf
bDvl;wdkY jch&Hvsuf uckefoDqdkyGjwdkYjzifh
arGUavsmfV

xdkuka0&ewfrif;BuD;\ om;wdkYonf rsm;ukef?
trnfcsif; wlukef\[k tuREkfyfonfhMum;&zl;yg?
udk;usdyfwpfa,muf &Sdyg\? £E'trnf &Sdygukel?
cGeftm;BuD;ygukefV

xdkom;wdkYonfvnf; opöma;yg;udk odawmfrlaom
aerif;\ taqGjzpf awmfrlaom BuD;jrwfawmfrlaom
aMumuf&GHUjcif;uif;awmfrlaom xdkjrwfpGmbk&m;
udk jrifaomf ta0;uyifvQif &Sdcck;ygukefV

a,musfm;tmZmenfjzpfawmfrlaom jrwfpGmbk&m;
toQifbk&m;tm; (tuREkfyf wdkYonf) &Sdcck;ygukef?
a,musfm;jrwfjzpfawmfrlaom jrwfpGmbk&m; toQif
bk&m;tm; (tuREkfyfwdkYonf) &Sdcck;ygukef?
(toQifbk&m;onf) oAÁnKwÓPf awmfjzifh
(owå0gtm;vHk;udk) ½IMunfhawmfrlay\[k qdkí
ewfwdkYonfvnf; xdk toQifbk&m;udk &Sdcck;ygukefV

]oifwdkYonf rm&fig;yg;udk atmifawmfrlaom
a*gwrjrwfpGmbk&m;udk &Sdcck; ukefoavm}} [laom
xdktar;pum;udk rjywfMum;&ygukef?
xdkYaMumifh]rm&f ig;yg;udk atmifawmfrlaom
a*gwrjrwfpGmbk&m;udk igwdkY &Sdcck;ukef\}}[k
qdkyg ukef? todÓPf]0dZÆm} tusifh]p&P}
w&m;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkawmfrlaom opöm av;yg;udk
odawmfrlaom a*gwrjrwfpGmbk&m;udk

tuREkfyfwdkYonf &Sdckd;ygukef\[k
(&GwfqdkavQmufxm;\\)/

toQifbk&m; ptm#mem#d, y&dwft&Htwm;onf
&[ef;a,musfm; &[ef; rdef;r Oygouma,musfm;
Oygodumrdef;rwdkY\ tumtuG,f tapmifhta&Smuf
jzpfjcf;iSg ryifyef; rqif;&Jjcf;iSg jzpfygv

282/ toQifbk&m; wfpfHkwpfa,mufaom
&[ef;a,musfm;onfvnf;aumif;? &[ef;rdef;r
onfvnf;aumif;? Oygouma,musfm;onfvnf;aumif;?
Oygodumrdef;ronfvnf;aumif;? ptm#mem#d,
y&dwft&Htwm;udk aumif;pGm oif,ltyfaomf
jynfhpHkpGm tzezfefavhvmtyaomf vlr[kwfaom
bDvl;onfvnf;aumif;? bDvl;ronfvnf;aumif;?
bDvl;uav;onfvnf;aumif;? bDvl;ruav;onfvnf;aumif;?
bDvl;trwfBuD;onfvnf;aumif;? tjcHt&HbDvl;onfvnf;
aumif;? tvkyftauR;bDvl;onfvnf;aumif;?
*E`AAewfonfvnf;aumif;? \*E`AAewforD;onf vnf;aumif;?
*E`AAewfuav;onfvnf;aumif;?
*E`AAewforD;uav;onfvnf;aumif;? \*E`AA
trwfBuD;onfvnf;aumif;? tjcHt&H*E`AAonfvnf;aumif;?
tvkyftauR;*E`AAonfvnf;aumif;? uk rÇPfonfvnf;aumif;?
uk rÇPfronfvnf;aumif;? uk rÇPfuav;onfvnf;aumif;? uk
rÇPfr uav;onfvnf;aumif;? uk
rÇPfrtrwfBuD;onfvnf;aumif;? tjcHt&Huk
rÇPfonfvnf;aumif;? tvkyftauR;uk rÇPfonfvnf;aumif;?
e*g;onfvnf;aumif;? e*g;ronfvnf;aumif;? e*g;
uav;onfvnf;aumif;? e*g;ruav;onfvnf;aumif;?
e*g;trwfBuD;onfvnf;aumif;? tjcH t&H
e*g;onfvnf;aumif;? tvkyftauR;e*g;onfvnf;aumif;?
zsufqD;vdkaom pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí
&[ef;a,musfm;udkaomfvnf;aumif;?
&[ef;rdef;rudkaomfvnf;aumif;?
Oygouma,musfm;udkaomf vnf;aumif;?
Oygodumrdef;rudkaomfvnf;aumif; oGm;aepOf vdkufí

oGm;jim;tHh? &yfaepOf uyf í &yfjim;tHh? xdkifaepOf
uyfí xdkifjim;tHh? tdyfaepOf uyfí tdyfjim;tHh?
toQifbk&m; pbDvl; onf &GmwdkYüvnf;aumif;?
ed*Hk;wdkYüvnf;aumif;?

t¹/₂dktaojyKjCIF;udkvnf;aumif;? tav; tjrwf
jyKjCIF;udkvnf;aumif; r&&m/ toQifbk&m; pbDvl;onf
tmVurE´m rif;aejynfü Adrmeftdrf&m udkvnf;aumif;?
tjrJaejCIF;udkvnf;aumif; r&&m/ toQifbk&m; pbDvl;onf
bDvl;wdkY tPnf; ta0;odkY wufcGifhudk r&&m/
toQifbk&m; xdkbDvl;udk tjcm;bDvl;rsm;u
orD; ,laqmifí vufxyfjCIF; orD;ay;í vufxyfjCIF;udkvnf;
rjyKukef&m/ toQifbk&m; xdkbDvl;udk tjcm;bDvl;
rsm;u (rsufvHk;jyL;ol oGm;acgol ponfjzifh)
udk,fESifhpyfukefaom bDvl;wdkY\ qJa&;jCIF;
rsKd;pHkwdkYjzifh qJa&;vnf; qJa&;ukef&m\
toQifbk&m; xdkbDvl;udk tjcm;bDvl;rsm;u ol\
OD;acgif;ü oHcGufvGwfudk arSmufxm;vnf;
arSmufxm;ukef&m\
toQifbk&m; xdkbDvl;udk
tjcm;bDvl;rsm;u xdkbDvl;\ OD;acgif;udk
ckepfpdwfrlvnf; cGJukef&m\
toQifbk&m; trsufa'goBuD;ukefaom
aESmifh,Sufwwfukefaom ESdyfpufwwfukefaom
bDvl;wdkYonf &Sdygukef\ xdkbDvl;wdkYonf
ewfrif;BuD;wdkY\ (pum;udk) rem,lMuygukef?
ewfrif;BuD; wdkY\ bDvl; ppfolBuD;wdkY\ (pum;udk)
rem,lMuygukef? ewfrif;BuD;wdkY\
bDvl;ppfolBuD;wdkY\ rif;csif;wdkY\ (pum;udk)
rem,lMuygukef/ toQifbk&m; xdkbDvl;wdkYudk
tjcm;bDvl;rsm;u ewfrif;BuD;wdkY\ qefYusifbuf
&efolwdkY[lí qdktyfygukef\
toQifbk&m; Oyrmtm;jzifh r*"wdkif;udk tPdk;&aom
rif;BuD;\ EdkifiHü cdK;olBuD;wdkY &Sdygukef\
xdKcdK;olBuD;wdkYonf r*"wdkif;udk tPdk;&aom
rif;BuD;\ (pum;udk) rem,lMuygukef? r*"wdkif;udk

tpdk;&aom rif;BuD;\ ppfolBuD;wdkY\ (pum;udk)
rem,lMuygukef? r*"wdkif;udk tpdk;&aom rif;BuD;\
ppfolBuD;wdkY\ rif;csif;wdkY\ (pum;udk)
rem,lMuygukef/ toQifbk&m; xdkcdk;ol BuD;wdkYudk
r*"wdkif;udk tpdk;&aom rif;BuD;\ qefYusifbuf
&efolwdkY[lí qdktyfygukefV/ toQif bk&m; ptwl
trsufa'goBuD;ukefaom aESmifh,Sufwwfukefaom
ESdyfpufwwfukefaom bDvl; wdkYonf &SdygukefV/
xdkbDvl;wdkYonf ewfrif;BuD;wdkY\ (pum;udk)
rem,lMuygukef? ewfrif;BuD; wdkY\
bDvl;ppfolBuD;wdkY\ (pum;udk) rem,lMuygukef?
ewfrif;BuD;wdkY\ bDvl;ppfolBuD;wdkY\ rif;csif;wdkY\
(pum;udk) rem,lMuygukef/ toQifbk&m;
xdkbDvl;wdkYudk tjcm;bDvl;wdkYu ewfrif;BuD;wdkY\
qefYusifbuf &efolwdkY[lí qdktyfygukefV

toQifbk&m; wfpfHkwpfa,mufaom
bDvl;onfvnf;aumif;? bDvl;ronfvnf;aumif;/y/
*E"AAewfonfvnf;aumif;?
*E"AAewforD;onfvnf;aumif;/y/ uk rÇPfonfvnf;aumif;?
ukrÇPfr onfvnf;aumif;/y/ e*g;onfvnf;aumif;?
e*g;ronfvnf;aumif;? e*g;uav;onfvnf;aumif;?
e*g;ruav;onfvnf;aumif;? e*g;trwfBuD;onfvnf;aumif;?
tjchT&He*g;onfvnf;aumif;?
tvkyftauR;e*g;onfvnf;aumif;? zsufqD;vdkaom
pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí &[ef;a,musfm;udkaomfvnf;aumif;?
&[ef;rdef;rudkaomfvnf;aumif;?
Oygouma,musfm;udkaomfvnf;aumif;
Oygodumrdef;rudkaomfvnf;aumif; oGm;aepOf vdkufí
oGm;jim;tHh? &yfaepOf uyfí &yfjim;tHh? xdkifaepOf
uyfí xdkifjim;tHh? tdyfaepOf uyfí tdyfjim;tHh?
pewfrsm; bDvl;rsm; pewfBuD;rsm; bDvl;BuD;rsm;
ppfolBuD;rsm; ppfr[maoemywdBuD;rsm;wdkYudk
odaptyf wdkifwef;tyf ajymMum;tyf\?]]pbDvl;onf
poludk zrf;pm;\? pbDvl;onf yl;0if\? pbDvl;onf

ESdyfpuf\? bbDvl;onf n\$Of;qj\? bbDvl;onf qif;&Jap\?
bbDvl;onf yifyef; ap\? bbDvl;onf rvTwfvdk}}[k
(odaptyf wdkifwef;tyf ajymMum;tyf\)/

283/ tb,frnfaom ewfrsm; bDvl;rsm; ewfBuD;rsm;
bDvl;BuD;rsm; ppfolBuD;rsm;
ppfr[maoemywdBuD;rsm;wdkYudk odaptyfoenf;[lrl -

£E´ç aomrç 0½kPç bm&'GgZç yZmyw dç pE´eç
umrao|ç udEéKC@Kç ed*@K/

yem'ç Moyrnç ewfwdkYwref rmwvdç *E¨AÁ awmifü
aeukefaom pdwå aoeç eaVm&mZmç Zaeob/

omwm*d&ç a[rm0wç ykPÖuç u&wd,ç *kVç od0uç
rkpvdE´ç a0ómrđwåç ,k*E¨&/

a*gygvç okyÜa&m"ç [d&dç aewådç rE´d,/

ylömv p@ç tmV0uç yZÆKEéç okreç okrkcc ¨drkcc
rPdç rmPd0&ç 'DC[laom bDvl;rsm;hewfrsm;ESifhwuG
ao&DouewfwdkYwnf;/

pewfrsm; bDvl;rsm; ewfBuD;rsm; bDvl;BuD;rsm;
bDvl;ppfolBuD;rsm; ppfr[m aoemywd
BuD;rsm;wdkYudk odaptyf wdkifwef;tyf
ajymMum;tyf\?]]bbDvl;onf poludk zrf;pm;\?
bbDvl;onf yl;0if\? bbDvl;onf ESdyfpuf\? bbDvl;onf
n\$Of;qj\? bbDvl;onf qif;&J ap\? bbDvl;onf yifyef; ap\?
bbDvl;onf rvTwfvdk}}[k (odaptyf wdkifwef;tyf ajym
Mum;tyf\)/

toQifbk&m; ptm#mem#d, y&dwft&Htwm;onf
&[ef;a,musfm; &[ef;rdef;r Oygoum
a,musfm;Oygodumrdef;rwdkY\ tumtuG,f
tapmifhta&SmuftvdkYiSg ryifyef; rqif;&Jjcif;iSg csrf;
ompGm ae&jcif;iSg jzpfygV

toQifbk&m; ,cktcg tuREkfyfwdkYonf
oGm;ygukeftHh? tuREkfyfwdkYonf udpörsm;ygukef\
tuREkfyfwdkYonf jyKzG,frsm;ygukef\[k (avQmufxm;)/

ewfrif;BuD;wdkY ,cktcgü oGm;&ef tcsdefudk
oifwdkY odukef\ (oGm;&efrSm oifwdkY\ tvdk
twkdif;yif jzpf\)[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

284/ xdktcg ewfrif;BuD;av;a,mufwdkYonf ae&mrS
xum jrwpGmbk&m;udk &Sdcdk;vsuf t¹/₂dktaojyKí
xdkt&yfüyif uG,fukef\ xdkewfwdkYwGif tcsKdUaom
ewfwdkYonf ae&mrSxí jrwpGmbk&m;udk
¹/₂dkaopGm &Sdcdk;vsuf t¹/₂dktaojyKí xdk&yfüyif
uG,fukef\ tcsKdUaom ewfwdkY onf
jrwpGmbk&m;ESifhtwl 0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om
Elwfqufajymqdkukef\? 0rf;ajrmufzG,f trSwf&zG,f
pum;udk ajymqdkNyD;í xdkxdk t&yfüyif uG,fukef\
tcsKdUaom ewfwdkYonf jrwpGmbk&m;qDodkY
vuftkyfcsDrdk;&Sdcdk;vsuf xdk&yfüyif uG,fukef\
tcsKdUaom ewfwdkYonf (rdrdwdkY) trnf tEG,f udk
ajymMum;í xdk&yfüyif uG,fukef\ tcsKdUaom
ewfwdkYonf wdwfqdwfpGm xdk&yfüyif uG,fukef\

yXrtcef; NyD;V

'kwd,tcef;

285/ xdktcg jrwpGmbk&m;onf
xdknOfhvGefaomtcg &[ef;wdkYudk rdefYawmfrl\ -

&[ef;wdkY pnOfhü ewfrif;BuD;av;a,mufwdkYonf
bDvl;ppfonfrsm;pGmwdkYjzifhvnf;aumif;?
*E" AAppfonfrsm;pGmwdkYjzifhvnf;aumif;?
ukrÇPppfonfrsm;pGmwdkYjzifhvnf;aumif;?
e*g;ppfonf rsm;pGmwdkYjzifhvnf;aumif;
NrdKUwHcg;twGif; t&yfav;rsufESmü udk,f&Hawmfwyf

csxm;í NrdKUwHcg; teD; t&yfav;rsufESmü
wyfaygif;pkNrdKUapmifhwyf csxm;í
NrdKUwHcg;tjyifbuf t&yfav; rsufESmü uif;apmifhfwyf
csxm;í nOfhOD;;H vGefNyD;aom oef;acgif,Htcgü
tvGefESpfoufzG,f tqif;&Sdonfjzpfí
*dZÑuk#fwpfawmifvHk;udk xGef;vif;apvsuf
ighxHodkY csOf;uyfí ighudk ½dkaopGm &Sdcdk;vsuf
wpfckaom t&yfü xdkifaeukef\

&[ef;wdkY xdkewfwdkYwGif tcsKdUaom
ewfwdkYonf ighudk &Sdcdk;vsuf wpfckaom t&yfü
xdkif aeukef\? t csKdUaom ewfwdkYonf igESifh twl
0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om Elwfqufajymqdkukef\? 0rf;
ajrmufzG,f trSwf&zG,f pum;udk ajymqdkNyD;vQif
wpfckaomae&müxdkif aeukef\? tcsKdUaom
ewfwdkYonf ighqDodkY vuftkyfcsDvsuf
wpfckaomae&mü xdkifaeukef\? tcsKdUaom
ewfwdkYonf (rdrdwdkY) trnftEG,fudk ajymMum;í
wpfckaomae&mü xdkifaeukef\? tcsKdUaom
ewfwdkYonf wdwfqdwfpGm wpfckaomae&mü
xdkifaeukef\

286/ &[ef;wdkY wpfckaomae&mü xdkifaeNyD;aom
a0ó0Pfewfrif;BuD;onf igbk&m;tm; bpum;udk avQmuf\
-

jrwpGmbk&m; jrwpGmbk&m;tm; rMunfndKaom
wefcdk;BuD;aom bDvl;wdkYonf &Sdygukef\
jrwpGmbk&m;/y/ &Sdygukef\? jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
MunfndKukefaom wefcdk;tedrfhpm; bDvl;wdkYonf
&Sdygukef\? jrwpGmbk&m; rsm;aomtm;jzifh
bDvl;wdkYonf jrwpGmbk&m;tm; rMunfndKMuygukef/

tb,fhaMumifhqdkaomf jrwpGmbk&m;
jrwpGmbk&m;onf toufowfjcif;rS a&SmifMuOfjcif;iSg
w&m;a[mawmfrlygVy/ rl;;pfarhavsmhaMumif;jzpfaom
aot&uf aomufjcif;rS a&SmifMuOfjcif;iSg

w&m;a[mawmfrlygV jrwpGmbk&m; bDvl;wdkYonf
rsm;aomtm;jzifh toufowfjCIF;rS
ra&SmifMuOfMuukefonfomwnf;/y/
rl;,,pfarhavsmhaMumif;jzpfaom aot&ufaomufjCIF;rS
ra&SmifMuOfMuukefonfomwnf;? xdkbDvl;wdkYonf
xdkw&m;awmfudk rESpfouf rjrwfEdk;Muygukef/

jrwpGmbk&m;\ wynfhwdkYonf toHenf;ukefaom
jynf&GmwGefoH r&Sdukefaom vlwdkY\
taiGUtoufuif;ukefaom vlwdkY\ vQKdU0Sufaomtrludk
jyKjCIF;iSg xdkufukefaom udef;atmif;í aejCIF;iSg
avsmufywfukefaom a0;uGmaom
awmausmif;wdkYudk rSD0JaexdkifygukefV
xdkausmif;wdkYüaeaom wefcDK;BuD;aom
bDvl;wdkYonf &SdygukefV tMuifbDvl;wdkYonf
jrwpGmbk&m;\ omoemawmfü rMunfndKukef?
xdkbDvl;wdkYudk MunfndKap&ef jrwpGmbk&m;onf
tm#mem#d,rnfaom y&dwft&Htwm;udk
&[ef;a,musfm; &[ef;rdef;r Oygouma,musfm;
Oygodumrdef;rwDKY\ tumtuG,f
tapmifhta&SmufjzpfjCIF;iSg ryifyef;jCIF;iSg
csrf;ompGm ae&jCIF;iSg oifay;awmfrlygavmh[k
(avQmuf)/

&[ef;wdkY igonf qdwfqdwfaejCIF;jzifh vufcHawmfrlV
&[ef;wdkY xdktcg a0ó0Pf ewfrif;BuD;onf ig\
vufcHawmfrljCIF;udk odí xdktcSdefü
tm#mem#d,rnfaom ptapmifhta&Smuf (*gxM) udk
&GwfqdkavQmufxm;V

287/ pu©Kig;yG;&Sdawmfrlaom bkef;usufoa&ESifh
jynfhpHkawmfrlaom 0dyóD jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
tuREkfyf\ &SdcDK;jCIF;onf jzpfygapownf;?
owå0gtm;vHk;udk oem;awmfrlwwfaom
odcDjrwpGmbk&m;tm;vnf; tuREkfyf\ &SdcDK;jCIF;onf
jzpf ygapownf;/

udavomudk pifMu,fapNyD;aom NcdK;jcHaom
tusifh&Sdawmfrlaom a0óbl jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
tuREkfy\ &Sdcdk;jcif;onf jzpfygapownf;?
rm&fppfonfudk zsuqD;wwfaom
uukoefjrwpGmbk&m;tm; tuREkfy\ &Sdcdk;jcif;onf
jzpfygap ownf;/

raumif;rludk tyjyKawmfrlNyD;aom
usifhoHk;NyD;aom r^{*3/4}jA[®p&d,&Sdawmfrlaom
aumPm*Hk jrwpGmbk&m;tm; tuREkfy\
&Sdcdk;jcif;onf jzpfygapownf;? tcg cyfodrf;
Odrkwådig;yg;\ tpGrf;jzifh vGwfajrmufawmfrlaom
uóyjrwpGmbk&m;tm; tuREkfy\ &Sdcdk;jcif;onf
jzpfygapownf;/

tMuif omuD0ifrif;om;jzpfawmfrlaom
jrwpGmbk&m;onf qif;&Jcyfodrf;udk
y,fazsmufwwfaom ptm#mem#d,
y&dww&m;awmfudk a[mawmfrl\? udk,f awmfrS
xGufaom a&mifjcnf&Sdawmfrlaom bkef;usufoa&ESifh
jynfhpHkawmfrlaom omuD0ifrif;om; jzpfawmfrlaom
xdk (a*gwr) jrwpGmbk&m;tm; tuREkfy\
&Sdcdk;jcif;onf jzpfygapownf;/

avmuü udavomNidrf;awmfrlNyD;aom tMuif
(0dyóDpaom) jrwpGmbk&m; wdkYonf
(tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wdkYudk)[kwfrSefpGm
odjrfawmfrlMuukef\? xdkjrwpGm
bk&m;wdkYonfhukef;pum;udk rqdkukef?
BuD;jrwfawmfrlukef\? aMumuf&GHUjcif;
uif;awmfrlukef/

ewf vlwdkYtusKd;pD;yGm;udk
aqmifawmfrlwwfaom todÓPf]0dZÆm}ç
tusifh]p&P}w&m;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkawmfrlaom
BuD;jrwfawmfrlaom aMumuf&GHUjcif;uif; awmfrlaom
tMuif a*gwrjrwpGmbk&m;ukd (ewf vlwdkYonf)

&Sdcdk;Muukef\?
(xdka*gwrrwfpGmbk&m;tm;vnf;aumif;?
xdk0dyóDpaom jrwpGmbk&m;wdkYtm; vnf;aumif;
tuREkfyf\ &Sdcdk;jcif;onf jzpfygapownf;)/

288/ tMuift&yfrS tvGefxGef;vif;awmufyaom
BuD;us,faom t0ef; &Sdaom aerif;onf xGufvm\?
tMuifaeYtzdkYü aerif;xGufvmonf&Sdaomf
nOfhonfvnf; uG,faysmuf\? tMuifaeYtzdkYü
aexGufvmonf&Sdaomf aeY[lí qdktyfV

xdkaexGuf&mt&yfü jrpfbuD; jrpfi,fwdkYrS
ouf0ifaom a&&Sdaom pD;oGm;aom eupGmaom
a&txkonfvnf; &Sd\? xdkaexGuf&mt&yfu a&txkudk
jrpfbuD; jrpfi,fwdkYrS ouf0ifaom a&&Sdaom
ork'´&m[lí (vlwdkY) odygukefV

ppnf;a0;&mt&yfrS xdkt&yfonf ta&SUt&yf rnf\?
rsm;aom tjchT&H&Sdaom *E"ÁÁewfwdkYudk
tpdk;&aom trnftm;jzifh "w&|[kac:aom ewfrif;BuD; onf
tMuift&yfudk apmifh\? xdkt&yfudk vlwdkYonf
ta&SUt&yf[k ac:yg ukef\? xdk"w&|ewf rif;BuD;onf
*E"ÁÁewfwdkY jch&Hvsuf uckefoDqdkyGJwdkYjzifh
arGUavsmfV

xdk"w&|ewfrif;BuD;\ om;wdkYonf rsm;ygukef\?
trnfcsif; wlukef\[k tuREkfyfonf Mum;&zl;yg\?
udk;usdyfwpa,muf &Sdyg\? £E´trnf &Sdygukef\?
cGeftm;BuD;ygukefV

xdkom;wdkYonfvnf; opö mav;yg;udk odawmfrlaom
aerif;\ taqG jzpfawmfrlaom BuD;jrwfawmfrlaom
aMumuf&GHUjcif;uif;awmfrlaom jrwpGmbk&m; udk
jrifaomf ta0;uyifvQif &Sdcdk;ygukefV

a,musfm;tmZmenfjzpfawmfrlaom jrwpGmbk&m;
toQifbk&m;tm; (tuREkfyf wdkYonf) &Sdcdk;ygukef\?
a,musfm;jrwfjzpfawmfrlaom jrwpGmbk&m; toQif

bk&m;tm; (tuREkfyfwdkYonf) &Sdcdk;ygukef\
(toQifbk&m;onf) oAÁnKwÓPf awmfjzifh
(owå0gtm;vHk;udk) ½IMunfhawmfrlay\[k qdkí
ewfwdkYonfvnf; xdk toQifbk&m;udk &Sdcdk;ygukef\

]oifwdkYonf rm&fig;yg;udk atmifawmfrlaom
a*gwrjrwfpGmbk&m;udk &Sdcdk; ukefoavm}} [laom
xdktar;pum;udk rjywfMum;&ygukef\
xdkYaMumifh]]rm&f ig;yg;udk atmifawmfrlaom
a*gwrjrwfpGmbk&m;udk igwdkY &Sdcdk;ukef\}}[k
qdkyg ukef? todÓPf]0dZÆm}ç tusifh]p&P}
w&m;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkawmfrlaom opöm av;yg;udk
odawmfrlaom a*gwrjrwfpGmbk&m;udk
tuREkfyfwdkYonf &Sdcdk;ygukef\

289/ aoNyD;olwdkYudkvnf;aumif;?
ukef;pum;ajymolwdkYudkvnf;aumif;? vQKdU
0Sufaomtrl jyKolwdkYudkvnf;aumif;?
(wHpdk;pm;olwdkYudkvnf;aumif;) olU touf
owfavh&SdolwdkYudkvnf;aumif;?
tvdkBuD;olwdkYudkvnf;aumif;? cdk;olwdkY
udkvnf;aumif;? Murf;wrf;aomtrl
jyKolwdkYudkvnf;aumif; tMuift&yfrsufESm tzdkYjzifh
(xkwfavukefavmh [lí) qdktyfukef\

ppnf;a0;&mt&yfrS xdk&yfonf awmift&yf rnfyg\
rsm;aom tjCHt&H &Sdaom uk rÇPfewfwdkYudk
tpdk;&aom trnftm;jzifh 0d½IV§u[kac:aom ewfrif;
BuD;onf tMuift&yfudk apmifh? xdk&yfudk
vlwdkYonf awmift&yf [lí ac:ygukef?
xdk0d½IV§uewfrif;BuD;onf uk rÇPfewfwdkY
jCH&Hvsuf ukefoDqdk yGJwdkYjzifh arGUavsmf\

xdk0d½IV§uewfrif;\ om;wdkYonf rsm;ygukef\
trnfcsif;wlukef\[k tuREkfyfonf Mum;&zlyg\
udk;usdyfwpfa,muf &Sdyg? £E'trnf&Sdygukef\
cGeftm;BuD;ygukef\

xdkom;wdkYonfvnf; opö mav;yg;udk odawmfrlaom
aerif;\ taqG jzpfawmfrlaom BuD;jrwfawmfrlaom
aMumuf&GHUjcif;uif;awmfrlaom jrwfpGmbk&m; udk
jrifaomf ta0;uyifvQif &Sdcdk;ygukef\

a,musfm;tmZmenf jzpfawmfrlaom jrwfpGmbk&m;
toQifbk&m;tm; (tuREkfyf wdkYonf) &Sdcdk;ygukef\
a,musfm;jrwfjzpfawmfrlaom jrwfpGmbk&m; toQif
bk&m;tm; (tuREkfyfwdkYonf) &Sdcdk;ygukef\
(toQifbk&m;onf) oAÁnKwÓPf awmfjzifh
(owå0gtm;vHk;udk) ½IMunfhawmfrlay\[k qdkí
ewfwdkYonfvnf; xdk toQifbk&m;udk &Sdcdk;ygukef\

]joifwdkYonf rm&fig;yg;udk atmifawmfrlaom
a*gwrjrwfpGmbk&m;udk &Sdcdk; ukefoavm}} [laom
xdktar;pum;udk rjywfMum;&ygukef\
xdkYaMumifh]]rm&f ig;yg;udk atmifawmfrlaom
a*gwrjrwfpGmbk&m;udk igwdkY &Sdcdk;ukef\}}[k
qdkyg ukef\? todÓPf]0dZÆm}ç tusifh]p&P}
w&m;wdkYESifh jynfhphkawmfrlaom opöm av;yg;udk
odawmfrlaom a*gwrjrwfpGmbk&m;udk
tuREkfyfwdkYonf &Sdcdk;ygukef\

290/ tMuift&yfü tvGefxGef;vif;awmufyaom
BuD;us,faom t0ef; &Sdaom aerif;onf 0if\? tMuift&yfü
ae0ifoGm;onf&Sdaomf aeYonfvnf; uG,faysmuf\
tMuift&yfü ae0ifoGm;onf&Sdaomf nOfh[lí qdktyf\

xkdae0if&mt&yfü jrpfBuD; jrpf,fwdkYrS ouf0ifaom
a&&Sdaom eufpGmaom a&txkonfvnf; &Sd\
xdkae0if&mt&yfu xdka&txkudk jrpfBuD;jrpf,fwdkYrS
ouf0ifaom a&&Sdaom ork'´&m[lí (vlwdkY) odygukef\

bpnf;a0;&mt&yfrS xdk&yfonf taemuft&yf rnf\
rsm;aom tjcHt&H &Sdaom ewfe*g;wdkYudk
tpdk;&aom trnftm;jzifh 0d½lyu©[k ac:aom ewfrif;
BuD;onf tMuift&yfudk apmifh\? xdk&yfudk
vlwdkYonf taemuft&yf[lí ac:ygukef\?

xdk0d¹/₂lyu©ewfrif;BuD;onf e*g;wdkYjcH&Hvsuf
uckefoDqdkyGJwdkYjzifh arGU avsmfV

xdk0d¹/₂lyu©ewfrif;BuD;\ om;wdkYonf
rsm;ygukef\? trnfcsif;wlukef\[k tuREkfyfonf
Mum;&zI;yg\? udk;usdyfwpfa,muf &Sdyg\? £E'trnf
&Sdygukef\? cGeftm;BuD;ygukefV

xdkom;wdkYonfvnf; opöma;yg;udk odawmfraom
aerif;\ taqGjzpf awmfraom BuD;jrwfawmfraom
aMumuf&GHUjcif;uif;awmfraom jrwfpGmbk&m;udk
jrifaomf ta0;uyifvQif &Sdcdk;ygukefV

a,musfm;tmZmenfjzpfawmfraom jrwfpGmbk&m;
toQifbk&m;tm; (tuREkfyf wdkYonf) &Sdcdk;ygukef\?
a,musfm;jrwfjzpfawmfraom jrwfpGmbk&m; toQif
bk&m;tm; (tuREkfyfwdkYonf) &Sdcdk;ygukef\?
(toQifbk&m;onf) oAÁnKwÓPf awmfjzifh
(owå0gtm;vHk;udk) ¹/₂IMunfhawmfraom\k qdkí
ewfwdkYonfvnf; xdk toQifbk&m;udk &Sdcdk;ygukefV

]JoifwdkYonf rm&fig;yg;udk atmifawmfraom
a*gwrjrwfpGmbk&m;udk &Sdcdk; ukefoavm}}[laom
xdktar;pum;udk rjywfMum;&ygukef\?
xdkYaMumifh]]rm&f ig;yg;udk atmifawmfraom
a*gwrjrwfpGmbk&m;udk igwdkY &Sdcdk;ukef\}}[k
qdkyg ukef\? todÓPf]0dZÆm}ç tusifh]p&P}
w&m;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkawmfraom opöm av;yg;udk
odawmfraom a*gwrjrwfpGmbk&m;udk
tuREkfyfwdkYonf &Sdckd;ygukefV

291/ tMuift&yfrsufESmü Owå&uk¹/₂karnfaom
ajrmufuRef;onf &Sd\? jrif;rkd&fawmifonf
a&Ta&mifawmuf\? xdkajrmufuRef;ü jzpfukefaom
vlwdkYonf ig\ Opöm[k pGJvrf;jcif; r&SdMuukef? ig\
r,m;[k odrf;ydkufjcif; r&SdMuukef/

xdkajrmufuRef;olwdkYonf rsKd;aphudk
rpdkufysKd;Muukef? xGefwHk;wdkYudk (v,f odkY)
raqmifukef? rxGefr,ufaom ajrjyifü tvdkvdkaygufaom
oav;qefudk pm;ukefV

qefuGJr&Sd zGJr&Sdaom pifMu,faom aumif;aom
teHUvdlifaom qefoD;udk xrif;tdk;ü csufí xdkxrif;tdk;rS
xrif;udkomvQif pm;ukefV

(xdkajrmufuRef;ü a0ó0Pfewfrif;BuD;\
tjcHt&HwdkYonf) EGm;udk jrif; ,mOfujhodkY jyKvsuf
t&yf&yfodkY vSnfhvnfoGm;vmMuukef\? EGm;rS
wpfyg;aom om;aumifudk jrif;,mOfujhodkY jyKvsuf
t&yf&yfodkY vSnfhvnfoGm;vm MuukefV

rdef;rudk ,mOfjyKvsuf t&yf&yfodkY
vSnfhvnfoGm;vmMuukef\? a,musfm;udk ,mOfjyKvsuf
t&yf&yfodkY vSnfhvnfoGm;vmMuukefV

vHkryskdudk ,mOfjyKvsuf t&yf&yfodkY
vSnfhvnfoGm;vmMuukef\? vkvifysKdudk ,mOfjyKvsuf
t&yf&yfodkY vSnfhvnfoGm;vmMuukefV

xdka0ó0Pfewfrif;BuD;\ tvkyftauR;wdkYonf
xdk,mOfwdkYudk pD;ukefvsuf t&yfrsufESm
tvHk;pHkwdkYodkY vSnfhvnfoGm;vmMuukefV

rsm;aom tjcHt&H&Sdaom a0ó0Pfewfrif;BuD;tm;
qif,mOf jrif;,mOf ewfü jzpfaom ,mOfonf jzpfay:vm\
jymom'fxrf;pifwdkYonfvnf; jzpfay: vmukefV

xdka0ó0Pfewfrif;BuD;tm; aumif;uifü aumif;pGm
zefqif;tyfukefaom tm#mem#NrdKU?
ukodem#NrdKU? y&ukodem#NrdKU?
em#ok&d,NrdKU? y&ukod#em#NrdKU wdkYonfvnf;
&SdukefV

ajrmuft&yfü uod0EÅNrdKU? ZaemCNrdKU &SdV
xdkrS wpfyg;aom e0e0kwd, NrdKU?

trÁ&trÁ&0wd,NrdKUonf &SdV tmVurE´mrnfaom
NrdKUum; rif;aejynf jzpfV

toQifbk&m; uka0&ewfrif;BuD;tm; OdomPmrnfaom
rif;aejynfonf &Sdyg\? xdkYaMumifh
uka0&ewfrif;BuD;udk a0ó0Pfewfrif;BuD;[k qdktyfygV

tMuifbDvl;wdkYonf (owif;pum;udk) toD;toD;
&SmrSD;pkaqmif;vsuf (xdk a0ó 0Pfewfrif;BuD;tm;)
jyoajymMum;ukef\? xdkbDvl;wdkYonfum; wawmvmç
wwåvmç wawmwvmç MoZodç awZodç wawmZodç
ol&ç &mZmç t&d|ç aerdwdkYwnf;/

xdkt&yfü "&PDrnfaom av;axmifha&uefBuD;onfvnf;
&Sdyg\? tMuif av;axmifha&uefBuD;rS (a&udk ,lí)
rdk;wdkYonf &Gmygukef\? (rdk;&Gmvwfaomf)
tMuifav;axmifha&uefBuD;rS rdk;a&a[mif;wdkYonf
vQHxGufygukef\? xdk av;axmifha&uefBuD; teD;ü
omv0wDrnfaom &wemr@yfonfvnf; &SdygV

tMuift&yfü bDvl;wdkYonf pnf;a0;ygukef\? xdk&yfü
tjrJwrf; oD;yGifhaom opfyifrm; &Sdygukef\?
trsKd;rsKd;aom iSuftkyfwdkY\ ysHoef;vSnfhvnf
jcif;wdkhjzifh >yrf;vsuf &Sdygukef\? toHomukefaom
Oa'gif; BudK;MumESifh OMoiSufponfwdkYonf
jrnfwGef a<u;aMumfMuygukefV

pav;axmifha&uefBuD;ü]]touf&Snfygap?
touf&Snfygap}}[k jrnfwrf;aom (ZD0Zdk;) iSufH
&Sdyg\? xdkrSwpfyg;]]Oa|[d pdwå Oa|[d pdwå}}[k
jrnfaom iSufwdkYvnf; &Sdygukef\? awmMuuf
a&TykpGefvHk;wdkYvnf; &Sdygukef\? Mumawmü
aygu©&omwurnfaom iSufwdkYvnf; &SdygukefV

pav;axmifha&uefBuD;ü aus; omvdumwdkY\
jrnfoHrsm;vnf; &Sdygukef\? vl\ rsufESmuJhodkY
rsufESm&Sdaom wkwfaxmufiSufwdkYvnf;

&Sdygukef\? uka0& ewfrif;\ Mumy'kr®mtdkifjzpfaom
xdk"&PDa&uefBuD;onf tcgcyfodrf; wifhw,f ygV

xdkt&yfonf bpnf;a0;&mt&yfrS ajrmuft&yf rnfyg\
rsm;aom tjcHt&H &Sdaom bDvl;wdkYudk tpdK;&aom
trnftm;jzifh uka0&[k ac:aom ewfrif; BuD;onf
tMuift&yfudk apmifh\? xdkT&yfudk vltrsm;wdkYonf
ajrmuft&yf[k ac:ygukef\? xdkuka0&ewfrif;BuD;onf
bDvl;wdkY jch&Hvsuf uckefoDqdkyGjwdkYjzifh
arGUavsmfV

xdkuka0&ewfrif;BuD;\ om;wdkYonf rsm;ukef\
trnfcsif;wlygukef\[k tuREkfyfonf Mum;&zl;yg\
udk;usdyfwpfa,muf &Sdyg\? £E'trnf &Sdygukef\
cGeftm;BuD;ygukefV

xdkom;wdkYonfvnf; opömaV;yg;udk odawmfrlaom
aerif;\ taqGjzpf awmfrlaom BuD;jrwfawmfrlaom
aMumuf&GHUjcif;uif;awmfrlaom jrwfpGmbk&m;udk
jrifaomf ta0;uyifvQif &Sdcdk;ygukefV

a,musfm;tmZmenf jzpfawmfrlaom jrwfpGmbk&m;
toQifbk&m;tm; (tuREkfyfwdkYonf) &Sdcdk;ygukef\
a,musfm;jrwfjzpfawmfrlaom jrwfpGmbk&m;
toQifbk&m;tm; (tuREkfyfwdkYonf) &Sdcdk;ygukef\
(toQifbk&m;onf) oAÁnKw ÓPfawmfjzifh
(owå0gtm;vHk;udk) ½IMunfhawmfrlay\[k qdkí
ewfwdkYonfvnf; xdktoQifbk&m;udk &Sdcdk;ygukefV

]JoifwdkYonf rm&fig;yg;udk atmifjrifawmfrlaom
a*gwrjrwfpGmbk&m;udk &Sdcdk;ukefoavm}} [laom
xdktar;pum;udk rjywfMum;&ygukef\
xdkYaMumifh]]rm&fig;yg;udk atmifjrifawmfrlaom
a*gwrjrwfpGmbk&m;udk igwdkY &Sdcdk;ukef\}}[k
qdkygukef\? todÓPf]0dZÆm} tusifh]p&P}
w&m;wdkYESifh jynfhphKawmfrlaom opömaV;yg;udk
ydkif;jcm;í odawmfrlaom a*gwrjrwfpGmbk&m;udk

tuREkfyfwdkY onf &Sdckd;ygukef\[k (&Gwfqdk
avQmufxm;\)/

292/ toQifbk&m; ptm#mem#d, y&dwft&Htwm;onf
&[ef;a,musfm; &[ef;rdef;r Oygouma,musfm;
Oygodumrdef;rwdkY\ tumtuG,f tapmifh
ta&SmufjzpfjCIF;iSg ryifyef; rqif;&JjCIF;iSg csrf;ompGm
ae&jCIF;iSg jzpfygV

toQifbk&m; wfpfHkwpfa,mufaom
&[ef;a,musfm;onfvnf;aumif;? &[ef;rdef;ronf
vnf;aumif;? Oygouma,musfm;onfvnf;aumif;?
Oygodumrdef;ronfvnf;aumif;?
ptm#mem#d,y&dwft&H twm;udk aumif;pGm
oif,ltyfaomf jynfhpHkpGm tzezfef avhvmtyfaomf
vlr[kwfaom bDvl;onfvnf;aumif;?
bDvl;ronfvnf;aumif;/y/ *E"AAewfonfvnf;aumif;?
*E"AAewforD;onfvnf;aumif;/y/ uk rCPfonfvnf;aumif;?
uk rCPfronfvnf;aumif;/y/ e*g; onfvnf;aumif;?
e*g;ronfvnf;aumif;? e*g;uav;onfvnf;aumif;?
e*g;ruav;onf vnf;aumif;? e*g;trwfBuD;onfvnf;aumif;?
tjCHt&He*g;onfvnf;aumif;? tvkyftauR; e*g;
onfvnf;aumif;? zsufqD;vdkaom pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí
&[ef;a,musfm;udkaomfvnf;aumif;? &[ef;
rdef;rudkaomfvnf;aumif;?
Oygouma,musfm;udkaomfvnf;aumif;?
Oygodumrdef;rudkaomf vnf; aumif; oGm;aepOf
vdkufí oGm;jim;tHh? &yfaepOf uyfí &yfjim;tHh?
xdkifaepOf uyfí xdkifjim;tHh? tdyfaepOf uyfí
tdyfjim;tHh/ toQifbk&m; pbDvl;onf
&GmwdkYüvnf;aumif;? ed*Hk;wdkYü vnf;aumif;?
t½dktaojyKjCIF;udkvnf;aumif;? tav;tjrwfjyK
jCIF;udkvnf;aumif; r&&m/ toQif bk&m; pbDvl;onf
tmVurE´m rif;aejynfü Adrmeftdrf&mudkvnf;aumif;?
tjrJaejCIF;udkvnf; aumif; r&&m/ toQifbk&m; pbDvl;onf
bDvl;wdkY\ tpnf;ta0;odkYhwufcGifhudk r&&m/

toQifbk&m; xdkbDvl;udk tjcm;bDvl;rsm;u orD;,laqmifí
vufxyfjcif; orD;ay;í vufxyf jcif;udkvnf; rjyKMuukef&m/
toQifbk&m; xdkbDvl;udk tjcm;bDvl;rsm;u
(rsufvHk;jyL;ol oGm;acg ol ponfjzifh) udk,fESifh
pyfukefaom bDvl;wdkY\ qJa&;jcif;rsKd;pHkwdkYjzifh
qJa&;vnf; qJa&;ukef &m\ toQifbk&m; xdkbDvl;udk
tjcm;bDvl;rsm;u ol\OD;acgif;ü oHcGufvGwfudk
arSmufxm; vnf; arSmufxm;ukef&m\ toQifbk&m;
xdkbDvl;udk tjcm;bDvl;rsm;u ol\ OD;acgif;udk ckepf
pdwfrlvnf; cGJuкеf&m\

toQifbk&m; trsufa'goBuD;ukefaom
aESmifh,Sufwwfukefaom ESdyfpufwwfukefaom bDvl;
wdkYonf &Sdygukef\? xdkbDvl;BuD;wdkYonf
ewfrif;BuD;wdkY\ (pum;udk) rem,lMuygukef? ewfrif;
BuD;wdkY\ bDvl;ppfolBuD;wdkY\ (pum;udk)
rem,lMuygukef? ewfrif;BuD;wdkY\
bDvl;ppfolBuD;wdkY\ rif;csif;wdkY\ (pum;udk)
rem,lMuygukef? toQifbk&m; xdkbDvl;wdkYudk
tjcm;bDvl;rsm;u ewfrif;BuD;wdkY\ qefYusifbuf
&efolrsm;[lí qdktyfygukef\

toQifbk&m; Oyrmtm;jzifh r*"wdkif;udk tpdк;&aom
rif;BuD;\ EdkifiHü cdk;olBuD;wdkY &Sdygukef\?
xdkcdk;olBuD;wdkYonf r*"wdkif;udk tpdк;&aom
rif;BuD;\ (pum;udk) rem,lMuygukef? r*" wdkif;udk
tpdк;&aom rif;BuD;\ ppfolBuD;wdkY\ (pum;udk)
rem,lMuygukef? r*"wdkif;udk tpdк;&aom rif;BuD;\
ppfol BuD;wdkY\ rif;csif;wdkY\ (pum;udk)
rem,lMuygukef? toQifbk&m; xdkcdк;ol BuD;wdkYudk
r*"wdkif;udk tpdк;&aom rif;BuD;\ qefYusifbuf
&efolwdkY[lí qdktyfygukef\? toQif bk&m; ptwl
trsufa'goBuD;ukefaom aESmifh,Sufwwfukefaom
ESdyfpufwwfukefaom bDvl;wdkY onf &Sdygukef\?
xdkbDvl;wdkYonf ewfrif;BuD;wdkY\ (pum;udk)
rem,lMuygukef? ewfrif;BuD;wdkY\

bDvl;ppfolBuD;wdkY\ (pum;udk) rem,IMuygukef?
ewfrif;BuD;wdkY\ bDvl;ppfolBuD;wdkY\ rif;csif; wdkY\
(pum;udk) rem,IMuygukef? toQifbk&m;
xdkbDvl;wdkYudk tjcm;bDvl;wdkYu ewfrif;BuD; wdkY\
qefYusifbuf &efolwdkY[lí qdktyfygukefV

toQifbk&m; wfpfHkwpfa,mufaom
bDvl;onfvnf;aumif;? bDvl;ronfvnf;aumif;/y/
*E"AAewfonfvnf;aumif;?
*E"AAewforD;onfvnf;aumif;/y/ uk rÇPfonfvnf;aumif;?
uk rÇPfr onfvnf;aumif;/y/ e*g;onfvnf;aumif;?
e*g;ronfvnf;aumif;/y/ zsufoD;vdkaom pdwf&Sd
onfjzpfí &[ef;a,musfm;udkaomfvnf;aumif;?
&[ef;rdef;rudkaomfvnf;aumif;? Oygoum
a,musfm;udkaomfvnf;aumif;?
Oygodumrdef;rudkaomfvnf;aumif; oGm;aepOf vdkufí
oGm;jim;tHh? &yfaepOf uyfí &yfjim;tHh? xdkifaepOf
uyfí xdkifjim;tHh? tdyfaepOf uyfí tdyfjim;tHh? þewf
rsm; bDvl;rsm; þewfBuD;rsm; bDvl;BuD;rsm;
ppfolBuD;rsm; ppfr[maoemywdBuD;rsm;wdkYudk
odaptyf wdkifwef;tyf ajymMum;tyf\?]]þbDvl;onf
(þoludk) zrf;pm;\? þbDvl;onf yl;0if\? þbDvl;onf
ESdyfpuf\? þbDvl;onf n§Of;qj\? þbDvl;onf qif;&Jap\?
þbDvl;onf yifyef;ap\? þbDvl;onf rvTwfvdk}}[k odaptyf
wdkifwef;tyf ajymMum;tyfV

293/ tb,frnfaom ewfrsm; bDvl;rsm; ewfBuD;rsm;
bDvl;BuD;rsm; ppfolBuD;rsm; ppfr[maoem
ywdBuD;rsm;wdkYudk odaptyf wkdifwef;tyf
ajymMum;tyfoenf;[lrl -

£E´ç aomrç 0½kPç bm&'GgZç yZmywdç pE´eç
umrao|ç udEéKC@Kç edC@K/

yem'ç Moyrnç ewfwdkYwref rmwvdç *E"AA awmifü
aeukefaom pdwâaoeç eaVm&mZmç Zaeob/

omwm*D&ç a[r0wç ykPÖuç u&wd,ç *kVç od0uç
rkpvdE´ç a0óm rdwåç ,k*E¨&/

a*gygvç okyÜa&m"ç [d&dç aewådç rE´d,/

ylömv@ç tmV0-n0uç yZÆKEéç okreç okrkcc
""drkcc rPdç rmPd0&ç 'DC[laom bDvl;rsm;
ewfrsm;ESifhwuG ao&DouewfwdkYwnf;/

pewfrsm; bDvl;rsm; ewfBuD;rsm; bDvl;BuD;rsm;
ppfolBuD;rsm; ppfr[maoemywdBuD; rsm;wdkYudk
odaptyf wkdifwef;tyf ajymMum;tyf\?]]pbDvl;onf
(poludk) zrf;pm;\? pbDvl;onf yl;0if\? pbDvl;onf
ESdyfpuf\? pbDvl;onf ñ\$Of;qj\? pbDvl;onf qif;&Jap\?
pbDvl;onf yifyef;ap\? pbDvl;onf rvTwfvdk}}[k odaptyf
wkdifwef;tyf ajymMum; tyfV

toQifbk&m; ptm#mem#d, y&dwft&Htwm;onf
&[ef;a,musfm; &[ef;rdef;r Oygoum a,musfm;
Oygodumrdef;rwdkY\ tumtuG,f
tapmifhta&SmuftvdkYiSg ryifyef; rqif;&Japjcif;iSg
csrf;ompGm ae&jcif;iSg jzpfygV toQifbk&m; ,cktcg
tuREkfyfwdkY oGm;ygukeftHh? tuREkfyf wdkYonf
udpörsm;ukef\? tuREkfyfwdkYonf jyKzG,frsm;ygukef\
[lí (avQmufxm;\)/

ewfrif;BuD;wdkY ,cktcgü oGm;&ef tcsdefudk
oifwdkY odukef\ (oGm;&efrSm oifwdkY\ tvdk
twkdif;yif jzpf\)[k (ig rdefYqdk\)/

294/ &[ef;wdkY xkdtcg
ewfrif;BuD;av;a,mufwdkYonf ae&mrS xum ighudk
½kdaopGm &Sdcdk; vsuf t½kdtaojyKum xkdt&yfüyif
uG,fukefV &[ef;wdkY xkdewfwdkYwGif tcsKdUaom
ewfwdkYonf ae&mrS xukefí ighudk ½kdaopGm
&Sdcdk;vsuf t½kdtaojyKum xkdt&yfüyif uG,fukef\
tcsKdUewf wdkYonf igESifhtwl 0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om
Elwfqufajymqdkukef\? 0rf;ajrmufzG,f trSwf&zG,f pum;

udk ajymqdkNyD;í xkdt&yfüyif uG,fukef\?
tcsKdUewfwdkYonf ighqDodkY vuftkyfcsDrdk;
&Sdcdk;Muvsuf xkdt&yfüyif uG,fukef\?
tcsKdUewfwdkYonf (rdrdwdkY) trnf tEG,frsm;udk
ajymMum;í xkdt&yfüyif uG,fukef\? tcsKdUewfwdkYonf
wdwfqdwfpGm xkdt&yfüyif uG,fukef\

295/ &[ef;wdkY tm#mem#d,rnfaom
y&dwft&Htwm;udk oif,lMuukefavmh? &[ef;wdkY
tm#mem#d,rnfaom y&dwft&Htwm;udk tzezfef
avhvmMuukefavmh? &[ef;wdkY tm#mem#d, rnfaom
y&dwft&Htwm;udk aqmifMuukefavmh? &[ef;wdkY
tm#mem#d,rnfaom y&dwft&H twm;onf
tusKd;pD;yGg;ESifh pyf\? tm#mem#d,rnfaom
y&dwft&Htwm;onf &[ef;a,musfm; &[ef;rdef;r
Oygouma,musfm; Oygodumrdef;rwdkY\ tumtuG,f
tapmifhta&Smufjzpfjcf;íSg rqif;&Jryifyef;jcif;íSg
csrf;ompGm ae&jcif;íSg jzpf\k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

pw&m;awmfudk jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrl\
xkd&[ef;wdkYonf jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmf rlaom
w&m;awmfudk ESpfvdkukefonfjzpfí 0rf;ajrmufpGm
cH,lMuavukefownf;/

udk;ckajrmuf tm#mem#d,okwf NyD;V

10-o*Đwdokwf

296/ tuREkfyfonf podkY Mum;emcJh&ygonf -

tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ig;&mrQaom
rsm;pGmaom &[ef;oHCmESifhtwl rv'wkdif;ü
a'opm&D<uawmfrlaomf rv'wkdif; yg0grnfaom
jynfodkY a&mufawmfrlí xkdyg0gjynfü a&Tyef;xdrf
onfom; pkE´\ o&ufO,smOfü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrl\

rif;uGef;opf

297/ xkdtcg yg0gjynfom; rv'mrif;wdkY\
rif;uGef;topfonf &Sd\? (xkdrif;uGef;ü) orP
onfvnf;aumif;? jAm[®Ponfvnf;aumif;
wpfpHkwpfa,mufaomolonf raezl;ao;? jyKvkyf NyD;í
rMumao;? O AÇwutrnf &SdV

]]jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ig;&mrQaom rsm;pGmaom
&[ef;oHCmESifhtwl rv'wkdif;ü a'opm&D <uawmfrl&m
yg0gjynf a&Tyef;xdrfonfom; pkE'\ o&ufO,smOfü
aeawmfrl\}}[k yg0gjynfom; rv'mrif;wdkYonf
Mum;ukefV

xkdtcg yg0gjynfom; rv'mrif;wdkYonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfí jrwpfGmbk&m;udk
&Sdcdk; NyD;vQif wpfckaomae&mü xkdifaeukef\
wpfckaomae&mü xkdifaeNyD;aom yg0gjynfom; rv'm
rif;wdkYonf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; bpum;udk
avQmufukef\ -

]]jrwpfGmbk&m; pt&yfü orPonfvnf;aumif;?
jAm[®Ponfvnf;aumif; wpfpHk wpfa,mufaomolonf
raezl;ao;aom jyKvkyfNyD;í rMumao;aom
tvGefjrirhaom yg0gjynf om; rv'mrif;wdkY\
rif;uGef;topfonf &SdygV jrwpfGmbk&m;
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf xkdrif;uGef; topfudk a&S;OD;pGm
oHk;aqmifawmfrllyg? jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a&S;OD;pGm
oHk;aqmifNyD;aom rif;uGef; topfudk yg0gjynfom;
rv'mrif;wdkYonf aemufS oHk;aqmifMuygvdrfhrnf?
xkdjrwpfGmbk&m; oHk; aqmifawmfrljcf;onf
yg0gjynfom; rv'mrif;wdkY\ &SnfpGmaom
umvywfvHk; pD;yGg;csrf;omtvdkYiSg jzpf&myg\}}[k
(avQmufukef\)/ jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
qdwfqdwfaejcif;jzifh vufcHawmfrlV

298/ xkdtcg yg0gjynfom; rv'mrif;wdkYonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;\ vufcHawmfrljcf;udk odí
ae&mrSxMuNyD;vQif jrwpfGmbk&m;udk &Sdcdk;vsuf
t½kdtaojyKum rif;uGef;topfqDodkY csOf;uyf
MuNyD;aomf rif;uGef;topfü cif;ESD;tjynfh cif;í
jrwpfGmbk&m;\ xkdifaep&mwdkYudk cscif;í
a&jynfhthdk;BuD;udk wnfxfm;í qDrD;wifxm;í
jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfjyefukef\? csOf;uyfí
jrwpfGmbk&m;udk &Sdcdk;vsuf wpfckaomae&mü
&yfNyD;aomf yg0gjynfom; rv'mrif;wdkYonf jrwpfGm
bk&m;tm; ppum;udk avQmufukef\

]]toQifbk&m; rif;uGef;ü cif;ESD;tjynfh
cif;NyD;ygNyD? xkdifaep&mwdkYudkvnf; cscif;NyD;
ygNyD? a&jynfhthdk;BuD;udkvnf; wnfxfm;NyD;ygNyD?
qDrD;udkvnf; wifxm;NyD;ygNyD? toQifbk&m; ,cktcg
<uawmfrl&ef tcsdefudk jrwpfGmbk&m;
odawmfrygonf (<u&efrSm jrwpfGmbk&m;\
tvdktwkdif;yif jzpfygonf)}}[k (avQmufukef\)/

299/ xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf (ouFef;udk)
jyif0wfawmfrlí oydwfouFef;udk ,lvsuf
&[ef;oHCmESifhtwl rif;uGef;qDodkY
csOf;uyfawmfrlNyD;vQif ajcaq;awmfrlí
rif;uGef;odkY0ifNyD;aomf tv,fwkdifudk rSDvsuf
ta&SUt&yfodkY rsufESmrlum xkdifaeawmfrl\

&[ef;oHCmonfvnf; ajcaq;í rif;uGef;odkY 0ifNyD;vQif
taemufbufeH&Hudk rSDvsuf ta&SUt&yfodkY
rsufESmrlum jrwpfGmbk&m;udkom a&SUxm;í
xkdifae\

yg0gjynfom; rv'mrif;wdkYonfvnf; ajcaq;ukefí
rif;uGef;odkY 0ifukefNyD;aomf ta&SUbuf eH&Hudk
rSDvsuf taemuft&yfodkY rsufESmrlum
jrwpfGmbk&m;udkomvQif a&SUxm;í xkdifukef\

xkdtcg jrwpGmbk&m;onf yg0gjynfom;
rv'mrif;wdkYudk rsm;pGmaom nOfhtcsdefywfvHk;
tusKd;pD;yGg;udk odjrifapvsuf (w&m;udk)
aqmufwnfapum (w&m;usifhoHk;&ef) xufoef&Tifvef;
apNyD;aemuf wkdufwGef;awmfrl\ -

]]0gao|tEG,f rv'mrif;wdkY nOfhOD;,H
tcsdefvGefNyD? ,cktcgü oGm;&eftcsdefudk oifwdkY
od ukef\ (oGm;&efrSm oifwdkYtvdktwkdif;yifjzpf\)}}
[k (wkdufwGef;awmfrl\)/

]]jrwpGmbk&m; aumif;ygNyD}}[k yg0gjynfom;
rv'mrif;wdkYonf jrwpGmbk&m;tm; 0efcHí ae&mrS
xNyD;vQif jrwpGmbk&m;udk &Sdcdk;í
t½kdtaojyKum zJcGgoGm;MuukefV

300/ xkdtcg jrwpGmbk&m;onf yg0gjynfom;
rv'mrif;wdkY zJcGgoGm;í rMumrD qdwfqdwf aeaom
&[ef;oHCmudk wapmif;Munfh½lawmfrlí
toQifom&dykMwmudk rdefYawmfrl\ -

om&dykMwm &[ef;oHCmonf xkdif;rldif;jcif;uif;\?
om&dykMwm (oifhÓPfü) &[ef; wdkYtm;
w&m;pum;onf xifapavmh? ig\ ausmufukef;onf
anmif;\? igonf ausmuf ukef;qefYtHh}}[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

]]jrwpGmbk&m; aumif;ygNyD}}[k
toQifom&dykMwmmonf jrwpGmbk&m;\ pum;udk
emcHV

xkdtcg jrwpGmbk&m;onf 'kuk#fouFef;BuD;udk
av;xyfacgufum cif;í (vusfm) ajcay:ü (vuf0J) ajcudk
pOf;i,fvGefum wifxm;í owd&Sdvsuf qifjcifvsuf
(rnfonfhtcsdefü) xtHh[k ydkif;jcm;vsuf

vusfmeHawmif;jzifh jrwfaom avsmif;pufjCIF;udk
jyKawmfrlV

bdEéed*P²0w→K

301/ xkdtcg (yg0gjynfÜ) em#\om; ed*P²onf aopyif
jzpf\]aoNyD;cgp jzpf\ }? xkdol\ aojcif;aMumifh (ol\
wynfh) wuúwGef;wdkYonf uGJukef\? ESfpfkjzpfukef\
jiif;chkukef\? cdkuf&efjzpfukef\? 0g'uGJjCIF;odkY
a&mufukef\? tcsif;csif; ElwfvHSxkd;í aeukefV

]]oifonf p"r®0de,¹ udk rod? igonf p"r®0de,udk
od\? oifonf p"r®0de,udk todkY odEdkiftHhenf;? oifonf
rSm;aom tusifh&Sdol jzpf\? igonf rSefaom
tusifh&Sdol jzpf\? ig\ pum;onf aphpyf\? oif\ pum;onf
raphpyf? oifonf a&S;OD; qdkoifhonfudk aemufrS
qdk\? aemufrS qdkoifhonfudk a&S;OD;qdkV oif\
MumjrifhpGm avhvmxm;aom pum;onf (oifhqDodkY)
jyefvSnfhí wnfav\? oifht,lü &Sdaom tjypfudk
igwifjyNyD? oifht&edrfhNyD? (igwifjyaom) tjypfrS
vGwfajrmuf&ef &SmMuHacsOD; avmh? tu,fí
pGrf;EdkifvQifvnf; (,ckyif) ajz&Sif;avmh}}[k
(ElwfvHSxkd;í aeukef\)/

em#ykwå\wynfh ed*P²wuúwGef;wdkYü
ysufpD;jCIF;omvQif jzpfA,mifwum;/

ed*P²em#ykwå\ wynfhjzpfukefaom
t0wfjzL0wfukefaom vlwdkYonfvnf; ed*P²em#ykwåü
NiD;aiGUaom oabm&Sdukef\? ijhCIF;uif;aom
oabm&Sdukef\? t½kdtAouif;aom oabm&Sd ukefV
Oyrmtm;jzifh raumif;ojzifh a[mtyfaom raumif;ojzifh
odaptyfaom 0#frS xGuf ajrmufaMumif; r[kwfaom
udavomNidrf;rludk rjzpfapwwfaom bk&m;a[m
r[kwfaom ysufaom udk;uG,f&m&Sdaom

rSDcdk&mr&Sdaom "r®0de,ü NiD;aiGUaom
pdwf&SdukefouJhodkYwnf;/

302/ xkdtcg toQifom&dykMwmonf &[ef;wdkYudk
rdefYqdk\?]]ighoQifwdkY em#\om; ed*P² onf
yg0gjynfü ,ck aoNyD;cgpjzpf\? xkdol\ aojcif;aMumifh
ed*P²wdkYonf uGJukef\? ESfpfkjzpf ukefV/ ysufaom
udk;uG,f&m&Sdaom rSDcdk&mr&Sdaom "r®0de,ü
NiD;aiGUaom pdwf&SdukefouJhodkY wnf;/

ighoQifwdkY podkYqdkcJhonfhtwkdif; raumif;ojzifh
a[mttyfaom raumif;ojzifh odaptyfaom 0#frS
xGufajrmufaMumif;r[kwfaom udavomNidrf;jcif;udk
rjzpfapwwfaom bk&m;a[m r[kwfaom "r®0de,ü
ptaMumif;onf jzpfV

ighoQifwdkY igwdkY\ jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
pw&m;udk aumif;pGm a[mawmfrltyf\? aumif;pGm
odapawmfrltyf\? (xkdw&m;onf) 0#frS
xGufajrmufaMumif; jzpf\? udavomNidrf;jcif;udk jzpfap
wwf\? bk&m;a[m jzpfV

xkdw&m;ü tvHk;pHkaom oifwdkYonf tnDtñGwf
&Gwfqdktyf\? rjiif;chKtyf? ,if;odkY &Gwf qdktyfaomf
pomoemawmfonf t&SnfcHhonf MumjrifhpGmwnfonf
jzpf&m\? xkdodkYjzpfjcif;onf vltrsm;\
pD;yGg;csrf;omtvdkYiSg avmuudk
apmifha&Smuf&eftvdkYiSg ewf vlwdkY\
tusKd;pD;yGg; csrf;omtvdkYiSg jzpf&mV

ighoQifwdkY igwdkY\ jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
pw&m;udk aumif;pGm a[mawmfrltyf\? aumif;pGm
odapawmfrltyf\? (xkdw&m;onf) 0#frS
xGufajrmufaMumif; jzpf\? udavomNidrf;jcif;udk jzpfap
wwf\? bk&m;a[m jzpfV

tMuifw&m;ü tvHk;pHkaom oifwdkYonf tnDtñGwf
&Gwfqdktyf\? rjiif;chKtyf? ,if;odkY &Gwfqdktyfaomf

pomoemawmfonf t&SnfcHhonf MumjrifhpGm wnfonf
jzpf&m\? xkdodkYjzpfjcf; onf vltrsm;\
pD;yGg;csrf;omtvdkYiSg avmuudk
apmifha&Smuf&eftvdkYiSg ewf vlwdkY\ tusKd;
pD;yGg;csrf;omtvdkYiSg jzpf&m\? xkdodkYaom
w&m;onf tb,fenf;[lrl -

1/ "r® =w&m;? 0de, =tqHk;tr/

Ä

{uu - wpfckwnf;aom w&m;pk

303/ ighoQifwdkY (tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wdkYudk)
odawmfrl jrifawmfrlí ylaZmftxl;udk cHawmfrl
xkdufaom (tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wdkYudk) udk,fwkdif
rSefpGm odawmfrlaom xkdjrwfpGmbk&m;onf wpfck
wnf;aom pw&m;udk aumif;pGm a[mawmfrltyf\

xkdwpfckwnf;aom w&m;ü tvHk;pHkaom
oifwdkYonf tnDtñGwf &Gwfqdktyf\? rjiif;
cHktyf? ,if;odkY &Gwfqdktyfaomf pomoemawmfonf
t&SnfcHhonf? MumjrifhpGm wnfonf jzpf&m\? xkdodkY
jzpfjcf;onf vltrsm;\ pD;yGg;csrf;omtvdkYiSg avmuudk
apmifha&Smuf&eftvdkYiSg ewf vlwdkY\
tusKd;pD;yGg; csrf;omtvdkYiSg jzpf&m\

tb,f wpfckwnf;aom w&m;enf;[lrl -

tvHk;pHkaom owå0gwdkYonf tpmtm[m&vQif
wnf&m&Sdukef\ tvHk;pHkaom owå0gwdkY onf
ocFg&vQif wnf&m&Sdukef\ ighoQifwdkY
(tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wdkYudk) odawmfrl jrifawmfrlí
ylaZmftxl;udk cHawmfrlxkdufaom
(tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wdkYudk) udk,fwkdif rSefpGm
odawmfrlaom xkd jrwpfpGmbk&m;onf wpfckwnf;aom

þw&m;udk aumif;pGm a[mawmfrltyf/
 xkdwpfckwnf;aom w&m;ü tvHk;pHkaom oifwdkYonf
 tnDtñGwf &Gwfqdktyf\? rjiif;cHktyf? ,if;odkY &Gwfqdk
 tyfaomf þomoemawmfonf t&SnfcHhonfç
 MumjrifhpGmwnfonf jzpf&m\? xkdodkYjzpfjcf;onf
 vltrsm;\ pD;yGg;csrf;omtvdkYiSg avmuudk
 apmifha&Smuf&eftvdkYiSg ewf vlwdkY\
 tusKd;pD;yGg; csrf;omtvdkYiSg jzpf&mV

'ku -w&m;ESpfyg;pk

304/ ighoQifwdkY (tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wdkYudk)
 odawmfrl jrifawmfrlí ylaZmftxl;udk
 cHawmfrlhxkdufaom (tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wdkYudk)
 udk,fwkdif rSefpGm odawmfrlaom
 xkdjrwpfGmbk&m;onf aumif; pGm a[mawmfrltyfaom
 ESpfyg;aom w&m;wdkYonf &Sdukef\
 xkdESpfyg;aom w&m;wdkYü tvHk;pHkaom
 oifwdkYonf tnDtñGwf &Gwfqdktyf\y/ ewfvlwdkY\
 tusKd;pD;yGg; csrf;omtvdkYiSg jzpf&mV

tb,fw&m; ESpfyg;wdkYenf;[lrl -

emrfw&m;vnf;aumif;? ½kyfw&m;vnf;aumif;wnf;/
 (1)

zHk;uG,fwfwaom]t0dZÆm}w&m;vnf;aumif;?
 b0üwyfrufaom]b0wPSm} vnf;aumif; wnf;/ (2)

b0jrJ\ [laom rdpämt,lvnf;aumif;? aovQifb0jywf\
 [laom rdpämt,lvnf;aumif; wnf;/ (3)

r&Sufjcf;vnf;aumif;? raMumufjcf;vnf;aumif;wnf;/
 (4)

&Sufjcf;vnf;aumif;? aMumufjcf;vnf;aumif;wnf;/ (5)

qHk;rcufjCIF;vnf;aumif;? raumif;aom
taqGcifyGef;&SdjCIF;vnf;aumif; wnf;/ (6)

qHk;rvG,fjCIF;vnf;aumif;? aumif;aom
taqGcifyGef;&SdjCIF;vnf;aumif;wnf;/ (7)

tmywfü vdr®mjcif;vnf;aumif;? tmywfrS xjCIF;ü
vdr®mjcif;vnf; aumif;wnf;/ (8)

ormywfü vdr®mjcif;vnf;aumif;? ormywfrS xjCIF;ü
vdr®mjcif;vnf;aumif;wnf;/ (9)

"mwfü vdr®mjcif;vnf;aumif;? ESvHk;oGif;jCIF;ü
vdr®mjcif;vnf;aumif;wnf;/ (10)

tm,weü vdr®mjcif;vnf;aumif;? y#dpöorkyÜg'fü
vdr®mjcif;vnf;aumif;wnf;/ (11)

taMumif;[kwfonfü vdr®mjcif;vnf;aumif;?
taMumif;r[kwfonfü vdr®mjcif;vnf;aumif; wnf;/ (12)

ajzmifhrwfjCIF;vnf;aumif;? El;nHhodrfarGUjCIF;
vnf;aumif;wnf;/ (13)

onf;chjCIF;vnf;aumif;? w&m;ü
arGUavsmfjCIF;vnf;aumif;wnf;/ (14)

odrfarGUajyjpfjCIF;vnf;aumif;?
aphpyfjCIF;vnf;aumif;wnf;/ (15)

rn\$Of;qJjCIF;vnf;aumif;? pifMu,fjCIF;vnf;aumif;wnf;/
(16)

vGwfaom owd&SdjCIF;vnf;aumif;?
ynmtqiftjCifr&SdjCIF;vnf;aumif;wnf;/ (17)

owd&SdjCIF;vnf;aumif;?
ynmtqiftjCIF&SdjCIF;vnf;aumif;wnf;/ (18)

£a`E´wdkYü rvHkaom wHcg;&SdjCIF;vnf;aumif;?
tpm;tpmü twkdif;t&SnfrodjCIF;vnf; aumif;wnf;/ (19)

£a`E´wdkYü vHkaom wHcg;&SdjCIF;vnf;aumif;?
tpm;tpmütwkdif; t&SnfodjCIF;vnf;aumif; wnf;/ (20)

qifjcfjcf;tm;vnf;aumif;
yGm;rsm;jcif;tm;vnf;aumif;wnf;/ (21)

owdtm;vnf;aumif;? orm"dtm;vnf;aumif;wnf;/ (22)

orxw&m;vnf;aumif;? 0dyóemw&m;vnf;aumif;wnf;/
(23)

orxtm¹/₂Hkvnf;aumif;? 0D&d,tm&Hkvnf;aumif;wnf;/
(24)

0D&d,w&m;vnf;aumif;?
rysHUvGifhjcf;vnf;aumif;wnf;/ (25)

oDvysufjcf;vnf;aumif;? t,lysufjcf;vnf;aumif;wnf;/
(26)

oDvESifhjynfhpHkjcif;vnf;aumif;?
t,IESifhjynfhpHkjcif;vnf;aumif;wnf;/ (27)

oDvpifMu,fjcf;vnf;aumif;
t,lpifMu,fjcf;vnf;aumif;wnf;/ (28)

pifMu,faom ÓPftjrifvnf;aumif; ÓPftjrifm;avsmfaom
0D&d,vnf;aumif;wnf;/ (29)

xdwfvfYoiifaom t&mwdkYü
xdwfvfYjcf;vnf;aumif;? xdwfvfYaom yk^{*3}/₄dKvf\
ÓPfESifh ,SOfaom 0D&d,vnf;aumif;wnf;/ (30)

ukokdvfw&m;wdkYü ra&mifh&jjcf;vnf;aumif;?
ur®|mef;ü rqkwfrepfjcf;vnf;aumif;wnf;/ (31)

0dZÆmw&m;vnf;aumif;? udavomrS
vGwfjcf;vnf;aumif;wnf;/ (32)

udavomukef&m t&[wår*fÓPfvnf;aumif;?
t&[wåzdkvfÓPfvnf;aumif;wnf;/ (33)

ighoQifwdkY (tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wdkYudk)
odawmfrl jrifawmfrlí ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxkdufaom (tvHk;pHkaom w&m;wdkYudk)
udk,fwkdif rSefpGm odawmfrlaom

xkdjrwfpGmbk&m;onf pESpfyg;aom w&m;wdkYudk
aumif;pGm a[mawmfrltyfukef/
xkdw&m;ESpfyg;wdkYü tvHk;pHkaom oifwdkYonf tnD
tñGwf &Gwfqdktyf\? rjiif;ckHtyf? ,if;odkY
&Gwfqdktyfaomf pomoemawmfonf t&SnfcHhonf
MumjrifhpGm wnfonf jzpf&m\? xkdodkYjzpfjcf;onf
vltrsm;\ pD;yGg;csrf;omtvdkYiSg avmuudk
apmifha&Smuf&eftvdkYiSg ewfvlwdkY\
tusKd;pD;yGg; csrf;omtvdkYiSg jzpf&mV

wdu -w&m;oHk;yg;pk

305/ ighoQifwdkY (tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wdkYudk)
odawmfrl jrifawmfrlí ylaZmftxl;udk cHawmfrl
xkdufaom (tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wdkYudk) udk,fwkdif
rSefpGm odawmfrlaom xkdjrwfpGmbk&m;onf aumif;
pGm a[mawmfrltyfaom oHk;yg;aom w&m;wdkYonf
&Sdukef/ xkdoHk;yg;aom w&m;wdkYü tvkH;pHkaom
oifwdkYonf tnDtñGwf &Gwfqdktyf/y/ ewfvlwdkY\
tusKd;pD;yGg; csrf;omtvdkYiSg jzpf&mV

tb,fw&m; oHk;yg;wdkYenf;[lrl -

tukokdvf rlvwdkYonf avmbtukokdvfrlv?
a'gotukokdvfrlv? arm[tukokdvfrlvtm;jzifh
oHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/ (1)

ukokdvf rlvwdkYonf tavmbukokdvfrlv?
ta'goukokdvfrlv? tarm[ukokdvfrlvtm;jzifh
oHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/ (2)

raumif;aomtusifh]'kp¹/₂kduf } wdkYonf
udk,fjzifhjyKaom raumif;aom tusifh]um,'kp¹/₂kduf }?
ElwfjzifhjyKaom raumif;aom tusifh]OpD'kp¹/₂kduf }?
pdwfjzifhjyKaom raumif;aom tusifh]raem
'kp¹/₂kduf }tm;jzifh oHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/ (3)

aumif;aomtusifh]okp¹/₂kduf }wdkYonf
udk,fjzifhjyKaom aumif;aom tusifh]um,okp¹/₂kduf }?
ElwfjzifhjyKaom aumif;aomtusifh]0pDokp¹/₂kduf}?
pdwfjzifhjyKaom aumif;aomtusifh]raemok
p¹/₂kduf}tm;jzifh oHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/ (4)

raumif;aom MuHpnfjCIF;wdkYonf umrESifhpyfí
MuHpnfjCIF;]umr0dwuf }? a'goESifhpyfí
MuHpnfjCIF;]Asmyg'0dwuf }? ñ\$Of;qJjCIF;ESifhpyfí
MuHpnfjCIF;]0d[om0dwuf }tm;jzifh oHk;yg;wdkY
wnf;/ (5)

aumif;aom MuHpnfjCIF;wdkYonf umrrS vGwf&ef
MuHpnfjCIF;]aeu©r®0dwuf }? arwåmESifh pyfí
MuHpnfjCIF;]tAsmyg'0dwuf }? u¹/₂kPmESifhpyfí
MuHpnfjCIF;]t0d[om0dwuf } tm;jzifh oHk;yg;
wdkYwnf;/ (6)

raumif;aom MuHjCIF;wdkYonf umrESifhpyfaom
MuHjCIF;]umrouFyÜ}? a'goESifhpyfaom MuH
jCIF;]Asmyg'ouFyÜ}? ñ\$Of;qJjCIF;ESifhpyfaom MuHjCIF;
]0d[omouFyÜ} tm;jzifh oHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/ (7)

aumif;aom MuHjCIF;wdkYonf umrrS vGwf&ef
MuHjCIF;]aeu©r®ouFyÜ}? arwåmESifh pyfí MuH
jCIF;]tAsmyg'ouFyÜ}? u¹/₂kPmESifhpyfí
MuHjCIF;]t0d[omouFyÜ} tm;jzifh oHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/
(8)

raumif;aom trSwfwdkYonf umrESifhpyfaom
rSwfjCIF;]umronm}? a'goESifhpyfaom rSwf
jCIF;]Asmyg'onm}? ñ\$Of;qJjCIF;ESifhpyfaom
rSwfjCIF;]0d[omonm} tm;jzifh oHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/ (9)

aumif;aom trSwfwdkYonf umrrS vGwf&ef
rSwfjCIF;]aeu©r®onm}? arwåmESifh pyfí rSwf
jCIF;]tAsmyg'onm}? u¹/₂kPmESifhpyfí

rSwfjCIF;]t0d[omonm} tm;jzifh oHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/
(10)

tukodkvf"mwfwdkYonf umrESifh pyfaom
oabm]umr"mwf }? a'goESifh pyfaom
oabm]Asmyg'"mwf }? ñ\$Of;qjCif;ESifh
pyfaomoabm]0d[om"mwf } tm;jzifh
oHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/ (11)

ukodkvf"mwfwdkYonf umrrS vGwf&ef
oabm]aeu©r®"mwf }? arwåmESifhpyfaom
oabm]tAsmyg'"mwf }? u½kPmESifhpyfaom
oabm]t0d[om"mwf }tm;jzifh oHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/ (12)

xkdrSwpfyg;vnf; "mwfwdkYonf umr"mwf?
½ly"mwf? t½ly"mwftm;jzifh oHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/ (13)

xkdrSwpfyg;vnf; "mwfwdkYonf ½ly"mwf?
t½ly"mwf? eda&m""mwftm;jzifh oHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/
(14)

xkdrSwpfyg;vnf; "mwfwdkYonf [De"mwf?
rZÑdr"mwf? yPDw"mwftm;jzifh oHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/
(15)

wPSmwdkYonf umrwPSm? b0wPSm?
0db0wPSmtm;jzifh oHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/ (16)

xkdrSwpfyg;vnf; wPSmwdkYonf umrwPSm?
½lywPSm? t½lywPSmtm;jzifh oHk;yg;wdkY wnf;/ (17)

xkdrSwpfyg;vnf; wPSmwdkYonf ½lywPSm?
t½lywPSm? eda&m"wPSmtm;jzifh oHk;yg;wdkY wnf;/
(18)

oHa,mZOfwdkYonf ouúm,'d|d? 0dpdudpäM?
oDVAAwy&mrmotm;jzifh oHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/ (19)

tmo0wdkYonf umrmo0? b0go0? t0dZÆmo0tm;jzifh
oHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/ (20)

b0wdkYonf umrb0? ½lyb0? t½lyb0tm;jzifh
oHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/ (21)

&SmrSD;jcif;wdkYonf umr*kPfudk &SmrSD;jcif;?
b0udk &SmrSD;jcif;? (wdw→dwdkYonf) jrwfaom
tusifh[k orkwftyfaom rdpämt,ludk
&SmrSD;jcif;tm;jzifh oHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/ (22)

rmefwdkYonf]igonf jrwf\ }[laom ao,srmef?]igonf
wl\ }[laom o'dormef?]igonf ,kwf\ } [laom
[Dermeftm;jzifh oHk;ygwdkYwnf;/ (23)

umvwdkYonf twdwfumv? tem*wfumv?
ypöKyÜefumvtm;jzifh oHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/ (24)

tpkwdkYonf Oyg'geu©E"mig;yg;[laom tpk?
Oyg'geu©E"mig;yg;\ taMumif;[laom tpk?
Oyg'geu©E"mig;yg;csKyfjcif;[laom tpktm;jzifh
oHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/ (25)

cHpm;jcif;]a0'em} wdkYonf
csrf;omcHpm;jcif;]okca0'em}?
qif;&JcHpm;jcif;]'ku©a0'em}? vspfvSL½lí
cHpm;jcif;]Oayu©ma0'em}tm;jzifh oHkyg;wdkYwnf;/
(26)

qif;&J]'ku©} wdkYonf 'ku©'ku©? ocFg&'ku©?
Ody&dPmr'ku©tm;jzifh oHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/ (27)

tpkwdkYonf raumif;usKd;ay;jcif;ü jrJaom tpk?
aumif;usKd;ay;jcif;ü jrJaom tpk? (ESpfrsKd;pvHk;ü)
rjrJaom tpktm;jzifh oHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/ (28)

,HkrSm;jcif;wdkYonf twdwfumvudk
tm½HkjyKí ,HkrSm;\? awG;awm ,HkrSm;\?
rqHk;jzwfEdkif? r,HkMunfEdkif/ tem*wfumvudk
tm½HkjyKí ,HkrSm;\? awG;awm ,HkrSm;\?
rqHk;jzwfEdkif? r,HkMunf Edkif/ ,ckypöKyÜefumvudk
tm½HkjyKí ,HkrSm;\? awG;awm ,HkrSm;\?

rqHk;jzwfEdkif?hr,HkMunfEdkifjCIF; tm;jzifh
oHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/ (29)

jrwfpGmbk&m;onf txl;rapmifhpnf;&aom
w&m;wdkYonf - ighoQifwdkY jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
pifMu,fNyD;aom udk,ftusifh]um,okp $\frac{1}{2}$ kduf }
&Sdawmfrl\?]]ig\ pum,'kp $\frac{1}{2}$ kduftusifhudk olwPf yg;
rodygapownf;}}[k jrwfpGmbk&m;onf tMuif
um,'kp $\frac{1}{2}$ kdufudk apmifha&Smuf&m\? (xkdodkYaom)
um,'kp $\frac{1}{2}$ kdufonf jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; &Sdawmfrl/

ighoQifwdkY jrwfpGmbk&m;onf pifMu,fNyD;aom
Elwftusifh]OpDokp $\frac{1}{2}$ kduf } &Sdawmfrl\?]]ig\
pOpD'kp $\frac{1}{2}$ kduftusifhudk olwPfyg; rodygapownf;}}[k
jrwfpGmbk&m;onf tMuif OpD'kp $\frac{1}{2}$ kdufudk
apmifha&Smuf&m\? (xkdodkYaom) OpD'kp $\frac{1}{2}$ kdufonf
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; &Sdawmfrl/

ighoQifwdkY jrwfpGmbk&m;onf pifMu,fNyD;aom
pdwftusifh]raemokp $\frac{1}{2}$ kduf } &Sdawmfrl\?]]ig\
praem'kp $\frac{1}{2}$ kduftusifhudk olwPfyg; rodygapownf;}}[k
jrwfpGmbk&m;onf tMuif raem'kp $\frac{1}{2}$ kdufudk
apmifha&Smuf&m\? (xkdodkYaom) raem'kp $\frac{1}{2}$ kdufonf
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; &SdawmfrljCIF;tm;jzifh oHk;yg;
wdkYwnf;/ (30)

aMumifhMujCIF;wdkYonf &m* aMumifhMujCIF;? a'go
aMumifhMujCIF;? arm[aMumifhMujCIF;tm; jzifh
oHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/ (31)

rD;wdkYonf &m*rD;? a'gorD;? arm[rD;tm;jzifh
oHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/ (32)

wPfyg;vnf;jzpfukefaom rD;wdkYonf trdtzrD;?
tdrf&SifrD;? tvSLcHrD;tm;jzifh oHk;yg;wdkY wnf;/ (33)

$\frac{1}{2}$ kyfudk tjym;tm;jzifh a&wGufjCIF;wdkYonf
jrifjCIF;ESifhvnf; wuGç xdyg;jCIF;ESifhvnf; wuG jzpfaom
 $\frac{1}{2}$ kyf? jrifjCIF;um;r&Sd xdyg;jCIF;ESifhom wuGjzpfaom

½kyf? jrifjCIF;vnf; r&Sdç xdyg;jcif; vnf; r&Sdaom
½kyftm;jzifh oHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/ (34)

ocFg&wdkYonf yknm bdocFg&? tyknm bdocFg&
tmaelÆm bdocFg&tm;jzifh oHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/ (35)

yk*¾dKvfwdkYonf usifhqj]aou©} yk*¾dKvf?
usifhNyD;]taou©} yk*¾dKvf? usifhqj]aou©} vnf;
r[kwfc usifhNyD;]taou©}vnf; r[kwfaom]ae0aou©
emaou©} yk*¾dKvftm;jzifh oHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/ (36)

ax&fwdkYonf touft&G,ftm;jzifh BuD;aom]Zmwd}
ax&f? w&m;*kPftm;jzifh BuD;aom]"r®}ax&f?
orkwftyfaomtm;jzifh BuD;aom]or®Kwd} ax&ftm;jzifh
oHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/ (37)

yknud&d,m0w¬KwdkYonf 'gejzifh NyD;aom
yknud&d,m0w¬K? oDvjzifh NyD;aom yknud&d,m
0w¬K? bm0emjzifhNyD;aom
yknud&d,m0w¬Ktm;jzifh oHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/ (38)

apm'emjCIF; taMumif;wdkYonf jrifí apm'emjCIF;
Mum;í apm'emjCIF;? ,HkrSm;&Sdí apm'em jCIF;tm;jzifh
oHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/ (39)

umr*kPf cHpm;jCIF;wdkYonf oHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/
ighoQifwdkY xif&Sm;&Sdaom umr*kPfudk cHpm;
ukefaom owå0gwdkYonf &Sdukef/
xkdowå0gwdkYonf xif&Sm;aom umr*kPfwdkYü (rdrd)
tvdkodkY vdkufapwwfukef\? tb,folwdkYenf;[lrl - vlç
tcsKdUaomewfc tcsKdUaom 0dedygwdu owå0gwdkY
wnf;/ þum; a&S;OD;pGmaom umr*kPfcHpm;jCIF;wnf;/

ighoQifwdkY zefqif;tyfaom umr*kPf&Sdukefaom
owå0gwdkYonf &Sdukef/ xkdowå0gwdkYonf zefqif;í
zefqif;í umr*kPfwdkYü (rdrd) tvdkodkY
vdkufapwwfukef\? tb,folwdkYenf;[lrl -
edr®me&wdewfwdkYwnf;/ þum; 'kwd,ajrmuf umr*kPf
cHpm;jCIF;wnf;/

ighoQifwdkY olwpyfg;zefqif;tyfaom
umr*kPf&Sdaom owå0gwdkYonf &Sdukef/
xkdowå0ghwdkYonf olwpyfg; zefqif;tyfaom
umr*kPfwdkYü (rdrd) tvdkodkY vdkufapwwfukef\? tb,f
olwdkYenf;[lrl - y&edr®dw0o0wåDewfwdkYwnf;/
pum; wwd,ajrmuf umr*kPf cHpm;jcif; wnf;/ (40)

csrf;omcHpm;jcif;wdkYonf oHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/
ighoQifwdkY atmufatmufcsrf;omudk jzpfapí jzpf apí
txuftxufcsrf;omudk cHpm;ukefaom owå0gwdkYonf
&Sdukef/ tb,folwdkYenf;[lrl - yXrpsmefbHkü jzpfaom
jA[®mwdkYwnf;/ pum; a&S;OD;pGmaom
csrf;omcHpm;jcif;wnf;/

ighoQifwdkY psmefcsrf;omcHpm;jcif;jzifh
pGwfpkdukefaom xuf0ef;usif pGwfpkdukefaom
xuf0ef; usif jynfh0ukefaom xuf0ef;usif
ysHUESHUukefaom owå0gwdkYonf &Sdukef/
xkdowå0gwdkYonf wpf&Hwpfcg]]aMomf csrf;ompG
aMomf csrf;ompG}}[k O'gef;usL;ukef\
tb,folwdkYenf;[lrl - tmbó&bHküjzpfaom
jA[®mwdkYwnf;/ pum; 'kwd,ajrmuf
csrf;omcHpm;jcif;wnf;/

ighoQifwdkY psmefcsrf;omcHpm;jcif;jzifh
pGwfpkdukefaom xuf0ef;usif pGwfpkdukefaom
xuf0ef; usif jynfh0ukefaom
xuf0ef;usifysHUESHUukefaom owå0gwdkYonf
&Sdukef/ xkdowå0gwdkYonf
ESpfvdk0rf;ajrmufukefonf jzpfí
aumif;jrwfonfomjzpfaom pdwf\ csrf;omudk
cHpm;ukef/ tb,folwdkYenf;[lrl - okbudPSmbHkü
jzpfaom jA[®mwdkYwnf;/ pum; wwd,ajrmuf csrf;om
cHpm;jcif;wnf;/ (41)

ynmwdkYonf usifhqj]aou©} ynm?
usifhNyD;]taou©} ynm? usifhqjvnf; r[kwfc

usifhNyD;vnf; r[kwf]ae0aou©emaou©} ynmmtm;jzifh
oHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/ (42)

xkdrSwpfyg;vnf; ynmwdkYonf
MuHpnfjzifhNyD;aom]pdEÅmr,} ynm?
Mum;jrifjcif;jzifhNyD;aom]okwr,} ynm?
yGg;rsm;jcif;jzifhNyD;aom]bm0emr,} ynmmtm;jzifh
oHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/ (43)

vufeufwdkYonf tMum;tjrifokwvufeuf? qdwfNidrfjcif;
0da0uvufeuf? ynmvufeuf tm;jzifh oHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/
(44)

£a`E´wdkYonf tenmwnómrDwda`E´? tnda`E´?
tnmwm0da`E´tm;jzifh oHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/ (45)

rsufpd]pu©K} wdkYonf rHopu©K? 'dAÁpu©K
ynmpu©Ktm;jzifh oHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/ (46)

odu©mwdkYonf t"doDvodu©m? t"dpdwåodu©m?
t"dynmodu©mtm;jzifh oHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/ (47)

bm0emwdkYonf um,bm0em? pdwåbm0em?
ynmbm0emtm;jzifh oHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/ (48)

tvGefjrwfaom w&m;wdkYonf 0dyóemÓPf[laom
jrwfaom oabmw&m;? r*fÓPf[laom jrwfaom
oabmw&m;? zdkvfÓPf[laom jrwfaom
oabmw&m;tm;jzifh oHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/ (49)

orm"dwdkYonf o0dwuúo0dpm&orm"d?
t0dwuú0dpm&rwåorm"d? t0dwuút0dpm&orm"d
tm;jzifh oHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/ (50)

xkdrSwpfyg;vnf; orm"dwdkYonf oknworm"d?
tedrdwåorm"d? tyÜPd[dworm"d tm;jzifh
oHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/ (51)

pifMu,fjcif;wdkYonf udk,f\ pifMu,fjcif;? Elwf\
pifMu,fjcif;? pdwf\ pifMu,fjcif; tm;jzifh
oHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/ (52)

&[ef;tusifhwdkYonf udk,fjzifh &[ef;tusifhudk
usifhjCIF;? Elwfjzifh &[ef;tusifhudk usifhjCIF;? pdwfjzifh
&[ef;tusifhudk usifhjCIF;tm;jzifh oHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/
(53)

vdr®mjcif;wdkYonf tpD;tyGg;ü vdr®mjcif;?
tpD;tyGg;r&Sdonfü vdr®mjcif;? taMumif;ü vdr®m
jcif;tm;jzifh oHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/ (54)

rmef,pfjCIF;wdkYonf temuif;jCIF;jzifh rmef,pfjCIF;?
t&G,fESifhjynfhPHkjcif;jzifh rmef,pfjCIF;? ZmwfESifh
jynfhPHkjcif;jzifh rmef,pfjCIF;tm;jzifh
oHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/ (55)

tav;jyKjcif;wdkYonf rdrdudk,fudk tav;jyKjcif;?
avmuudk tav;jyKjcif;? w&m;udk tav;jyKjcif;tm;jzifh
oHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/ (56)

pum;jzpfaMumif;wdkYonf
oHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/]]twdwfcE"mü podkY jzpfNyD}}[k
twdwfcE"mudk taMumif;jyKí pum;udk
ajymqdk&m\?]]tem*wfcE"mü podkY jzpfvåHU}}[k
tem*wfcE"mudk t aMumif;jyKí pum;udk
ajymqdk&m\?]],ckypöKyÜefcE"mü podkY jzpfqJ}}[k
ypöKyÜefcE"mudk taMumif; jyKí pum;udk
ajymqdk&mV (poHk;yg;wdkYwnf;)/ (57)

0dZÆmwdkYonf a&S;ü jzpfzl;aom b0udk atmufarhí
odaom]ykaAAéd0gomEkówdÓPf } 0dZÆm?
owå0gwdkY\ aojCIF; jzpfay:jCIF;udk
odaom]pkwlyygwÓPf } 0dZÆm?
tmoa0gw&m;wdkYudk ukefap&mjzpfaom t&[wår*fü
jzpfaom]tmo0u©,ÓPf } 0dZÆmtm;jzifh
oHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/ (58)

aejCIF;wdkYonf ewfcsrf;omESifhwlaom
ormyw&Spfyg;csrf;omudk cHpm;í aejCIF;? jA[®
0d[m&w&m;jzifh aejCIF;? jrwfaom

zvormywfcsrcf;omudk cHpm;í aejcif;tm;jzifh
oHk;yg;wdkY wnf;/ (59)

wefcdk;jym#d[mwdkYonf txl;xl;wefcdk;zefqif;jcif;
wefcdk;jym#d[m? olwpfyg;pdwfudk odí ñTef;jcif;
[laom wefcdk;jym#d[m? olwpfyg;pdwfudk odí
w&m;a[mjcif;[laom wefcdk;jym#d[m tm;jzifh
oHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/ (60)

ighoQifwdkY (tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wdkYudk)
odawmfrl jrifawmfrlí ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrl xkdufaom (tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wdkYudk)
udk,fwkdif rSefpGm odawmfrlaom
xkdjrwpGmbk&m;onf oHk;yg;aom w&m; wdkYudk
aumif;pGm a[mawmfrltyfukef\ xkdoHk;yg;aom
w&m;wdkYü tvHk;pHkaom oifwdkYonf tnDtñGwf
&Gwfqdktyf\y/ ewflwdkY\ tusKd;pD;yGg;
csrf;omtvdkYiSg jzpf&m\

pwkuú -w&m;av;yg;pk

306/ ighoQifwdkY (tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wdkYudk)
odawmfrl jrifawmfrlí ylaZmftxl;udk cHawmfrl
xkdufaom (tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wdkYudk) udk,fwkdif
rSefpGm odawmfrlaom xkdjrwpGmbk&m;onf aumif;
pGm a[mawmfrltyfukefaom av;yg;aom w&m;wdkYonf
&Sdukef\ xkdav;yg;aom w&m;wdkYü tvHk;pHkaom
oifwdkYonf tnDtñGwf &Gwfqdktyf\? rjiif;cHktyf/y/
ewflwdkY\ tusKd;pD;yGg; csrf;omtvdkYiSg jzpf&m\

tb,fw&m; av;yg;wdkYenf;[lrl -

owdy|mefwdkYonf av;yg;wdkYwnf;/ ighoQifwdkY p
(omoemawmf)ü &[ef;onf jyif;pGm tm;xkwfvsuf
qifjcifvsuf owd&Sdvsuf ½kyftaygif;ü ½kyftaygif;[k
tzefzef½lvsuf avmuü jzpfwwfaom

vdksifwyfrufjCIF;ESifh ESvHk;romjCIF;udk y,fazsmufí
ae\? cHpm;rl]a0'em}wdkYü a0'em[k tzezfef¹/₂lvsuf/y/
pdwfü pdwf[k tzezfef¹/₂lvsuf/y/ jyif;pGm tm;xkwfvsuf
qifjCIF vsuf owd&Sdvsuf oabmw&m;wdkYü
oabmw&m;[k tzezfef¹/₂lvsuf avmuü jzpfwwfaom
vdksifwyfrufjCIF;ESifh ESvHk;romjCIF;udk y,fazsmufí
aeV (pav;yg;wdkYwnf;)/ (1)

or®yÜ"mefwdkYonf av;ygwdkYwnf;/ ighoQifwdkY
p (omoemawmf) ü &[ef;onf rjzpfao;aom raumif;rl
tukokdvfw&m;wdkYudk rjzpfap&ef qE´udk jzpfap\
vHkUvjyK\? 0D&d,udk tm; xkwf\? pdwfudk
csD;ajr§muf\? aqmufwnfV

jzpfNyD; raumif;rl tukokdvfw&m;wdkYudk
y,fazsmuf&ef qE´udk jzpfap\
vHkUvjyK\? 0D&d,udk
tm;xkwf\? pdwfudk csD;ajr§muf\? aqmufwnfV

rjzpfao;aom ukokdvfw&m;wdkYudk jzpfap&ef qE
´udk jzpfap\
vHkUvjyK\? 0D&d,udk tm; xkwf\
pdwfudk csD;ajr§muf\? aqmufwnfV

jzpfNyD;ukokdvfw&m;wdkY wnfwHhjcif;iSg
raysmufysufjCIF;iSg vGefpGm jzpfyGm;jCIF;iSg
jyefYajymjCIF;iSg wkD;yGg;jCIF;iSg jynfhpHkjcif;iSg qE
´udk jzpfap\
vHkUvjyK\? 0D&d,udk tm;xkwf\
pdwfudk csD;ajr§muf\? aqmufwnfV
(pav;ygwdkYwnf;)/ (2)

£'¨dyg'fwdkYonf av;yg;wdkYwnf;/ ighoQifwdkY p
(omoemawmf) ü &[ef;onf qE´a&SU oGm;jyKaom
orm"dESifhvnf;aumif; tm;xkwfjyKjyifrl]y"meocFg&}
ESifhvnf;aumif; jynfhpHkaom NyD;pD;jCIF;\ tajccH]
£'¨dyg'f } w&m;udk yGg;rsm;\?
0D&d,a&SUoGm;jyKaom orm"dESifhvnf;aumif;
tm;xkwfjyKjyifrl]y"meocFg&} ESifhvnf;aumif;
jynfhpHkaom NyD;pD;jCIF;\tajccH]£'¨dyg'f }
w&m;udk yGg;rsm;\? pdwfa&SUoGm;jyKaom

orm"dESifhvnf;aumif;
tm;xkwfjyKjyifrl]y"meocFg&}ESifhvnf; aumif;
jynfhpHkaom NyD;pD;jcif;\ tajccH]£'`dyg'f }
w&m;udk yGg;rsm;\? ynma&SUoGm;jyKaom
orm"dESifhvnf;aumif; tm;xkwfjyKjyifrl]y"meocFg&}
ESifhvnf;aumif; jynfhpHkaom NyD;pD;jcif;\ tajccH]
£'`dyg'f } w&m;udk yGg;rsm;V (pav;yg;wdkYwnf;)/
(3)

psmefwdkYonf av;yg;wdkYwnf;/ ighoQifwdkY p
(omoemawmf) ü &[ef;onf umr*kPf wdkYrS
uif;qdwfíomvQif tukokdvfw&m;wdkYrS
uif;qdwfíomvQif MuHpnfjcif;]0dwuf }ESifh wuG
jzpfaom oHk;oyfqifjcifjcif;]0dpm&} ESifh
wuGjzpfaom eD0&Puif;jcif;aMumifhjzpfaom
ESpfodrfhjcif;]yDwd}ç csrf;omjcif;]okc} &Sdaom
yXrpsmefodkY a&mufí aeV

0dwuf 0dpm& Nidrf;jcif;aMumifh rdrdoEÅmefü
pdwfudk Munfvifapwwfaom
pdwfnfMunfjcif;]orm"d} udk yGg;apwwfaom
MuHpnfjcif;]0dwuf} r&Sdaom
oHk;oyfqifjcifjcif;]0dpm&} r&Sdaom
wnfMunfjcif;]orm"d} aMumifhjzpfaom
ESpfodrfhjcif;]yDwd} csrf;omjcif;]okc} &Sdaom
'kwd,psmefodkY a&mufí aeV

ESpfodrfhjcif;]yDwd} udkvnf; rwyfrufjcif;aMumifh
owdorÜZOfESifh jynfhpHkonfjzpfí vspfvsl¹/₂l vsufae\?
csrf;omjcif;]okc} udkvnf; udk,fjzifh cHpm;\? tMuif
wwd,psmefaMumifh xkdoludk]]vspfvsl¹/₂lol
owd&Sdol csrf;ompGm aeavh&Sdol}}[k
t&d,myk^{*3}/₄dKvfwdkYonf ajymMum;ukef\? xkd
wwd,psmefodkY a&mufí aeV

csrf;om qif;&Judk y,fjcif;aMumifhvnf;aumif;?
0rf;omjcif; ESvHk;romjcif;wdkY\ a&SUOD;u yifvQif

csKyfESifhjcf;aMumifhvnf;aumif;
qif;&Jcsrf;omr&Sdaom Oayu©maMumifhjzpfonfh
owd\ pif Mu,fjcf;&Sdaom pwkw→psmefodkY a&mufí
aeV (pav;yg;wdkYwnf;)/ (4)

307/ orm"dbm0emwdkYonf av;yg;wdkYwnf;/
ighoQifwdkY yGg;aptyfaom tzefzef tavh tvn
jyKtyfaom ypöKyÜeftwåabmü csrf;ompGm
aejcf;iSgjzpfaoorm"dbm0emonf &SdV

ighoQifwdkY yGg;aptyfaom tzefzef
tavhtvmjyKtyfaom ('dAÁpu©K) ÓPftjrfudk &jcf;
iSgjzpfaoorm"dbm0emonf &SdV

ighoQifwdkY yGg;aptyfaom tzefzef
tavhtvmjyKtyfaom owdorÜZOfESifh
jynfhpHkapjcf;iSg jzpfaoorm"dbm0emonf &SdV

ighoQifwdkY yGg;aptyfaom tzefzef
tavhtvmjyKtyfaom tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ ukefjcf;iSg
jzpfaoorm"dbm0emonf &SdV (pav;yg;wdkYwnf;)/

ighoQifwdkY yGg;aptyfaom tzefzef
tavhtvmjyKtyfaom ypöKyÜeftwåabmü csrf;ompGm
aejcf;iSg jzpfaoorm"dbm0emonf tb,fenf;/
ighoQifwdkY p (omoemawmf) ü &[ef;onf
umr*kPfwdkYrS uif;qdwfiomvQif
tukokdvfw&m;wdkYrS uif;qdwfiomvQif
MuHpnfjcf;]0dwuf} ESifh wuGjzpfaoorm
oHk;oyfqifjcfjcf;]0dpm&}ESifh
wuGjzpfaoorm]eD0&P}uif;qdwfjcf;aMumifh jzpfaoorm
ESpfodrfhjcf;]yDwd}? csrf;omjcf;]okc} &Sdaom
yXrpsmefodkY a&mufí aeV/y/ ighoQifwdkY
yGg;aptyfaom tzefzef tavhtvm jyKtyfaom
porm"dbm0emonf ypöKyÜeftwåabmü csrf;ompGm
aejcf;iSg jzpfV (ponfyifwnf;)/ (5-1)

ighoQifwdkY yGg;aptyfaom tzezfef
tavhtvmjyKtyfaom ('dAÁpu©K) ÓPftjrifudk &jcif;iSg
jzpfaoM orm"dbm0emonf tb,fenf;/ ighoQifwdkY þ
(omoemawmf)ü &[ef;onf tvif; a&miftrSwfudk
ESvHk;oGif;\? aeY[laom trSwfudk t"d|mefjyK\?
aeYujhodkY nOfhudk nOfhuJhodkY aeYudk
ESvHk;oGif;\? þodkY tydwftyifr&Sdaom xuf0ef;usif
ajr§;,SufjCIF;r&Sdaom pdwfjzifh ta&miftvif;&Sdaom
pdwfudk yGg;rsm;V ighoQifwdkY yGg;aptyfaom
tzezfef tavhtvmjyKtyfaom þorm"dbm0emonf
('dAÁpu©K) ÓPftjrifudk &jcif;iSg jzpfV (þonfyifwnf;)/
(5-2)

ighoQifwdkY yGg;aptyfaom tzezfef
tavhtvmjyKtyfaom owdorÜZOfESifh jynfhpHkjcif;iSg
jzpfaoM orm"dbm0emonf tb,fenf;/ ighoQifwdkY þ
(omoemawmf)ü &[ef;tm; a0'emwdkY onf
xif&Sm;ukefonfjzpfí jzpfukef\? xif&Sm;ukefonfjzpfí
xifukef\? xif&Sm;ukefonf jzpfí csKyfjCIF;odkY
a&mufukefV onmwdkYonf xif&Sm;ukefonfjzpfí
jzpfukef\? xif&Sm;ukefonf jzpfí xifukef\?
xif&Sm;ukefonfjzpfí csKyfjCIF;odkY a&mufukefV
0dwufwdkYonf xif&Sm; ukefonfjzpfí jzpfukef\?
xif&Sm;ukefonf jzpfí xifukef\? xif&Sm;ukefonfjzpfí
csKyfjCIF;odkY a&mufukefV ighoQifwdkY
yGg;aptyfaom tzezfef tavhtvmjyKtyfaom
þorm"dbm0emonf owdorÜZOfESifh jynfhpHkjcif;iSg
jzpfV (þonfyifwnf;)/ (5-3)

ighoQifwdkY yGg;aptyfaom tzezfef
tavhtvmjyKtyfaom tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ ukefjCIF;iSg
jzpfaoM orm"dbm0emonf tb,fenf;/ ighoQifwdkY þ
(omoemawmf)ü &[ef;onf Oyg'ge u©E"mig;yG;wdkYü
tjzpftysufudk ½lí ae\? ½kyfonf þodkY oabm&Sd\?
½kyf\ jzpfjCIF;onf þodkY oabm&Sd\? ½kyf\
csKyfjCIF;onf þodkY oabm&Sd\? a0'emonf þodkY

oabm&Sd\? onmonf podkY oabm&Sd\?
ocFg&wdkYonf podkY oabm&Sdukef\? 0dnmOfonf
podkY oabm&Sd\? 0dnmOf\ jzpfjcf;onf podkY
oabm&Sd\? 0dnmOf\ csKyfjcf;onf podkY oabm &Sd\
[k (½lí ae\)/ ighoQifwdkY yGg;aptyfaom tzezfef
tavhtvmjyKtyfaom borm"d bm0emonf
tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ ukefjcf;iSg jzpfV (ponfyifwnf;)/
(5-4)

308/ tyÜrnmwdkYonf av;yg;wdkYwnf;/
ighoQifwdkY p (omoemawmf) ü &[ef;onf
csrf;omapvdkjcf;]arwåm} ESifh ,SOfaom pdwfjzifh
wpfckaom t&yfrsufESmudk yshHUESHUapí ae\
xdkYtwl ESpfckajrmuf t&yfrsufESmudk/ oHk;ckajrmuf
t&yfrsufESmudk/ av;ckajrmuf t&yfrsufESmudk
yshHUESHUapí ae\ penf;jzifh txuf atmuf
zDvmt&yfrsufESmudk yshHUESHUapí ae\
tvHk;pHkaom t&yfrsufESmwdkYü &Sdaom
owå0gtm;vHk;udk rdrdESifh twljyKí
owå0gtm;vHk;yg0ifaom owå avmuudk jyefYajymaom
jrifhjrwaom twkdif;t&Snfr&Sdaom &efr&Sdaom
NidKjiifjcf;r&Sdaom arwåm ESifh ,SOfaom pdwfjzifh
yshHUESHUapí ae\

oem;jcf;]u½kPm} ESifh,SOfaom pdwfjzifh/y/
0rf;ajrmufjcf;]rk'dwm} ESifh,SOfaom pdwfjzifh/y/
vspfvsl½ljcf;]Oayu©m} ESifh,SOfaom pdwfjzifh
wpfckaomt&yfrsufESmudk yshHUESHUapí ae\
xdkYtwlhESpfckajrmuf t&yfrsufESmudk/ oHk;ckajrmuf
t&yfrsufESmudk/ av;ckajrmuf t&yfrsufESmudk
yshHUESHUapí ae\ penf;jzifh txuf atmuf
zDvmt&yfrsufESmudk yshHUESHUapí ae\
tvHk;pHkaom t&yfrsufESmwdkYü &Sdaom
owå0gtm;vHk;udk rdrdESifhtwljyKí
owå0gtm;vHk;yg0ifaom owåavmu udk jyefYajymaom
jrifhjrwaom twkdif;t&Snfr&Sdaom &efr&Sdaom

NidKjiifjCIF;r&Sdaom vspfvSL¹/₂ljCIF;]Oayu©m}
ESifh,SOfaom pdwfjzifh ysHUESHUapí aeV
(pav;yg;wdkYwnf;)/ (6)

tm¹/₂kyÜwdkYonf av;yg;wdkYwnf;/ ighoQifwdkY p
(omoemawmf)ü &[ef;onf ¹/₂lyonmwdkYudk
vHk;0vGefajrmufí y#dConmwdkY vHk;0 csKyfonfhjyif
emewåonmwdkYukd vHk;0
ESvHk;roGif;rlí]]aumif;uifonf tqHk;r&Sd}}[k
(ESvHk;oGif;vsuf) tmumomeíöm,wejA[®mhbHkodkY
a&mufí aeV

tmumomeíöm,wepsmefudk
vHk;0vGefajrmufí]]0dnmOfonf tqHkr&Sd}}[k
(ESvHk;oGif;vsuf) 0dnmPlöm,wejA[®mhbHkodkY
a&mufí aeV

0dnmPlöm,wepsmefudk vHk;0
vGefajrmufí]]wpfpHkwpfckrQr&Sd}}[k
(ESvHk;oGif;vsuf) tmudlö nm,we jA[®mhbHkodkY
a&mufí aeV tmudlönm,wepsmefudk vHk;0
vGefajrmufí]]p0dnmOf onf Nidrfof\? p0dnmOfonf
rGefjrwf\}}¹[k (ESvHk;oGif;vsuf)
ae0onmemonm,webHkodkY a&mufí aeV
(pav;yg;wdkYwnf;)/ (7)

rSD&mwdkYonf av;yg;wdkYwnf;/ ighoQifwdkY p
(omoemawmf)ü &[ef;onf ÓPfjzifh qifjCIFí rSD0Joifhaom
t&mudk rSD0\? ÓPfjzifh qifjCIFí onf;cHoifhaom
t&mudk onf;cH\? ÓPfjzifh qifjCIFí a&SmifMuOfOifhaom
t&mudk a&SmifMuOf\ ÓPfjzifh qifjCIFí y,fazsmuf
oifhaom t&mudk y,fazsmuf\ (pav;yg;wdkYwnf;)/ (8)

309/ t&d,0How&m;wdkYonf av;yg;wdkYwnf;/
ighoQifwdkY p (omoemawmf)ü &[ef;onf &&orQaom
ouFef;jzifh a&mifh&J\? &&orQaom ouFef;jzifh
a&mifh&JjCIF;\ *kPfudk csD;rGrf; avh&Sd\? ouFef;
[laom taMumif;aMumifh ravsmufywfaom

roifhavsmfaom &SmrSD;jcif;odkYvnf; ra&muf?
ouFef;r&jcif;aMumifhvnf; rwkefvlyf?
ouFef;&jcif;aMumifhvnf; uyfNidaompdwf r&Sd?
awGa0aom pdwf r&Sd? wG,fwmaom pdwfr&Sd?
tjypfudk ½lavh&Sd\? (wPSmrS) xGufajrmufaom
ynmESifhjynfhphKonf jzpfí oHk;aqmif\
xkd&&orQaom ouFef;jzifh a&mifh&Jjcif;aMumifh
rdrdudk,fudk vnf; rcsD;ajr\$muf? olwpyfg;udkvnf;
r½lwfcS? xkd&&orQaom ouFef;jzifh a&mifh&Jjcif;ü
tMuif &[ef;onf vdr®m\? ysif;&djCIF; r&Sd?
ynmtqiftjCIFESifh jynfhphK\? owdESifh jynfhphKV

igHoQifwdkY podkYaom &[ef;udk a&S;üjzpfaom
tjrwf[lí odyfaom t&d,0How&m;ü wnfaom &[ef;[k
qdktyfV (9-1)

igHoQifwdkY wpfzefxdkYjyifvnf; &[ef;onf
&&orQaom qGrf;jzifh a&mifh&J\? &&orQaom
qGrf;jzifh a&mifh&Jjcif;\ *kPfukd csD;rGrf;avh&Sd\
qGrf;[laom taMumif;aMumifh ravsmufywfaom
roifhavsmfaom &SmrSD;jcif;odkYvnf; ra&muf?
qGrf;r&jcif;aMumifhvnf; rwkefvlyf? qGrf;&jcif;
aMumifhvnf; uyfNidaompdwf r&Sd? awGa0aompdwf
r&Sd? wG,fwmaompdwf r&Sd? tjypfukd ½lavh &Sd\
(wPSmrS) xGufajrmufaom ynmESifh jynfhphKonfjzpfí
oHk;aqmif\
xdk&&orQaom qGrf;jzifh
a&mifh&Jjcif;aMumifh rdrdudk,fudkvnf; rcsD;ajr\$muf?
olwpyfg;ukdvnf; r½lwfcS? xdk&&orQaom qGrf;jzifh
a&mifh&Jjcif;ü tMuif &[ef;onf vdr®m\? ysif;&djCIF;
r&Sd? ynm tqiftjCIFESifh jynfhphK\? owdESifh
jynfhphKV

igHoQifwdkY podkYaom &[ef;ukd a&S;üjzpfaom
tjrwf[lí odyfaom t&d,0How&m;ü wnfaom &[ef;[k
qdktyfV (9-2)

ighoQifwdkY wpfzefxdkYjyifvnf; &[ef;onf
&&orQaom ausmif;jzifh a&mifh&J\? &&orQaom
ausmif;jzifh a&mifh&JjCIF;\ *kPfukd csD;rGrf;avh&Sd\
ausmif;[laom taMumif;aMumifh ravsmuf ywfaom
roifhavsmfaom &SmrSD;jCIF;odkYvnf; ra&muf?
ausmif;r&jCIF;aMumifhvnf; rwkefvlyf?
ausmif;&jCIF;aMumifhvnf; uyfNidaompdwf r&Sd?
awGa0aompdwf r&Sd? wG,fwmaompdwf r&Sd?
tjypfukd ½lavh&Sd\? (wPSmrS) xGufajrmufaom
ynmESifh jynfhphKonfjzpfí oHk;aqmif\? xdk&&
orQaom ausmif;jzifh a&mifh&JjCIF;aMumifh
rdrduk,fukdvnf; rcsD;ajr\$mf? olwpyfg;ukdvnf;
r½lwfcS? xdk&&orQaom ausmif;jzifh a&mifh&JjCIF;ü
tMuif&[ef;onf vdr®m\? ysif;&djCIF; r&Sd? ynmtqif
tjCIFESifh jynfhphK\? owdESifh jynfhphK\?

ighoQifwdkY podkYaom &[ef;ukd a&S;üjzpfaom
tjrwf[lí odtyfaom t&d,0How&m;ü wnfaom &[ef;[k
qdktyfV (9-3)

ighoQifwdkY wpfzefxdkYjyifvnf; &[ef;onf y,fjCIF;ü
arGUavsmf\? y,fjCIF;ü aysmfydkuf\? bm0emü
arGUavsmf\? bm0emü aysmfydkuf\? xdky,fjCIF;ü
arGUavsmfjCIF;aMumifhvnf;aumif;? y,fjCIF;ü
aysmfydkufjCIF;aMumifhvnf;aumif;? bm0emü
arGUavsmfjCIF;aMumifhvnf;aumif;? bm0emü
aysmfydkufjCIF;aMumifhvnf;aumif; rdrduk,fukdvnf;
rcsD;ajr\$mf? olwpyfg;ukdvnf; r½lwfcS? xdk
bm0emyGg;rsm;jCIF;ü tMuif&[ef;onf vdr®m\?
ysif;&djCIF; r&Sd? ynmtqiftjCIFESifh jynfhphK\?
owdESifh jynfhphK\?

ighoQifwdkY podkYaom &[ef;ukd a&S;üjzpfaom
tjrwf[lí odtyfaom t&d,0How&m;ü wnfaom &[ef;[k
qdktyfV (9-4)

310/ 0D&d,ukd tm;xkwfjCIF;y"mew&m;wdkYonf
pu©Ka`E´ponfukd apmifhaom yk^{*3/4}dKvftm; jzpfaom
0D&d,]oH0&y"me}? umr0dwufponfukd y,faom
yk^{*3/4}dKvftm;jzpfaom 0D&d,]y[me y"me}?
aAmZÑifponfukd yGg;apaom yk^{*3/4}dKvftm;jzpfaom
0D&d,]bm0emy"me}? orm"dedrdwfukd apmifhaom
yk^{*3/4}dKvftm; jzpfaom 0D&d,]tEk&u©Pmy"me}
tm;jzifh av;yg;wdkYwnf;/

igHoQifwdkY pu©Ka`E´ponfukd apmifhaom
yk^{*3/4}dKvftm;jzpfaom 0D&d,]oH0&y"me} onf tb,f enf;
[lrl -

igHoQifwdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf rsufpdjzifh
tqif;]½lyg½Hk} ukd jrifaomf (rdef;r a,musfm;paom)
oP²mefedrdwfukd pJG,lavhr&Sd? (vufajcpaomt*Fg
NyKH;[ef&,f[efpaom trl t&m) trSwfvu©Pmukd
pJG,lavhr&Sd? (tu,fí) pu©Ka`E´ukd
rapmifhpnf;bjaevQif ,if; (pu©Ka`E´ukd
rapmifhpnf;jcif;[laom) taMumif;aMumifh
rufarmjCIF;]tbdZÑ m} ESvHk;rom,mjCIF;]a'greó}
[laom ,kwfrmaom tukodkvfw&m;wdkYonf
xdkrapmifhpnf;olukd vkdufí ESdyfpufukef &mV/
(xdkYaMumifh &[ef;onf) xdkpu©Ka`E´ukd
apmifhpnf;jCIF;iSg usifh\? pu©Ka`E´ukd apmifhpnf;\?
pu©Ka`E´ü apmifhpnf;jCIF;odkY a&mufV

em;jzifh toH]o'´g½Hk} ukd Mum;aomf -

ESmjzifh teHU]*E¨m½Hk} ukd erf;aomf -

vQmjzifh t&om]&om½Hk} ukd vsufaomf -

ukd,fjzifh tawGU]azm|AÁm½Hk} ukd xdaomf -

pdwFjzifh oabm w&m;]"r®m½Hk} ukd odaomf
(rdef;ra,musfm;paom) oP²mefedrdwfukd pJG,lavh
r&Sd? (vufajcpaom t*Fg NyKH;[ef &,f[efpaom trlt&m)
trSwfvu©Pmukd pJG,lavhr&Sd? (tu,fí) reda`E´ukd

rapmifhpnf;bJaeVQif ,if; (reda`E`ukd rapmifhpnf;jcif;
[laom) taMumif;haMumifh rufarmjCIF;]tbdZÑ m}
ESvHk;rom,mjCIF;]a'greó}[laom ,kwfrmaom
tukodkvfw&m; wdkYonf xdkrapmifhpnf;olukd vkdufí
ESdyfpufukef&mV (xdkYaMumifh &[ef;onf) xdkreda`E
`ukd apmifh pnf;jCIF;iSg usifh\? reda`E`ukd
apmifhpnf;\? reda`E`ü apmifhpnf;jCIF;odkY a&mufV

ighoQifwdkY poabmw&m;ukd pu©Ka`E`ponfukd
apmifhaom yk^{*3/4}dKvftm;jzpfaom 0D&d,]oH0&
y"me} [lí qdktyfV (10-1)

ighoQifwdkY umr0dwufponfukd y,faom
yk^{*3/4}dKvftm;jzpfaom 0D&d,]y[mey"me} onf tb,fenf;
[lrl -

ighoQifwdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf jzpfNyD;aom
umr0dwufukd vufrcH? pGefY\? y,f azsmuf\? uif;atmif
jyK\? wpfzef rjzpfjCIF;odkY a&mufap\? jzpfNyD;aom
Asmyg'0dwufukd/y/ jzpfNyD;aom 0d[om0dwufukd/y/
jzpfukefjzpfukefNyD;aom
raumif;rltukodkvfw&m;wdkYukd vufrcH? pGefY\?
y,fazsmuf\? uif;atmif jyK\? wpfzef rjzpfjCIF;odkY
a&mufapV

ighoQifwdkY poabmw&m;ukd umr0dwufponfukd
y,faom yk^{*3/4}dKvftm;jzpfaom 0D&d,]y[mey"me} [lí
qdktyfV (10-2)

ighoQifwdkY aAmZÑifponfukd
yGg;apaomyk^{*3/4}dKvftm;jzpfaom
0D&d,]bm0emy"me}onf tb,f enf;[lrl -

ighoQifwdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf
qdwfNidrf&mukd rSDíjzpfaom? &m*uif;&mukd rSDí
jzpfaom? &m*csKyf&mukd rSDíjzpfaom?
edAÁmefodkY ñGwfaom r*f\ taMumif;jzpfaom
atmufarhrl]owdoarÁmZÑif}ukd yGg;rsm;V r*f\

taMumif;jzpfaom ynm]"r®0dp,oarÁmZÑif} ukd
yGg;rsm;V r*f\ taMumif;jzpfaom
vHkUv]0D&d,oarÁmZÑif} ukd yGg;rsm;V r*f\
taMumif;jzpfaom ESpfodrfhrl]yDwdoarÁmZÑif} ukd
yGg;rsm;V r*f\ taMumif;jzpfaom
Nidrf;at;rl]yó'"doarÁmZÑif}ukd yGg;rsm;V r*f\
taMumif;jzpfaom wnfMunfrl]orm"doarÁmZÑif} ukd
yGg;rsm;V qdwfNidrf&mukd rSDíjzpfaom?
&m*uif;&mukd rSDíjzpfaom? &m*csKyf&mukd
rSDíjzpfaom? edAÁmefodkY ñGwfaom r*f\
taMumif;jzpfaom
vspfvsl¹/₂lrl]Oayu©moarÁmZÑif }ukd yGg;rsm;V

ighoQifwdkY poabmw&m;ukd aAmZÑ ifponfukd
yGg;apaom yk³/₄dKvftm;jzpfaom
0D&d,]bm0emy"me} [lí qdktyfV (10-3)

ighoQifwdkY orm"dedrdwfukd apmifhaom
yk³/₄Kdvftm;jzpfaom 0D&d,]tEk&u©Pmy"me} onf
tb,fenf;[lrl -

ighoQifwdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf
t¹/₂dk;pktaumifykyf[k trSwf&Sdaom? ydk;avmuf
jynfhaom taumifykyf[k trSwf&Sdaom?
ndKndKrJrJtaumifykyf[k trSwf&Sdaom?
ESpfjzmxufykdif; jywf aeonfh pufqkyfzG,f
taumifykyf[k trSwf&Sdaom? zl;zl;a,mifaom
taumifykyf[k trSwf&Sdaom &tyfNyD;jzpfaom
orm"dedrdwfukd apmifhV

ighoQifwdkY poabmw&m;ukd orm"dedrdwfukd
apmifhaom yk³/₄dKvftm;jzpfaom 0D&d,]tEk&
u©Pmy"me} [lí qdktyfV (10-4)

ÓPfwdkYonf opömav;yg;ü odaom "r®ÓPf?
"r®ÓPfodkY tpOfvdkufaom tEG,ÓPf? olwpfyg;wdkY
pdwfukd ydkif;jcm;odaom y&dapä'ÓPf?

or®Kwdynwfü odaom ÓPftm;jzifh av; yg;wdkYwnf;/
(11)

xdkrSwpfyg;vnf; ÓPfdkYonf qif;&Jukd odaom
ÓPf? qif;&JjzpfaMumif;ukd odaom ÓPf?
hqif;&JcsKyf&m edAÁmefukd odaomÓPf?
qif;&JcsKyf&m edAÁmefa&mufaMumif; tusifhukd
odaom ÓPftm;jzifh av;yg;wdkYwnf;/ (12)

311/ aomwmywdår*f&jcif; taMumif;]t*Fg}
wdkYonf olawmfaumif;ukd rSD0Jjcif;? olawmf
aumif;w&m;ukd Mum;emjcif;?
toifhtwifhESvHk;oGif;jcif;?
avmukwå&mESifhavsmfaom tusifhukd
usifhjcif;tm;jzifh av;yg;wdkYwnf;/ (13)

aomwmyef\ t*FgwdkYonf av;yg;wdkYwnf;/
ighoQifwdkY pomoemawmfü t&d,mom0u onf
jrwpfGmbk&m;ü ÓPfjzifh awGUjrií
(wkefvlyfcif;r&Sdaom) MunfndKjcif;ESifh
jynfhpHkV]]xdk jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ylaZmftxl;ukd
cHawmfrlxdkufaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]t&[H}
rnfawmfrl ygay\? (tvkH;pHkaom w&m;wdkYukd)
ukd,fwdkif rSefpGm odawmfraom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]or®morÁK'"} rnfawmfrygay\
todÓPf]0dZÆm} tusifh]p&P}ESifh
jynfhpHkawmfraom taMumif;
aMumifhvnf;]0dZÆmp&PorÜEé } rnfawmfrygay\
aumif;aom pum;ukd qdkawmfrlwwfaom t
aMumif;aMumifhvnf;]ok*w} rnfawmfrygay\
avmuukd odawmfraom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]avmu0d'l}rnfawmfrygay\
qHk;rxdkufolukd qHk;rwwfonfh twkrJhyk*³/₄dKvf
jzpfawmfraom taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]tEkwåa&m
yk&do'r®om&xd} rnfawmfrygay\? ewfvldkY\
q&mjzpfawmf rlaom

taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]ow¬ma'OrEkómeH}
rnfawmfrlygay\? (opöma;yg;wdkYukd) od
apawmfrlaom

taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]Ak'"}rnfawmfrlygay\
bkef;wefckd; BuD;awmfrlaom t
aMumif;aMumifhvnf;]b*0g} rnfawmfrlygay\}}[k
(ÓPfjzifh awGUjrifí wkefvlyfcif;r&Sdaom
MunfndKjcif;ESifh jynfhpHk\)/

w&m;awmfü ÓPfjzifh awGUjrifí
(wkefvlyfcif;r&Sdaom) MunfndKjcif;ESifh
jynfhpHk\]jrwfpGmbk&m;a[maom w&m;awmfonf
aumif;pGm a[mxm;aom w&m;awmfygywnf;? ukd,f
wkdif odjrifEdkifaom w&m;awmfygywnf;? tcgrvifh
tusKd;ay;wwfaom w&m;awmfygywnf;?]vmvSnfh?
½lvSnfh}[k jyxdkufaom w&m;awmfygywnf;?
(rdrdukd,fx] pdwfxjü) aqmif,lxm; xdkufaom
w&m;awmfygywnf;? (t&d,m) ynm&SdwdkYom
ukd,fpDukd,fi odEdkif cHpm;Edkifaom w&m;
awmfygywnf;}}[k (ÓPfjzifh awGUjrifí wkefvlyfcif;
r&Sdaom MunfndKjcif;ESifh jynfhpHk\)/

oHCmawmfü ÓPfjzifh awGUjrifí (wkefvlyfcif;
r&Sdaom) MunfndKjcif;ESifh jynfhpHk\]jrwfpGm
bk&m;\ wynfhom;]om0u} oHCmawmfonf aumif;aom
tusifh&Sdawmfrlygay\? jrwfpGmbk&m;\
wynfhom;]om0u} oHCmawmfonf ajzmifhrwfaom
tusifh&Sdawmfrlygay\? jrwfpGmbk&m;\
wynfhom;]om0u}oHCmawmfonf rSefaom
tusifh&Sdawmfrlygay\? jrwfpGmbk&m;\
wynfhom;]om0u}oHCmawmfonf avsmfuefaom
tusifh&Sdawmfrlygay\? tpHktm;jzifh av;pHkç
yk*¾dKvftm;jzifh &Spfa,mufta&twGuf&Sdaom
jrwfpGmbk&m;\ wynfhom;]om0u} oHCmawmfonf
(t&yfa0; rS) aqmifvmíao;fvnf; ay;vSLylaZmf&ef
xdkufwefawmfrlygay\? {nfhonftvdkYiSg pDrHxm;aom

0w→Kukdaomfvnf; ay;vSLylaZmf&ef
xdkufwefawmfrlygay\? wrvGeftwGuf &nfarQmfaom
tvSL ukd cHawmfrlxdkufygay\? vuftkyfcsDjcif;ukd
cHawmfrlxdkufygay\? owå0gtaygif;\ aumif;rljyK&ef
tjrwfqHk; v,fajrjzpfawmfrlygay\}}[k (ÓPjzifh
awGUjrifí wkefvlyfjcif;r&Sdaom MunfndKjcif; ESifh
jynfhpHk\)/

wPSmuReftjzpfrS uRwfvGwfapwwfukefaom?
ynm&SdwdkY csD;rGrf;tyfukefaom? (rSm;,Gif;pGm)
roHk;oyftyfukefaom? orm"dukjzpfapwwfukefaom?
rusKd; rayguf rajymuf rusm;ukefaomt&d,mwdkY
jrwfEdk;tyfaom oDvESifh jynfhpHk\?
(pav;yg;wdkYwnf;)/ (14)

&[ef;\ tusKd;wdkYonf aomwmywådzdkvf?
ou'g*grdzdkvf? tem*grdzdkvf? t&[wådzdkvftm;jzifh
av;yg;wdkYwnf;/ (15)

"mwfwdkYonf yx0D"mwf? tmayg"mwf?
awaZm"mwf? 0ga,m"mwftm;jzifh av;yg;wdkY wnf;/
(16)

tm[m&wdkYonf Murf;wrf;onfvnf; jzpfaom
El;nHhonfvnf; jzpfaom tvHk;tcJjyKtyfaom tm[m&?
ESpfckajrmufaom zóm[m&? oHk;ckajrmufaom
raemoalöwem[m&? av;ck ajrmufaom
0dnmPm[m&tm;jzifh av;yg;wdkYwnf;/ (17)

0dnmP|dwdwdkYonf av;yg;wdkYwnf;/ ighoQifwdkY
½kyfvQif rSD&m&Sdonfvnf; jzpfaom ½kyfvQif
taxmuftyHh &Sdonfvnf;jzpfaom ½kyfvQif
wnf&m&Sdonfvnf;jzpfaom (tbdocFg&) 0dnmOfonf
wnfqjjzpfí wnf\? wPSmwnf;[laom
a&oGef;zsef;tyfonfjzpfí BuD;yGg;pnfyif
jyefYajymjcif;odkY a&mufV ighoQifwdkY a0'emvQif
rSD&m&Sdonfvnf; jzpfaom/ ighoQifwdkY onmvQif
rSD&m&Sdonfvnf;jzpfaom/ ighoQifwdkY ocFg&vQif

rSD&m&Sdonfvnf;jzpfaom ocFg&vQif taxmuftyHh
&Sdonfvnf;jzpfaom ocFg&vQif
wnf&m&Sdonfvnf;jzpfaom 0dnmOfonf wnfqj jzpfí
wnf\? wPSmwnf;[laom a&oGef;zsef;tyfonf jzpfí
BuD;yGg;pnfyif jyefYajymjcif;odkY a&muf\?
(pav;yg;wdkYwnf;)/ (18)

rvm;tyfonfodkY vm;jcif;wdkYonf av;yg;wdkYwnf;/
cspfaomtm;jzifh rvm;tyfonfodkY vm;\?
rkef;aomtm;jzifh rvm;tyfonfodkY vm;\?
rodaomtm;jzifh rvm;tyfonfodkY vm;\?
aMumufaomtm;jzifh rvm;tyfonfodkY vm;\?
(pav;yg;wdkYwnf;)/ (19)

wPSm\ jzpfjcif;wdkYonf av;yg;wdkYwnf;/
ighoQifwdkY ouFef;[laom taMumif;aMumifhvnf;
&[ef;tm; wPSmonf jzpfqjjzpfí jzpf\? ighoQifwdkY qGrf;
[laom taMumif;aMumifhvnf; &[ef;tm; wPSmonf
jzpfqjjzpfí jzpf\? ighoQifwdkY ausmif;[laom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf; &[ef;tm; wPSmonf jzpfqjjzpfí
jzpf\? ighoQifwdkY jrwfukef txl;ojzifh jrwfukefaom qD
ysm; wifvJpaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf; &[ef;tm;
wPSmonf jzpfqjjzpfí jzpf\? (pav;yg;wdkYwnf;)/ (20)

tusifhwdkYonf aES;aom todÓPf&Sdaom qif;&Jaom
tusifh? vsifaom todÓPf&Sdaom qif;&Jaom tusifh?
aES;aom todÓPf&Sdaom csrf;omaom tusifh? vsifaom
todÓPf&Sdaom csrf;omaom tusifhtm;jzifh
av;yg;wdkYwnf;/ (21)

xdkrSwpfyg;vnf; tusifhwdkYonf (tcsrf; tylponfukd)
onf;rcHEdkifaom tusifh? (tcsrf; tylponfukd)
onf;cHEdkifaom tusifh? £a`E´ukd qHk;raom tusifh?
umr0dwufponfukd Nidrf;apaom tusifhtm;jzifh
av;yg;wdkYwnf;/ (22)

w&m;tpkwkYonf tavmb[laom w&m;tpk?
ta'go[laom w&m;tpk? or®mowd [laom w&m;tpk?

or®morm"d[laom w&m;tpktm;jzifh av;yg;wdkYwnf;/
(23)

w&m;ukd aqmufwnfjCIF;wdkYonf av;yg;wdkYwnf;/
ighoQifwdkY ,ck ypöKyÜefüvnf; qif;&Jaom
aemifTCgüvnf; qif;&Jaom tusKd;ukd ay;wwfaom
w&m;ukd aqmufwnfjCIF;onf &Sd\
ighoQifwdkY ,ckypöKyÜefü qif;&Jaom aemifTCgü
csrf;omusKd;ukd ay;wwfaom w&m;ukd aqmuf
wnfjCIF;onf &Sd\
ighoQifwdkY ,ckypöKyÜefü
csrf;omaom aemifTCgü qif;&JusKd;ukd ay;wwfaom
w&m;ukd aqmufwnfjCIF;onf &Sd\
ighoQifwdkY ,ckypöKyÜefüvnf; csrf;omaom
aemifTCgüvnf;hcsrf;omusKd;ukd ay;wwfaom
w&m;ukd aqmufwnfjCIF;onf &Sd\? (pav;yg;wdkYwnf;)/
(24)

w&m;*kPf]"r®u©E"m} wdkYonf
oDv*kPf]oDvu©E"}? orm"d*kPf]orm"du©E"}?
ynm*kPf]ynmu©E"}? 0drkwåd*kPf]0drkwåu©E"}
tm;jzifh av;yg;wdkYwnf;/ (25)

AdkvfwdkYonf tm;xkwfjci;f]0D&d,} Akdvf?
atmufarhjCIF;]owd}Adkvf? wnfMunfjCIF;]orm"d}
Adkvf? tjym;tm;jzifh odjCIF;]ynm}Adkvftm;jzifh
av;yg;wdkYwnf;/ (26)

t"d|mef]wnf&m} wdkYonf ynmomvQif t"d|
mef]wnf&m}? opömomvQif t"d|mef]wnf&m}?
pGefYBuJjCIF;omvQif t"d|mef]wnf&m}?
udavomNidrf;jCIF;omvQif t"d|mef]wnf&m}tm;jzifh
av;yg; wdkYwnf;/ (27)

312/ jyóemajzjCIF;wdkYonf pifppfajztyfaom jyóem?
wpfzefar;í ajztyfaom jyóem? tus,fa0zefí ajztyfaom
jyóem? ar;onfukd rajzbJxm;í ajztyfaom jyóem tm;jzifh
av;yg;wdkYwnf;/ (28)

uHwdkYonf av;yg;wdkYwnf;/ ighoQifwdkY rnf;í
rnf;aom tusKd;ukd ay;wwfaom uHonf &Sd\
ighoQifwdkY jzLí jzLaom tusKd;ukd ay;wwfaom uHonf
&Sd\
ighoQifwdkY trnf; tjzL ESpfrsKd;a&mí trnf; tjzL
ESpfrsKd;a&maom tusKd;ukd ay;wwfaom uHonf
&Sd\
ighoQifwdkY trnf;vnf; r[kwfc tjzLvnf; r[kwfí
trnf;vnf; r[kwfc tjzLvnf; r[kwfaom tusKd; ukd
ay;wwfaom uHonf &Sd\
xdkuHonf uHukefjcif;iSg
jzpf\
(pav;yg;wdkYwnf;)/ (29)

rsufarSmufjyKtyfaom w&m;wdkYonf
av;yg;wdkYwnf;/ a&S;ü aezl;aom cE``mtpOfukd
atmufarhjicif;]owd} jzifh rsufarSmufjyKtyf\
owå0gwdkY\ pkwd y#doaE``ukd
'dAÁpu©KtbdnmOfjzifh rsufarSmufjyKtyf\
0darmu©&Spfyg;wdkYukd emrum,jzifh
rsufarSmufjyKtyf\ tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ ukefjcif;ukd
t&[wåzdkvfynmjzifh rsufarSmufjyKtyf\
(pav;yg;wdkYwnf;)/ (30)

epfrGef;wwfaom MoCwdkYonf umarmC? ba0gC?
'da|mC? t0daZÆmCtm;jzifh av;yg; wdkYwnf;/ (31)

(0#fü) ,SOfjcif;]a,m*} wdkYonf umra,m*? b0a,m*?
'd|da,m*? t0dZÆma,m*tm;jzifh av;yg;wdkYwnf;/ (32)

r,SOfjcif;wdkYonf umra,m*ESifh r,SOfjcif;?
b0a,m*ESifh r,SOfjcif;? 'd|da,m*ESifh r,SOf jcif;?
t0dZÆma,m*ESifh r,SOfjcif;tm;jzifh av;yg;wdkYwnf;/
(33)

(0#fü) xHk;zjGUwwfaom *E!wdkYonf tbdZÑ
mum,*E!? Asmyg'um,*E!? oDvAÁwy&mrmom um,*E!?
£'Hopömbdeda0oum,*E!tm;jzifh av;yg;wdkYwnf;/ (34)

Oyg'gefwdkYonf umrkyg'gef? 'd|Kyg'gef?
oDvAÁwkyg'gef? twå0g'kyg'geftm;jzifh av;yg;wdkY
wnf;/ (35)

y#doaE`wdkYonf tOüjzpfaom y#doaE`?
om;tdrfüjzpfaom y#doaE`? tnšdüzpfaom y#doaE`?
xif&Sm;pGm tvdkvdk usa&mufouJhodkYjzpfaom
y#doaE`tm;jzifh av;yg;wdkYwnf;/ (36)

trd0rf;ü y#doaE` udef;atmif;jcif;wdkYonf
av;yg;wdkYwnf;/ ighoQifwdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom
olonf ynmtd r&Sdrlí trd0rf;odkY ouf\? ynmtd
r&Sdrlí trd0rf;ü wnf\? ynm tod r&Sdrlí trd0rf;rS xGufV
pum; a&S;OD;pGmaom trd0rf;odkY oufjcf;wnf;/

ighoQifwdkY wpfzefxdkYjyifvnf; pavmuü
tcsKdUaom olonf ynmtd&Sdvsuf trd0rf;odkY ouf\?
ynmtodr&SdbJ trd0rf;ü wnf\? ynmtdr&SdbJ trd0rf;rS
xGufV pum; ESpfck ajrmuf trd0rf;odkY oufjcf;wnf;/

ighoQifwdkY wpfzefxdkYjyifvnf; pavmuü
tcsKdUaom olonf ynmtd&Sdvsuf trd0rf;odkY ouf\?
ynmtod&Sdvsuf trd0rf;ü wnf\? ynmtdr&SdbJ
trd0rf;rS xGufV pum; oHk;ck ajrmuf trd0rf;odkY
oufjcf;wnf;/

ighoQifwdkY wpfzefxdkYjyifvnf; pavmuü
tcsKdUaom olonf ynmtd&Sdvsuf trd0rf;odkY ouf\?
ynmtod&Sdvsuf trd0rf;ü wnf\? ynmtd&Sdvsuf
trd0rf;rS xGufV pum; av;ckajrmuf trd0rf;odkY
oufjcf;wnf;/ (37)

b0opfukd &jcif;wdkYonf av;yg;wdkYwnf;/
ighoQifwdkY tMuiftwåabmukd &jcif;ü rdrd
apwemonfomvQif jzpf\? olwpfyg;apwemonf rjzpf?
xdktwåabmukd &jcif;onf &SdV

ighoQifwdkY tMuiftwåabmukd &jcif;ü
olwpfyg;apwemonfomvQif jzpf\? rdrd\ apwem onf
rjzpf? xdktwåabmukd &jcif;onf &SdV

ighoQifwdkY tMuiftwåabmukd &jcif;ü
rdrdapwemonfvnf; jzpf\? olwpfyg;apwemonf vnf;
jzpf\? xdktwåabmukd &jcif;onf &SdV

ighoQifwdkY tMuiftwåabmukd &jcif;ü
rdrdapwemonfvnf; rjzpf? olwpfyg;apwemonf vnf;
rjzpf? xdktwåabmukd &jcif;onf &Sd\?
(pav;yg;wdkYwnf;)/ (38)

313/ tvSL\ pifMu,fjcf;wdkYonf av;yg;wdkYwnf;/
ighoQifwdkY tMuiftvSLonf 'g,um aMumifh pifMu,f\?
tvSLcHyk^{*3/4}KdvfaMumifh rpifMu,f? xdktvSLonf &SdV

ighoQifwdkY tMuif tvSLonf
tvSLcHyk^{*3/4}KdvfaMumifh pifMu,f\? 'g,umaMumifh
rpifMu,f? xdktvSLonf &SdV

ighoQifwdkY tMuif tvSLonf 'g,umaMumifhvnf;
rpifMu,f? tvSLcHyk^{*3/4}KdvfaMumifhvnf; rpifMu,f?
xdktvSLonf &SdV

ighoQifwdkY tMuif tvSLonf 'g,umaMumifhvnf;
pifMu,f\? tvSLcHyk^{*3/4}KdvfaMumifhvnf; pifMu,f\?
xdktvSLonf &Sd\? (pav;yg;wdkYwnf;)/ (39)

taqGcifyGef;&jcif;\ taMumif;wdkYonf ay;urf;jcif;?
cspzfG,faom pum;ukd qdkjcf;? tusKd;ukd usifhjcf;?
rdrdESifh udk,fwljyKjcf;tm;jzifh av;yg;wdkYwnf;/ (40)

t&d,mr[kwfolwdkY\ pum;wdkYonf
r[kwfrfSefajymjcf;? ukef;wdkufpum;ukd ajymqdkjcf;?
tusKd;rhJpum;ukd ajymjcf;? Murf;wrf;aom pum;ukd
ajymjcf;tm;jzifh av;yg;wdkYwnf;/ (41)

t&d,mwdkY\ pum;wdkYonf r[kwfrfSefajymjcf;rS
a&SmifMuOfjcf;? ukef;wdkufjcf;rS a&Smif MuOfjcf;?
Murf;wrf;aom pum;ukd ajymjcf;rS a&SmifMuOfjcf;?
tusKd;rhJpum;ukd ajymjcf;rS a&Smif
MuOfjcf;tm;jzifh av;yg;wdkYwnf;/ (42)

xdkYjyifvnf; t&d,mr[kwfolwdkY\ pum;wdkYonf
rjribj jrif[k ajymjcif;? rMum;b] Mum;\[k ajymjcif;?
rawGUb] awGU\[k ajymjcif;? rodb] od\[k
ajymjcif;tm;jzifh av;yg;wdkY wnf;/ (43)

xdkYjyifvnf; t&d,mwdkY\ pum;wdkYonf rjriftom
t&mü rjrib[k ajymjcif;? rMum;aom t&mü rMum;[k
ajymjcif;? rawGUAom t&mü rawGU[k ajymjcif;?
rodaom t&mü rod[k ajymjcif;tm;jzifh av;yg;wdkYwnf;/
(44)

xdkYjyifvnf; t&d,mr[kwfolwdkY\ pum;wdkYonf
jrifaom t&mü rjrib[k ajymjcif;? Mum;aom t&mü rMum;
[k ajymjcif;? awGUAom t&mü rawGU[k ajymjcif;?
odaom t&mü rod[k ajymjcif;tm;jzifh av;yg;wdkYwnf;/
(45)

xdkYjyifvnf; t&d,mwdkY\ pum;wdkYonf jrifaom
t&mü jrifonf[k ajymjcif;? Mum;aom t&mü Mum;onf[k
ajymjcif;? awGUAom t&mü awGUonf[k ajymjcif;?
odaom t&mü onf[k ajymjcif;tm;jzifh
av;yg;wdkYwnf;/ (46)

314/ yk^{*3/4}KdvfwdkYonf av;a,mufwdkYwnf;/
ighoQifwdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
rdrdukd,fukd ylyefapwwf\? rdrdukd,fukd
ylyefapjcif;tvkyfukdvnf; tm;xkwfV

ighoQifwdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
olwpfyg;ukd ylyefapwwf\? olwpfyg;ukd
ylyefapjcif;tvkyfukdvnf; tm;xkwfV

ighoQifwdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
rdrdukd,fukdvnf; ylyefapwwf\? rdrdukd,fukd
ylyefapjcif;tvkyfukdvnf; tm;xkwf\? olwpfyg;ukdvnf;
ylyefapwwf\? olwpfyg;ukd ylyefap jcif;tvkyfukdvnf;
tm;xkwfV

ighoQifwdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
rdrdukd,fukdvnf; rylyefapwwf? rdrdukd,fukd
ylyefapjCIF;tvkyfukdvnf; tm;rxkwf? olwpfyg;ukdvnf;
rylyefapwwf? olwpfyg;ukd ylyefap jCIF;tvkyfukdvnf;
tm;rxkwf/

rdrdukd,fukdvnf; rylyefapwwf olwpfyg;ukdvnf;
rylyefapwwfaom xdkyk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf ypöKyÜef tvåabmü
wPSmr&Sdonfjzpfí Nidrf;csrf;\? csrf;omjCIF;odkY
a&muf\? csrf;omukd cHpm;onfjzpfí jA[®mjzpfaoM
tvåabmjzifh ae\? (pav;a,mufwdkYwnf;)/ (47)

xdkYjyifvnf; yk^{*3/4}KdvfwdkYonf av;a,mufwdkYwnf;/
ighoQifwdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
rdrdtusKd;iSg usifh\? olwpfyg;tusKd;iSg rusifh/

ighoQifwdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
olwpfyg;tusKd;iSg usifh\? rdrdtusKd;iSg rusifh/

ighoQifwdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
rdrd tusKd;iSgvnf; rusifh? olwpfyg;tusKd;iSg vnf;
rusifh/

ighoQifwdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
rdrdtusKd;iSgvnf; usifh\? olwpfyg;tusKd;iSg vnf;
usifh\ (pav;a,mufwdkYwnf;)/ (48)

xdkYjyifvnf; yk^{*3/4}dKvfwdkYonf
(ypöKyÜefb0ü) ,kwfí ,kwfaom vm;&m&Sdaom
yk^{*3/4}dKvf? (ypöKyÜef b0ü) ,kwfí jrwwfaom
vm;&m&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}dKvf? (ypöKyÜefb0ü)
jrwwfí ,kwfaom vm;&m&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}dKvf?
(ypöKyÜefb0ü) jrwwfí jrwwfaom vm;&m&Sdaom
yk^{*3/4}dKvftm;jzifh av;a,mufwdkYwnf;)/ (49)

xdkYjyifvnf; yk^{*3/4}dKvfwdkYonf rwkefrvlyfaom
o''gESifhjynfhpHkaom &[ef;? Mumy'kr®mESifh
wlaom &[ef;? Mumyk@&dufESifhwlaom &[ef;?

&[ef;wdkYwGif El;nHhodrfarGUaom &[ef;tm;jzifh
av;a,mufwdkYwnf;/ (50)

ighoQifwdkY (tvHk;pHkaom w&m;wdkYukd)
odawmfrl jrifawmfrlí ylaZmftxl;ukd
cHawmfrlxdkufaom (tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wdkYukd)
ukd,fwdkif rSefpGm odawmfrlaom
xdkjrwpfGmbk&m;onf pav;yg;aom w&m;wdkYukd
aumif;pGm a[mawmfrltyfukef\ xdkav;yg;aom
w&m;wdkYü tvHk;pHkaom oifwdkYonf tnDtñGwf
&Gwfqdktyf\y/ ewfvlwdkY\ tusKd;pD;yGg;
csrf;omtvdkYiSg jzpf\

yXrtcef; NyD;V

1/ ptmum&0gusonf ygVdawmfrl&if;ü r&Sdacs/

Ã

yOöu-w&m;ig;yg;pk

315/ ighoQifwdkY (tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wdkYukd)
odawmfrl jrifawmfrlí ylaZmftxl;ukd cHawmfrl
xdkufaom (tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wdkYukd) ukd,fwdkif
rSefpGm odawmfrlaom xdkjrwpfGmbk&m;onf aumif;
pGm a[mawmfrltyfaom ig;yg;aom w&m;wdkYonf
&Sdukef\ xdkig;yg;aom w&m;wdkY ü tvHk;pHkaom
oifwdkYonf tnDtñGwf &Gwfqdktyf\y/ ewfvlwdkY\
tusKd; pD;yGg; csrf;omtvdkYiSg jzpf\

tb,fig;yg;aom w&m;wdkYenf;[lrl -

cE¨mwdkYonf ½lyu©E¨m? a0'emu©E¨m?
onmu©E¨m? ocFg&u©E¨m? 0dnmPu©E¨mtm;jzifh
ig;yg; wdkYwnf;/ (1)

wPSmOyg'gef\ tm¹/₂Hk&Sdaom cE"mwdkYonf
1/2kyfOyg'geu©E"m? a0'emOyg'geu©E"m?
onmOyg'ge u©E"m? ocFg&Oyg'geu©E"m?
0dnmPfOyg'geu©E"mtm;jzifh ig;yg;wdkYwnf;/ (2)

umr*kPfw&m;wdkYonf pu©K0dnmOfjzifh
odtyfaom tvkd&Sdtyfaom ESpfvkdtyfaom jrwfEdk;
tyfaom umrESifh pyfaom pJGrufjcif;ukd
jzpfapwwfaom 1/2lyg1/2Hk/

aomw0dnmOfjzifh odtyfaom/y/ o'´g¹/₂Hk/

Cme0dnmOfjzifh odtyfaom/y/ *E"m¹/₂Hk/

Zd0Sg0dnmOfjzifh odtyfaom/y/ &om¹/₂Hk/

um,0dnmOfjzifh odtyfaom tvkd&Sdtyfaom
ESpfvkdtyfaom jrwfEdk;tyfaom umrESifh pyfaom
pJGrufjcif;ukd jzpfapwwfaom azm|AÁm¹/₂Hktm;jzifh
ig;yg;wdkYwnf;/ (3)

vm;&m]*wd} wdkYonf ed&,*wd? wd&päme*wd?
ayw*wd? rEkó*wd? a'0*wdtm;jzifh ig;yg;wdkYwnf;/
(4)

0efwdkjcif; Jrpä&d,} wdkYonf ae&mü 0efwdkjcif;?
trsKd;ü 0efwdkjcif;? vmbfü 0efwdkjcif;? tqif;ü
0efwdkjcif;? w&m;ü 0efwdkjcif;tm;jzifh
ig;yg;wdkYwnf;/ (5)

tydwftyif]eD0&P} w&m;wdkYonf umrpäE´eD0&P?
Asmyg'eD0&P? xderd'"eD0&P? O'"pöukuúKpöeD0&P?
0dpdudpämeD0&Ptm;jzifh ig;yg;wdkYwnf;/ (6)

atmuf (umrbHk)ü (y#doaE"aejcif;)tzdkY&Sdaom
oHa,mZOfwdkYonf ouúm,'d|d oHa,mZOf?
0dpdudpämoHa,mZOf? oDvAÁwy&mrmooHa,mZOf?
umrpä E´oHa,mZOf? Asmyg'oHa,mZOftm;jzifh
ig;yg;wdkYwnf;/ (7)

txuf (jA[®mhbHk)ü
(y#doaE"aejCIF;)tzdkY&Sdukefaom
oHa,mZOfwdkYonf ½ly&m*oHa,mZOf?
t½ly&m*oHa,mZOf? rmeoHa,mZOf? O'pöoHa,mZOf?
t0dZÆmoHa,mZOftm;jzifh ig;yg;wdkYwnf;/ (8)

odu©myk'fwdkYonf toufowfjCIF;rS
a&SmifMuOfjCIF;? ray;onfukd ,ljCIF;rS a&SmifMuOfjCIF;?
umrwdkYü rSm;aom tusifhrS a&SmifMuOfjCIF;?
r[kwfrSefajymjCIF;rS a&SmifMuOfjCIF;? rl;,pfarhavsmh
aMumif;jzpfaom aot&ufaomufjCIF;rS
a&SmifMuOfjCIF;tm;jzifh ig;yg;wdkYwnf;/ (9)

316/ jyKjCIF;iSg rxdkufaom t&mwdkYonf
ig;yg;wdkYwnf;/ ighoQifwdkY &[EÅm&[ef;onf
owfvkdaom apwem&Sdonfjzpfí owå0gukd toufrS
csjCIF;iSg rxdkuf? &[EÅm&[ef;onf ray; onfukd
cdk;vkdaom pdwfxm;jzifh ,ljCIF;iSg rxdkuf?
&[EÅm&[ef;onf arxkefrSD0jCIF;iSg rxdkuf?
&[EÅm&[ef;onf odvuf r[kwfrSefaom pum;ukd
ajymjCIF;iSg rxdkuf? &[EÅm&[ef;onf a&S;vljzpfaom
tcguujhodkY umr*kPfwdkYukd odkrSD;í cHpm;jCIF;iSg
rxdkuf? (pig;yg;wdkYwnf;)/ (10)

ysufpD;jCIF;w&m;wdkYonf aqGrsKd;ysufpD;jCIF;?
pnf;pdrfysufpD;jCIF;? tema&m*g[laom ysufpD;hCIF;?
oDvysufpD;jCIF;? t,lysufpD;jCIF;tm;jzifh
ig;yg;wdkYwnf;/ ighoQifwdkY owå0gwdkYonf
aqGrsKd; ysufpD;jCIF;aMumifhaomfvnf;aumif;?
pnf;pdrfysufpD;jCIF;aMumifhaomfvnf;aumif;?
tema&m*g[laom ysufpD;jCIF;aMumifhaomfvnf;aumif;
cE"mukd,fysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufü
csrf;omuif;aom raumif;aomvm;&m ysufpD;vsuf
usa&muf&mjzpfaom i&Jü rjzpfukef/

ighoQifwdkY owå0gwdkYonf
oDvysufpD;jCIF;aMumifhaomfvnf;aumif;?

t,lysufpD;jcif;aMumifhaomfvnf;aumif;
cE"mukd,fysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufü
csrf;omuif;aom raumif;aom vm;&m ysufpD;vsuf
usa&muf&mjzpfaom i&Jü jzpfukefV (11)

jynfhpHkjcif;w&m;wdkYonf
aqGrsKd;ESifhjynfhpHkjcif;?
pnf;pdrfESifhjynfhpHkjcif;? tema&m*guif;jcif;ESifh
jynfhpHkjcif;? oDvESifhjynfhpHkjcif;?
t,IESifhjynfhpHkjcif;tm;jzifh ig;yg;wdkYwnf;/
ighoQifwdkY aqGrsKd;ESifh
jynfhpHkjcif;aMumifhaomfvnf;aumif;? pnf;pdrfESifh
jynfhpHkjcif;aMumifhaomfvnf;aumif;? tema&m*g
uif;jcif;ESifhjynfhpHkjcif;aMumifhaomfvnf;aumif;
cE"mukd,fysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufü aumif;aom
vm;&mjzpfaom ewfjynfjü rzpfukef/

ighoQifwdkY oDvESifh
jynfhpHkjcif;aMumifhaomfvnf;aumif;? t,IESifh
jynfhpHkjcif;aMumifhaomfvnf; aumif;
cE"mukd,fysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufü aumif;aom
vm;&mjzpfaom ewfjynfjü rzpf ukefV (12)

'kóDvyk*³/₄dKvf\ oDvysufpD;jcif;aMumifh
tjypfwdkYonf ig;yg;wdkYwnf;/ ighoQifwdkY pavmuü
oDvr&Sdaom oDvysufaom olonf
arhavsmhjcif;aMumifh rsm;pGmaom
pnf;pdrfqHk;¹/₂HI;jcif;odkU a&muf&V pum;
oDvr&Sdaom ol\ oDvysufjcif;ü a&S;OD;pGmaom
tjypfaywnf;/

ighoQifwdkY wpfzefxdkYjyifvnf; oDvr&Sdaom
oDvysufaom ol\ raumif;aom ausmfapm owif;onf
ysHUEHSUí xGufV pum; oDvr&Sdaomol\ oDvysufjcif;ü
ESpfckajrmuf tjypfay wnf;/

ighoQifwdkY wpfzefxdkYjyifvnf; oDvr&Sdaom
oDvysufaom olonf rif;y&dowf &[ef; y&dowf

ykPÖm;y&dowf ol<u,fy&dowf tv,fodkY
csOf;uyfcJhaomf aMumufaMumuf&GHU&GHU
rsufESm n§Kd;i,fvsuf csOf;uyf&V þum; oDvr&Sdaom
ol\ oDvysufjcf;ü oHk;ckajrmuf tjyfpay wnf;/

ighoQifwdkY wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; oDvr&Sdaom
oDvysufaom olonf awGawG a0a0 jzpfvsuf ao&V þum;
oDvr&Sdaom ol\ oDvysufjcf;ü av;ckajrmuf
tjyfpaywnf;/

ighoQifwdkY wpfzefxdkYjyifvnf; oDvr&Sdaom
oDvysufaom olonf cE¨mukd,fysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS
aemufü csrf;omuif;aom raumif;aom vm;&m
ysufpD;vsuf usa&muf&m i&Jü jzpfV þum;
oDvr&Sdaom ol\ oDvysufjcf;ü ig;ckajrmuf
tjyfpaywnf;/ (13)

ighoQifwdkY oDv&Sdol\ oDvjynfhpHkjcif;aMumifh
tusKd;]tmedoif} wdkYwnf ig;yg;wdkYwnf;/
ighoQifwdkY þavmuü oDv&Sdaom
oDvESifhjynfhpHkaom olonf rarhavsmhjcif;aMumifh
rsm;pGmaom pnf;pdrftpkukd &V þum; oDv&Sdol\
oDvESifhjynfhpHkjcif;ü a&S;OD;pGmaom
tusKd;]tmedoif} aywnf;/

ighoQifwdkY wpfzefxdkYjyifvnf; oDv&Sdaom
oDvESifhjynfhpHkaom ol\ aumif;aom ausmfapm
owif;onf ysHUESHí xGufV þum; oDv&Sdaom ol\
oDvESifhjynfhpHkjcif;ü ESpfckajrmuf
tusKd;]tmedoif} aywnf;/

ighoQifwdkY wpfzefxdkYjyifvnf; oDv&Sdaom
oDvESifhjynfhpHkaom olonf rif;y&dowf?
&[ef;hy&dowf? ykPÖm;y&dowf? ol<u,fy&dowf
tv,fodkY csOf;uyfcJhaomf raMumufr&GHU
rsufESmrn§Kd; i,fbJ csOf;uyf&V þum; oDv&Sdaom ol\
oDvESifhjynfhpHkjcif;ü oHk;ckajrmuf tusKd;]tmedoif}
aywnf;/

ighoQifwdkY wpfzefxdkYjyifvnf; oDv&Sdaom
oDvESifhjynfhpHkaom olonf awGa0jcif;r&SdbJ ao&\
pum; oDv&Sdaom ol\ oDvESifhjynfhpHkjcif;ü
av;ckajrmuf tusKd;]tmedoif} aywnf;/

ighoQifwdkY wpfzefxdkYjyifvnf; oDv&Sdaom
oDvESifhjynfhpHkaom olonf cE``mukd,fysufpD;í
aoNyD;onfrS aemufü aumif;aom vm;&mjzpfaom
ewfjynfjy jzpf&\ pum; oDv&Sdaom ol\
oDvESifhjynfhpHkjcif;ü ig;ckajrmuf tusKd;]tmedoif}
aywnf;/ (14)

ighoQifwdkY olwpfyg;ukd apm'emvkdaom
apm'u&[ef;onf w&m;ig;yg;wdkYukd rdrdoEÅmefü
wnfapí olwpfyg;ukd apm'emtyf\ avsmufywfaomtcgü
qdktHh? ravsmufywfaomtcgü rqdk tHh?[kwfrSefaom
0w→Kjzifh qdktHh? r[kwfrSefaom 0w→Kjzifh
rqdktHh? odrfarGUaom pum;jzifh qdktHh?
Murf;wrf;aom pum;jzifh rqdktHh? tusKd;ESifhpyfaom
pum;jzifh qdktHh? tusKd;ESifhrpyfaom pum;jzifh
rqdktHh? arwåmpdwfjzifh qdktHh? a'gopdwfjzifh
rqdktHh? (pw&m;ig;yg;wdkYwnf;)/

ighoQifwdkY olwpfyg;ukd apm'emvkdaom
apm'u&[ef;onf pw&m;ig;yg;wdkYukd rdrdoEÅmefü
wnfapí olwpfyg;ukd apm'emtyf\ (15)

317/ ur®|mef; tm;xkwfaom &[ef;\ t*FgwdkYonf
ig;yg;wdkYwnf;/ ighoQifwdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf
o'``gw&m; &Sd\?]]xdkjrwpGmbk&m;onf
ylaZmftxl;ukd cHawmfrlxdkufaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]t&[H} rnfawmfrlygay\?
(tvkH;pHkaom w&m;wdkYukd) ukd,fwdkif
rSefpGmodawmfrlaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]or®morÁK'``} rnfawmfrlygay\?
todÓPf]0dZÆm} tusifh]p&P}ESifh
jynfhpHkawmfrlaom

taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]0dZÆmp&PorÜEé}
rnfawmfrlygay\? aumif;aompum;ukd
qdkawmfrlwwfaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]ok*w}
rnfawmfrlygay\? avmuukd odawmfrlwwfaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]avmu0d'l} rnfawmfrlygay\?
qHk;rxdkuf olukd qHk;rwwfonfh twkrJhyk*³/₄dKvf
jzpfawmfrlaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]tEkwåa&m
yk&do'r® om&xd} rnfawmfrlygay\? ewfvldkY\
q&mjzpfawmfrlaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]ow¬m
a'OrEkómeH} rnfawmfrlygay\? (opö mav;yg;wdkYukd)
odapawmfrlaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]Ak'"}
rnfawmfrlygay\? bkef;wefckd;BuD;awmfrlaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]b*0g} rnfawmfrlyg ay\}}[lí
jrwfpGmbk&m;\ t&[wår*fÓPf oAÁnKwÓPfü ,HkMunfV

temuif;\? a&m*guif;\? tpmukd
tnDtrQaMuapwwfonfh rat;vGef; rylvGef;aom ur®|
mef; tm;xkwfjcf; iSg cHhaom ur®ZawaZm"mwfESifh
jynfhpHkV

rmefr&Sd? vSnfhywfjcf; r&Sd?
q&mxHüvnf;aumif;? ynm&SdwdkYxHüvnf;aumif;?
oDwif;oHk; azmfwdkYxHüvnf;aumif;[kwfrSefaom
twdkif; rdrdukd,fukd xifpGm jyKwwfV

tukodkvfw&m;wdkYukd y,fjcf;iSg
ukodkvfw&m;wdkY\ jynfhpHkapjcf;iSg
tm;xkwftyfaom 0D&d,&Sdonfjzpfí ae\?
ukodkvfw&m;wdkYü tm;BuD;aom vHkUv&Sd\?
jrJjrHaom vHkUv&Sd\? 0efrcsaom vHkUv&SdV

ynm&Sd\? jzpfjcf; ysufjcf;ukd odpGrf;Edkifaomç
udavomukd azmufcJGjcf;iSg pGrf;Edkifaomç t<uif;rjh
0#fqif;&Jukef&m t&[wåzdkvfodkY a&mufapwwfaomç
pifMu,faom ynmESifh jynfhpHkV (16)

318/ ok'g0gobHkwdkYonf t0d[mbHk? twyÜgbHk?
ok'ómbHk? ok'óDbHk? tued|mbHktn;
jzifhhig;yg;wdkYwnf;/ (17)

tem*grfyk*³/₄dKvfwdkYonf toufwrf; tv,fukd rvGefrlí
y&dedAÁmefjyKaom tem*grf?

toufwrf; tv,fukd vGefí y&dedAÁmefjyKaom
tem*grf?

tm;rxkwf&rlí csrf;ompGm y&dedAÁmefjyKaom
tem*grf?

tm;xkwfvsuf csrf;ompGm y&dedAÁmefjyKaom
tem*grf?

txufoHo&mt,Ofüom tued|mbHkodkY a&mufí
y&dedAÁmefjyKaom tem*grftm;jzifh
ig;a,mufwdkYwnf;/ (18)

319/ pdwf\ ajimifhwHoif;wdkYonf ig;yg;wdkYwnf;/
ighoQifwdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf
bk&m;ü ,HkrSm;\? pl;prf;vsuf yifyef;jcif;odkY a&muf\?
rqHk;jzwfEdkif? r,HkMunfEdkif/

ighoQifwdkY tMuif &[ef;onf bk&m;ü ,HkrSm;\?
pl;prf;vsuf yifyef;jcif;odkY a&muf\? rqHk;jzwfEdkif?
r,HkMunfEdkif? xdk&[ef;\ pdwfonf vkHUvjyKjcif;iSg
tzezfef tm;xkwfjcif;iSg rjywfm tm;xkwfjcif;iSg
aqmufwnfjcif;iSg rñGwf? tMuif&[ef;\ pdwfonf
vkHUvjyKjcif;iSg tzezfef tm;xkwfjcif;iSg
rjywftm;xkwfjcif;iSg aqmufwnfjcif;iSg rñGwf?
(xdk&[ef;\) podkY pdwfrñGwf jcif;onf
a&S;OD;pGmaom pdwf\ ajimifhwHoif; jzpfv/
ighoQifwdkY wpfzefxdkYjyifvnf; &[ef;onf
w&m;awmfü ,HkrSm;\? pl;prf;vsuf yifyef;jcif;odkY
a&muf\y/ oHCmawmfü ,HkrSm;\? pl;prf;vsuf
yifyef;jcif;odkY a&muf\y/
tusifhodu©myk'fü ,HkrSm;\? pl;prf;vsuf

yifyef;jcif;odkY a&muf\y/ jrwfaom
oDwif;oHk;azmfwdkYü trsufxGuf\? rESpfoufaom
pdwf&Sd\? xdyg;aom pdwf&Sd\
ajimifhwHoif;uJhodkYaom pdwf&SdV

ighoQifwdkY tMuif &[ef;onf jrwfaom
oDwif;oHk;azmfwdkYü trsufxGuf\? rESpfoufaom
pdwf&Sd\? xdyg;aom pdwf&Sd\
ajimifhwHoif;uJhodkYaom pdwf&SdV xdk&[ef;\
pdwfonf vkHUv jyKjcf;iSg tzezfef tm;xkwfjcf;iSg
rjywftm;xkwfjcf;iSg aqmufwnfjcf;iSg rñGwf?
tMuif&[ef;\ pdwfonf vkHUvjyKjcf;iSg tzezfef
tm;xkwfjcf;iSg rjywftm;xkwfjcf;iSg aqmufwnfjcf;iSg
rñGwf? (xdk&[ef;\) podkY pdwfrñGwfjcf;onf
ig;Budrfajrmufaom pdwf\ ajimifhwHoif; jzpfV

320/ pdwfukd zJGUwwfaom w&m;wdkYonf
ig;yg;wdkYwnf;/ ighoQifwdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf
umr*kPfwdkYü ruif;aom pJGrufjcf;&Sd\? ruif;aom
tvkdqE´&Sd\? ruif;aom cspfjcf;&Sd\? ruif;aom
rGwfodyfjcf;&Sd\? ruif;aom ylavmifjcf;&Sd\?
ruif;aom wyfjcf;&Sd\? ighoQifwdkY tMuif&[ef;onf
umr*kPfwdkYü ruif;aom pJGrufjcf;&Sd\? ruif;aom
tvkdqE´&Sd\? ruif;aom cspfjcf;&Sd\? ruif;aom
rGwfodyfjcf;&Sd\? ruif;aom ylavmifjcf;&Sd\?
ruif;aom wyfjcf;&Sd\? xdk&[ef;\ pdwfonf
vkHUvjyKjcf;iSg tzezfef tm;xkwfjcf;iSg
rjywftm;xkwfjcf;iSg aqmufwnfjcf;iSg rñGwf?
tMuif&[ef;\ pdwfonf vkHUvjyKjcf;iSg tzezfef
tm;xkwfjcf;iSg rjywftm;xkwfjcf;iSg aqmufwnfjcf;iSg
rñGwf? (xdk&[ef;\) podkY pdwfrñGwfjcf;onf a&S;OD;
pGmaom pdwfukd zJGUwwfaom w&m;wnf;/

ighoQifwdkY wpfzefxdkYjyifvnf; &[ef;onf ukd,fü
ruif;aom pJGrufjcf; &Sd\y/ ½kyfö ruif;aom pJGrufjcf;
&Sd\y/ ighoQifwdkY wpfzefxdkYjyifvnf; &[ef;onf

tvkd&Sdwdkif; Orf;jynfhatmifpm;í yufvuf
tdyfcif;csrf;om wapmif;tdyfcif;csrf;om
tdyfidkufcif;csrf;omukd tm;xkwfí aeay\y/

ighoQifwdkY wpfzefxdkYjyifvnf; &[ef;onf
wpfyg;yg;aom ewftjzpfukd awmifhwí
jrwfaomtusifhukd usifh\]]poDvjzifhvnf;aumif;?
pusifh0wfjzifhvnf;aumif;? ptm;xkwfjcf;jzifh
vnf;aumif;? bjrwaom tusifhjzifhvnf;aumif;
wefcdk;BuD;aom ewfaomfvnf; jzpftHh? wefcdk;
i,faom ewfaomfvnf; jzpftHh}}[k (usifh\)? ighoQifwdkY
tMuif&[ef;onf wpfyg;aom ewf\tjzpfukd awmifhwí
jrwfaom tusifhukd usifh\?]]poDvjzifhvnf;aumif;?
pusifh0wfjzifh vnf;aumif;?
ptm;xkwfjcf;jzifhvnf;aumif;? bjrwaom
tusifhjzifhvnf;aumif; wefcdk;BuD;aom ewfaomfvnf;
jzpftHh? wefcdk;i,faom ewfaomfvnf; jzpftHh}}[k
(usifh\)? xdk&[ef;\ pdwfonf vkHUvjyKjcf;iSg tzezfef
tm;xkwfjcf;iSg rjywftm;xkwfjcf;iSg aqmufwnfjcf;iSg
rñGwf? tMuif&[ef;\ pdwfonf vkHUvjyKjcf;iSg tzezfef
tm;xkwfjcf;iSg rjywftm;xkwfjcf;iSg aqmufwnfjcf;iSg
rñGwf? (xdk&[ef;\) podkY pdwfrñGwfjcf;onf
ig;ckajrmufaom pdwfukd aESmifzJGUwwfaom
w&m;wnf;/ (20)

£a`E'wdkUonf pu©Ka`E'? aomwda`E'? Cmeda`E
'? Zd0dSa`E'? um,da`E'tm;jzifh ig;yg;wdkYwnf;/ (21)

xdkYjyifvnf; £a`E'wdkUonf okcda`E'? 'kud©a`E'?
aomreóda`E'? a'greóda`E'? Oayud©a`E'tm; jzifh
ig;yg;wdkYwnf;/ (22)

xdkYjyifvnf; £a`E'wdkUonf o''da`E'? 0D&d,da`E'?
owda`E'? orm"da`E'? ynda`E'tm;jzifh ig;yg;
wdkYwnf;/ (23)

321/ 0#fqif;&JrS xGufajrmufapwwfaom
"mwfwdkYonf ig;yg;wdkYwnf;/ ighoQifwdkY
pomoemawmfü umr*kPfwdkYukd
ESvHk;oGif;aom&[ef;\ pdwfonf umr*kPfwdkYü
rouf0if? rMunfvif? rwnfwHh? rñGwf¹/₂ldif;?
xGufajrmufjCIF; (yXrpsmef) ukd ESvHk;oGif;aom
xdk&[ef;\ pdwfonf xGufajrmufjCIF; (yXrpsmef) ü
ouf0if\? Munfvif\? wnfWWh\? ñGwf¹/₂dlif;\? xdk &[ef;\
xdkpdwfonf (rdrdpsmef tm¹/₂Hkü) aumif;pGm jzpf\?
aumif;pGm yGg;tyf\? umr*kPfwdkYrS aumif;pGm x\?
umr*kPfwdkYrS aumif;pGm vGwf\? umr*kPfwdkYrS
uif;\? qif;&JjCIF; ylyefjCIF;ukd jzpfapwwfaom
tMuiftmoa0gw&m;wdkYonf umr*kPf[laom
taMumif;aMumifh jzpfukef\? xdk&[ef;onf
xdkumr*kPf[laom taMumif;aMumifhjzpfonfh
tmoa0gw&m;wdkYrS vGwf\? xkd&[ef;onf
xdka0'emrsKd; ukd rcHpm;? pw&m;ukd
umr*kPfwdkY\ xGufajrmufjCIF;[k a[mawmfrlV (24-1)

ighoQifwdkY wpfzefxdkYjyifvnf; Asmyg'ukd
ESvHk;oGif;aom &[ef;\ pdwfonf Asmyg'ü rouf0if?
rMunfvif? rwnfwHh? rñGwf¹/₂ldif;? tAsmyg'ukd
ESvHk;oGif;aom xdk&[ef;\ pdwfonf tAsmyg'w&m;ü
ouf0if\? Munfvif\? wnfWWh\? ñGwf¹/₂dlif;\? xdk&[ef;\
xdkpdwfonf (rdrdpsmeftm¹/₂Hkü) aumif;pGm jzpf\?
aumif;pGm yGg;tyf\? Asmyg'rS aumif;pGm x\?
Asmyg'rS aumif;pGm vGwf\? Asmyg'rS uif;\? qif;&JjCIF;
ylyefjCIF;ukd jzpfapwwfaom tMuiftmoa0g
w&m;wdkYonf Asmyg'[laom taMumif;aMumifh
jzpfukef\? xdk&[ef;onf xdkAsmyg'[laom
taMumif;aMumifhjzpfonfh tmoa0gw&m;wdkYrS
vGwf\? xkd&[ef;onf xdka0'emrsKd;ukd rcHpm;?
pw&m;ukd Asmyg'\ xGufajrmufjCIF;[k a[mawmfrlV
(24-2)

ighoQifwdkY wpfzefxdkYjyifvnf;
 n\$Of;qJjCIF;]0da[om} ukd ESvHk;oGif;aom &[ef;\
 pdwfonf n\$Of;qJjCIF;]0da[om}ü rouf0if? rMunfvif?
 rwnfwHh? rñGwf½ldif;? rn\$Of;qJjCIF;]t0da[om} ukd
 ESvHk;oGif;aom xdk&[ef;\ pdwfonf
 rn\$Of;qJjCIF;]t0da[om}ü ouf0if\? Munfvif\? wnfWfh\?
 ñGwf½dlif;\? xdk&[ef;\ xdkpdwfonf
 (rdrdpsmeftm½Hkü) aumif;pGm jzpf\? aumif;pGm
 yGg;tyf\? 0da[omrS aumif;pGm x\? 0da[omrS
 aumif;pGm vGwf\? n\$Of;qJjCIF;h]0da[om}rS uif;\?
 qif;&JjCIF; ylyefjCIF;ukd jzpfapwwfaom
 tMuiftmoa0gw&m;wdkYonf n\$Of;qJjCIF;]0da[om}
 [laom taMumif;aMumifh jzpfukef\? xdk&[ef;onf
 xkd0da[om][laom taMumif; aMumifhjzpfonfh
 tmoa0gw&m;wdkYrS vGwf\? xdk&[ef;onf
 xdka0'emrsKd;ukd rcHpm;? pw&m;ukd
 n\$Of;qJjCIF;]0da[om}\ xGufajrmufjCIF;[k a[mawmfrlV
 (24-3)

ighoQifwdkY wpfzefxdkYjyifvnf; ½kyfwdkYudk
 ESvHk;oGif;aom &[ef;\ pdwfonf ½kyfwdkYü rouf0if?
 rMunfvif? rwnfwHh? rñGwf½ldif;? emrfw&m;ukd
 ESvHk;oGif;aom xdk&[ef;\ pdwfonf emrfw&m;ü
 ouf0if\? Munfvif\? wnfWfh\? ñGwf½dlif;\? xdk&[ef;\
 xdkpdwfonf (rdrdpsmef tm½Hkü) aumif;pGm jzpf\?
 aumif;pGm yGg;tyf\? ½kyfw&m;wdkYrS aumif;pGm
 x\? ½kyfw&m;wdkYrS aumif;pGm vGwf\?
 ½kyfw&m;wdkYrS uif;\? qif;&JjCIF; ylyefjCIF;ukd
 jzpfapwwfaom tMuif tmoa0gw&m;wdkYonf
 ½kyfw&m;[laom taMumif;aMumifh jzpfukef\?
 xdk&[ef;onf xdk ½kyfw&m;[laom
 taMumif;aMumifhjzpfonfh tmoa0gw&m;wdkYrS
 vGwf\? xdk&[ef;onf xdka0'em rsKd;ukd rcHpm;?
 pw&m;ukd ½kyfw&m;wdkY\ xGufajrmufjCIF;[k
 a[mawmfrlV (24-4)

ighoQifwdkY wpfzefxdkYjyifvnf;
 Oyg'geu©E"mtaygif;] ouúm,}ukd ESvHk;oGif;aom
 &[ef;\ pdwfonf Oyg'geu©E"mtaygif;]ouúm,} ü
 rouf0if? rMunfvif? rwnfwHh? rñGwf½ldif;? Oyg'ge
 u©E"mtaygif;\ csKyfjcf;]ouúm,eda&m"}ukd
 ESvHk;oGif;aom xdk&[ef;\ pdwfonf Oyg'geu©E"m
 taygif;\ csKyfjcf; ouúm,eda&m"ü ouf0if\? Munfvif\?
 wnfwHh\? ñGwf½dlif;\? xdk&[ef;\ xdkpdwfonf
 (rdrdpsmeftm½Hkü) aumif;pGm jzpf\? aumif;pGm
 yGg;tyf\? Oyg'geu©E"m taygif;]ouúm,}rS
 aumif;pGm x\? Oyg'geu©E"mtaygif;]ouúm,}rS
 aumif;pGm vGwf\? Oyg'ge u©E"mtaygif;]ouúm,}rS
 uif;\? qif;&Jjcf; ylyefjcf;ukd jzpfapwwfaom
 tMuiftmoa0gw&m; wdkYonf
 Oyg'geu©E"mtaygif;]ouúm,} [laom
 taMumif;aMumifh jzpfukef\? xdk&[ef;onf
 xkdOyg'geu©E"mtaygif;]ouúm,} [laom
 taMumif;aMumifhjzpfonfh tmoa0gw&m;wdkYrS
 vGwf\? xkd&[ef;onf xdka0'emrsKd;ukd rcHpm;?
 þw&m;ukd Oyg'geu©E"m taygif;]ouúm,}\ xGuf
 ajrmufjcf;[k a[mawmfri\ (24-5)

322/ udavomrS vGwfjcf; taMumif;wdkYonf
 ig;yg;wdkYwnf;/ ighoQifwdkY pomoem awmfü
 jrwpGmbk&m;onfvnf;aumif;? wpfa,mufa,mufaom
 tav;jyKxdkufaom oDwif;oHk;azmfonf vnf;aumif;
 w&m;ukda[m\

ighoQifwdkY tMuiftMuif tjym;tm;jzifh &[ef;tm;
 jrwpGmbk&m;onfvnf;aumif;? wpfa,mufa,mufaom
 tav;jyKxdkufaom oDwif;oHk;azmfonfvnf;aumif;
 w&m;ukda[m\? xdkxdkaom tjym;tm;jzifh xdk&[ef;onf
 xdkw&m;ü teufukdvnf; od\? ygVdukdvnf;od\
 teufukdvnf;odaom ygVdukdvnf;odaom xdk&[ef;tm;
 0rf;ajrmufjcf;onf jzpf\? 0rf;ajrmuf jcf;&Sdaom
 &[ef;tm; ESpfodrfhrl]yDwd} onf jzpf\? ESpfodrfhaom

pdwf&Sdaom &[ef;\ ukd,fonf Nidrf;csrf;\?
Nidrf;csrf;aom udk,f&Sdaom &[ef;onf csrf;omukd
cHpm;&\? csrf;omaom &[ef;\ pdwfonf wnfMunf\ pum;
a&S;OD;pGmaom udavomrS vGwfjCIF;taMumif;wnf;/

ighoQifwdkY wpfzefxdkYjyifvnf; &[ef;tm;
jrwpGmbk&m;onfvnf;aumif; wpfa,mufa,mufaom
tav;jyKxdkufaom oDwif;oHk;azmfonfvnf;aumif;
w&m;ukd ra[m? pifppfaomfum; Mum;zI;aomtwdkif;
oifzI;aomtwdkif; w&m;ukd tus,ftm;jzifh
olwpfyg;wdkYtm; a[m\y/

pifppfaomfum; Mum;zI;aomtwdkif; oifzI;aomtwdkif;
w&m;ukd tus,ftm;jzifh o&ZÑ m,f jCIF;ukd jyKVy/
pifppfaomfum; Mum;zI;aomtwdkif; oifzI;aomtwdkif;
w&m;ukd pdwfjzifh tzeFhzefMuH\? tzeFzeFoHk;oyf\?
pdwfjzifh tzeFzeF¹/₂I\y/

pifppfaomfum; xkd&[ef;onf wpfyg;yg;aom
orm"dedrdwfukd aumif;pGm oif,ltyf\? aumif;pGm
ESvHk;oGif;tyf\? aumif;pGm rSwftyf\? ynmjzifh
aumif;pGm odtyf\

ighoQifwdkY tMuiftMuiftjym;tm;jzifh &[ef;onf
wpfyg;yg;aom orm"dedrdwfukd aumif;pGm oif,ltyf\?
aumif;pGm ESvHk;oGif;tyf\? aumif;pGm rSwftyf\?
ynmjzifh aumif;pGm odtyf\ xdkxdkaom tjym;tm;jzifh
xdk&[ef;onf xdkw&m;ü teufukdvnf; od\? ygVdukdvnf;
od\ teufukd odaom ygVdukd odaom xdk&[ef;tm;
Orf;ajrmufjCIF;onf jzpf\? Orf;ajrmufjCIF;&Sdaom
&[ef;tm; ESpfodrfhrl]yDwd}onf jzpf\? ESpfodrfhaom
pdwf&Sdaom &[ef;\ emrf¹/₂kyftaygif;onf Nidrf;csrf;\?
emrf¹/₂kyftaygif; Nidrf;csrf;&Sdaom &[ef;onf
csrf;omukd cHpm;&\? csrf;omaom &[ef;\ pdwfonf
wnfMunf\ pum; ig;Budrf ajrmufaom udavomrS
vGwfjCIF; taMumif; wnf;/ (25)

t&[wåzdkvfukd &ifhapwwfaom onmwdkYonf
rjrJ]tedpö}[k rSwfaom onm? tedpöü qif;&J]'ku©}[k
rSwfaom onm? 'ku©ü twår[kwf]tewå}[k rSwfaom
onm? y,fjcif;ü jzpfaom onm? &m*uif;jcif;ü jzpfaom
onmtm;jzifh ig;yg;wdkYwnf;/ (26)

ighoQifwdkY (tvHk;pHkaom w&m;wdkYukd)
odawmfrl jrifawmfrlí ylaZmftxl;ukd
cHawmfrlxdkufaom (tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wdkYukd)
ukd,fwdkif rSefpGm odawmfrlaom
xdkjrwpGmbk&m;onf pig;yg;aom w&m;wdkYukd
aumif;pGm a[mawmfrltyfukef\? xdkig;yg;aom
w&m;wdkYü tvHk;pHkaom oifwdkYonf tnDtñGwf
&Gwfqdktyf\y/ ewfvlwdkY\ tusKd; pD;yGg;
csrf;omtvdkYiSg jzpf\

quú-w&m;ajcmufyg;pk

323/ ighoQifwdkY (tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wdkYukd)
odawmfrl jrifawmfrlí ylaZmftxl;ukd cHawmfrl
xdkufaom (tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wdkYukd) ukd,fwdkif
rSefpGm odawmfrlaom xdkjrwpGmbk&m;onf aumif;
pGm a[mawmfrltyfukefaom ajcmufyg;aom
w&m;wdkYonf &Sdukef\ xdkajcmufyg;aom
w&m;wdkYü tvHk;pHkaom oifwdkYonf tnDtñGwf
&Gwfqdktyf\y/ ewfvlwdkY\ tusKd; pD;yGg;
csrf;omtvdkYiSg jzpf\

tb,fajcmufyg;aom w&m;wdkYenf;[lrl -

twGif;oEÅmefü jzpfaom tm,we]tZÑwådum,we}
wdkYonf pu©m,we? aomwm,we? Cmem,we?
Zd0Sg,we? um,m,we? rem,wetm;jzifh
ajcmufyg;wdkYwnf;/ (1)

tyoEÅmefü jzpfaom tm,we]Am[d&m,we}wdkYonf
½lyg,we? o'´g,we? *E¨m ,we? &om,we? azm|
AÅm,we? "r®m,wetm;jzifh ajcmufyg;wdkYwnf;/ (2)

0dnmOftaygif;wdkYonf pu©K0dnmOf?
aomw0dnmOf? Cme0dnmOf? Zd0Sg0dnmOf? um,
0dnmOf? raem0dnmOftm;jzifh ajcmufyg;wdkYwnf;/
(3)

zótaygif;wdkYonf pu©Koræó? aomworæó/y/
raemoræótm;jzifh ajcmufyg;wdkYwnf;/ (4)

a0'emtaygif;wdkYonf pu©KoræóaMumifhjzpfaom
a0'em/y/ raemoræóaMumifhjzpfaom a0'emtm;jzifh
ajcmufyg;wdkYwnf;/ (5)

onmtaygif;wdkYonf ½lyonm/y/ "r®onmtm;jzifh
ajcmufyg;wdkYwnf;/ (6)

oalöwemtaygif;wdkYonf ½lyoalöwem/y/
"r®oalöwemtm;jzifh ajcmufyg;wdkYwnf;/ (7)

wPSmtaygif;wdkYonf ½lywPSm? o'´wPSm?
*E¨wPSm? &owPSm? azm|AÅwPSm?
"r®wPSmtm;jzifh ajcmufyg;wdkYwnf;/ (8)

324/ r½kdaojcif;wdkYonf ajcmufyg;wdkYwnf;/
ighoQifwdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf
jrwfpGmbk&m;ü ½kdaojcif; wkyf0yfjcif; r&Sdonfjzpfí
ae\? w&m;awmfü ½kdaojcif; wkyf0yfjcif; r&Sdonfjzpfí
ae\? oHCmawmfü ½kdaojcif; wkyf0yfjcif; r&Sdonfjzpfí
ae\? tusifhodu©mü ½kdaojcif; wkyf0yfjcif;
r&Sdonfjzpfí ae\? tyÜrm'w&m;ü ½kdaojcif;
wkyf0yfjcif; r&Sdonfjzpfí ae\? tmrdojzifh aphpyfjcif;ç
"r®jzifh aphpyfjcif;]y#doE|m&} w&m;ü ½kdaojcif;
wkyf0yfjcif; r&Sdonfjzpfí ae\? (pajcmufyg;wdkYwnf;)/
(9)

½kdaojcif;wdkYonf ajcmufyg;wdkYwnf;/
ighoQifwdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf jrwfpGm

bk&m;ü ½kdaojcif; wkyf0yfjcif;&Sdonfjzpfí ae\
w&m;awmfü ½kdaojcif; wkyf0yfjcif;&Sdonfjzpfí ae\
oHCmawmfü ½kdaojcif; wkyf0yfjcif;&Sdonfjzpfí ae\
tusifhodu©mü ½kdaojcif; wkyf0yfjcif; &Sdonfjzpfí
ae\? tyÜrm'w&m;ü ½kdaojcif; wkyf0yfjcif;&Sdonfjzpfí
ae\? y#doE|m&w&m;ü ½kdaojcif; wkyf0yfjcif;&Sdonf
jzpfí ae\? (pajcmufyg;wdkYwnf;)/ (10)

aomreóa0'emESifh,SOfaom
qifjcifoHk;oyfjcif;wdkYonf ajcmufyg;wdkYwnf;/
rsufpdjzifh ½lyg½Hkukd jrifí 0rf;ajrmufjcif;
aomreóa0'em\ taMumif;jzpfaom ½lyg½Hkukd qifjcif\
em;jzifh o'´g½Hkukd Mum;í/ ESmacgif;jzifh
*E"m½Hkukd erf;í/ vQmjzifh &om½Hkukd vsufí/
ukd,fjzifh azm|AÁm½Hk ukd xdí/ pdwfjzifh
"r®m½Hkukd odí 0rf;ajrmufjcif; aomreóa0'em\
taMumif;jzpfaom "r®m½Hk ukd qifjcif\
(pajcmufyg;wdkYwnf;)/ (11)

a'greóa0'emESifh,SOfaom
qifjcifoHk;oyfjcif;wdkYonf ajcmufyg;wdkYwnf;/
rsufpdjzifh ½lyg½Hk ukd jrifí ESvHk;romjcif;
a'greóa0'em\ taMumif;jzpfaom ½lyg½Hkukd qifjcif\y/
pdwfjzifh "r®m½Hkukd odí ESvHk;romjcif;
a'greóa0'em\ taMumif;jzpfaom "r®m½Hkukd qifjcif\
(pajcmufyg;wdkYwnf;)/ (12)

Oayu©ma0'emESifh,SOfaom
qifjcifoHk;oyfjcif;wdkYonf ajcmufyg;wdkYwnf;/
rsufpdjzifh ½lyg½Hk ukd jrifí vspfvSL½ljcif;
Oayu©ma0'em\ taMumif;jzpfaom ½lyg½Hkukd
qifjcif\y/ pdwfjzifh "r®m½Hkukd odí vspfvSL½ljcif;
Oayu©ma0'em\ taMumif;jzpfaom "r®m½Hkukd
qifjcif\? (pajcmufyg; wdkYwnf;)/ (13)

atmufarhtyfaom w&m;wdkYonf
ajcmufyg;wdkYwnf;/ ighoQifwdkY pomoemawmfü

&[ef; onf rsufarSmufüvnf;aumif;? rsufuG,füvnf;aumif;
um,uHarwåmukd oDwif;oHk;azmfwdkYü jzpfaptyf\?
atmufarhtyfaom cspfcif;ukd jyKwwfaom
av;jrwfcif;ukd jyKwwfaom pw&m; onfvnf;
pnf;vHk;jcif;iSg ckduf&efrjzpfjcif;iSg
tnDtñGwfjzpfjcif;iSg wpfaygif;wnf;jzpfjcif;iSg jzpfV/
(14-1)

wpfzefxdkYjyifvnf; ighoQifwdkY &[ef;onf
rsufarSmufüvnf;aumif;? rsufuG,füvnf;aumif;?
OpDuHarwåmukd oDwif;oHk;azmfwdkYü jzpfaptyfV/y/
(14-2)

wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; ighoQifwdkY &[ef;onf
rsufarSmufüvnf;aumif;? rsufuG,füvnf; aumif;
raemuHarwåmukd oDwif;oHk;azmfwdkYü jzpfaptyf\?
atmufarhtyfaom/y/ pw&m;onf vnf;
wpfaygif;wnf;jzpfjcif;iSg jzpfV/ (14-3)

wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; ighoQifwdkY &[ef;onf
w&m;ESifhavsmfaom w&m;ojzifh &tyfaom
tMuifvmbfwdkYukd &tyfukef\? t,kwfojzifh oydwfö
pm;avmuf½HkrQukdvnf; &ukef\?
xkdodkYhoabm&Sdaom vmbfwdkYjzifh
cGJjcm;oD;oefYí pm;avhr&Sd? oDv0EÅjzpfaom
oDwif;oHk;azmfwdkYESifh qufqHí pm;avh&Sd\?
atmufarhtyfaom/y/ pw&m;onfvnf; wpfaygif;wnf;
jzpfjcif;iSg jzpfV/ (14-4)

wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; ighoQifwdkY &[ef;onf rusKd;
rayguf rajymuf rusm; jzLpifukefaom ynm&SdwdkY
csD;rGrf;tyfukefaom rSm;aomtm;jzifh
roHk;oyftyfukefaom orm"duk d jzpfapwwfukefaom
tMuifoDvw d kYonf &Sdukef\? xkdodkYoabm&Sdaom
oDvw d kYü oDwif;oHk;azmfwdkYESifh rsuf
arSmufüvnf;aumif;? rsufuG,füvnf;aumif;

wlaomoDv&Sdonfjzpfí ae\? atmufarhtyfaom/y/
pw&m;onfvnf; wpfaygif;wnf;jzpfjCIF;iSg jzpfV (14-5)

wpfzefxdkYjyifvnf; ighoQifwdkY jzLpifaom
0#fqif;&JrS xkwfaqmifwwfaom tMuif
(r*fESifh ,SOfaom) or®m'd|dÓPfonf
t<uif;rjh0#fqif;&JukefjCIF;iSg usifhaomyk³/₄Kdvfukd
0#fqif;&JrS xkwf aqmifwwfV &[ef;onf
xkdodkYoabm&Sdaom (or®m'd|d) ÓPjzifh
oDwif;oHk;azmfwdkYESifh rsuf arSmufüvnf;aumif;?
rsufuG,füvnf;aumif; ÓPftjrifwljCIF;odkY a&mufí ae\?
atmufarhtyfaom cspfjCIF;ukdjyKwwfaom
av;jrwfjCIF;ukd jyKwwfaom pw&m;onfvnf;
pnf;vHk;jCIF;iSg ckduf&ef rjzpfjCIF;iSg
tnDtñGwfjzpfjCIF;iSg wpfaygif;wnf;jzpfjCIF;igS jzpf\?
(pajcmufyg;wdkY wnf;)/ (14-6)

325/ ckduf&efjzpfjCIF; taMumif;wdkYonf
ajcmufyg;wdkYwnf;/ ighoQifwdkY pomoemawmfü
&[ef;onf trsufxGufwwf\? &efNiKd;zGJUwwfV

ighoQifwdkY tMuif&[ef;onf trsufxGufwwf\?
&efNiKd;zGJUwwf\? xkd&[ef;onf jrwpGm bk&m;üvnf;
¹/₂kdaowkyf0yfjCIF; r&Sdonfjzpfí ae\? w&m;awmfüvnf;
¹/₂kdaowkyf0yfjCIF; r&Sdonf jzpfí ae\? oHCmawmfüvnf;
¹/₂kdaowkyf0yfjCIF; r&Sdonfjzpfí ae\?
tusifhodu©myk'fövnf; jznfhusifhCIF;ukd
jyKavhr&Sd]rjznfhusifh}/

ighoQifwdkY tMuif&[ef;onf jrwpGmbk&m;ü
¹/₂kdaowkyf0yfjCIF;r&Sdonfjzpfí ae\? w&m; awmfü
¹/₂kdaowkyf0yfjCIF;r&Sdonfjzpfí ae\? oHCmawmfü
¹/₂kdaowkyf0yfjCIF;r&Sdonfjzpfí ae\? tusifhodu©mü
rjznfhusifh? xkd&[ef;onf oHCmü ckduf&efukd jzpfap\?
tMuifckduf&efjzpfjCIF;onf vltrsm; tpD;tyGg;rjhCIF;iSg
vltrsm;csrf;omrjhCIF;iSg jzpf\? ewfvlwdkY\
tusKd;pD;yGg;rjhCIF; qif;&J jCIF;iSg jzpfV

ighoQifwdkY podkY oabm&Sdaom
ckdudf&efjzpfaMumif;ukd oifwdkYonf
rdrdoEÅmefüvnf;aumif; olwpfyg;oEÅmefüvnf;aumif;
tu,fí jrifukefjim;tHh? xkdodkYawGUjrifukefaomf
ighoQifwdkY oifwdkY onf raumif;aom
xkdckdudf&efjzpfaMumif;ukd y,fMu&ef
vHkUvjyKMuukefavmh/ ighoQifwdkY oifwdkY onf
podkY oabm&Sdaom ckdudf&efjzpfaMumif;ukd
rdrdoEÅmefüvnf;aumif; olwpfyg;oEÅmefüvnf; aumif;
tu,fí rawGUjrifukefjim;tHh? xkdodkY
rawGUjrifukefaomf ighoQifwdkY oifwdkYonf
raumif;aom xkdckdudf&efjzpfaMumif;ukd aemifftcgü
rjzpfyGg;ap&ef usifhukefavmh/ podkY
usifhonf&Sdaomf raumif;aom
xkdckdudf&efjzpfaMumif;ukd y,fonf rnfV/ podkY
y,fonf&Sdaomf raumif;aom
xkdckdudf&efjzpfaMumif;ukd aemifftcgü
rjzpfyGg;aponf rnfV/

ighoQifwdkY wpfzefxdkYjyifvnf; &[ef;onf *kPfukd
acszsufwwf\? wkNyKdifwwfV/y/ jiLpl wwf\?
0efwkdwfV/ pOf;vjwwf\? vSnfhwyfwwfV/ raumif;aom
tvkd&Sd\? rdpäm'd|dt,l &SdV rdrdt,lukd
rSm;aomtm;jzifh pGJvrf;wwf\? rdrdt,lukd
jrJpGm ,lwwf\? pGefYvTwfEkdifcJV

ighoQifwdkY tMuif&[ef;onf rdrdt,lukd
rSm;aomtm;jzifh pGJvrf;wwf\? rdrdt,lukd
jrJpGm,lhwwf\? pGefYvTwfEkdifcJ\? xkd&[ef;onf
jrwwfpGmbk&m;üvnf; ½kdaowkyf0yfjCIF; r&Sdonfjzpfí
ae\? w&m;awmfüvnf; ½kdaowkyf0yfjCIF; r&Sdonfjzpfí
ae\? oHCmawmfüvnf; ½kdaowkyf0yfjCIF; r&Sdonfjzpfí
ae\? tusifhodu©müvnf; rjznfhusifh/

ighoQifwdkY tMuif&[ef;onf jrwwfpGmbk&m;ü
½kdaowkyf0yfjCIF; r&Sdonfjzpfí ae\? w&m; awmfüvnf;

½kdaowkyf0yfjCIF; r&Sdonfjzpfí ae\? oHCmawmfüvnf;
½kdaowkyf0yfjCIF; r&Sdonf jzpfí ae\? tusifhodu©mü
rjznfhusifh? xkd&[ef;onf oHCmü ckduf&efukd jzpfap\?
tMuifckduf&ef jzpfjCIF;onf vltrsm; tpD;tyGg;rJhjcif;iSg
vltrsm;csrf;omrJhjcif;iSg jzpf\? ewfvlwdkY\
tusKd;pD;yGg; rJhjcif;iSg qif;&Jjcif;iSg jzpfV

igHoQifwdkY oifwdkYonf podkYoabm&Sdaom
ckduf&efjzpfjCIF;taMumif;ukd rdrdoEÅmefüvnf; aumif;
olwpyfg;oEÅmefüvnf;aumif; tu,fí
awGUjrifukefjim;tHh? xkdodkY awGUjrifukefaomf
igHoQifwdkY oifwdkYonf raumif;aom
xkdckduf&efjzpfamumif;ukd y,f&ef
vHkUvjyKMukefavmh/

igHoQifwdkY oifwdkYonf podkY oabm&Sdaom
ckduf&efjzpfamumif;ukd rdrdoEÅmefüvnf;aumif;
olwpyfg;oEÅmefüvnf;aumif; tu,fí
rawGUjrifukefjim;tHh? xkdodkY rawGUjrifukefaomf
igHoQif wdkY oifwdkYonf raumif;aom
xkdckduf&efjzpfamumif;ukd aemifftcgü
rjzpfyGg;apjCIF;iSg usifhukef avmh/ podkY
usifhukefonf&Sdaomf raumif;aom
xkdckduf&efjzpfamumif;ukd y,fonf rnf\? podkY y,f
onf&Sdaomf raumif;aom ckduf&efjzpfamumif;ukd
aemifftcgü rjzpfyGg;aponf rnf\
(pajcmufyg;wdkYwnf;)/ (15)

"mwfwdkYonf yx0D"mwf? tmayg"mwf?
awaZm"mwf? 0ga,m"mwf? tmumo"mwf?
0dnmP"mwftm;jzifh ajcmufyg;wdkYwnf;/ (16)

326/ udavomrS vGwfaom "mwfwdkYonf
ajcmufyg;wdkYwnf;/ igHoQifwdkY pomoemawmfü
&[ef;onf podkY qkdjim;tHh?]]igonf udavomwdkYrS
vGwfaom arwåmESifh,SOfaom pdwfukd yGg;aptyf\?
tzefzefavhvmtyf\? ,mOfujhodkYjyKtyf\?

wnf&muJhodkYjyKtyf\? tzezfef jzpfap tyf\?
tzezfefqnf;yl;tyf\? aumif;pGm tm;xkwftyf\?
xkdodkYjzpfvsuf a'goonf ig\ arwåmpdwfukd
qkwf,kwfapí wnf\}}[k (qkdjim;tHh)/]]podkY rqkdvifh?
toQif podkY rqkdvifh? jrwpfGmbk&m;ukd
rpGyfpGJvifh? jrwpfGmbk&m;ukd pGyfpGJjcif;onf
raumif;? jrwpfGmbk&m;onf podkY a[mawmfrrl&m}}
[k xkd&[ef;ukd qkdtyf\]]ighoQif udavomwdkYrS
vGwfaom ,if;arwåmESifh ,SOfaompdwfukd
yGg;aptyfygvsuf tzezfef
avhvmtfyfygvsuf ,mOfuJhodkY jyKtyfygvsuf wnf&m
uJhodkY jyKtyfygvsuf tzezfef jzpfaptyfygvsuf tzezfef
qnf;yl;tyfygvsuf aumif;pGm tm; xkwftyfygvsuf
a'goonf xkd&[ef;\ arwåmpdwfukd qkwf,kwfapí wnf\
[laom bpum;onf taMumif;r[kwf t&mr[kwf? podkYaom
taMumif;onf r&Sd? ighoQif udavomwdkYrS
vGwfaom ,if;arwåmESifh ,SOfaom pdwfonf a'gorS
xGufajrmufaMumif;wnf;}}[k (qkdtyf\)/ (17-1)

ighoQifwkdkY p (omoemawmf) ü &[ef;onf podkY
qkdjim;tHh?]]igonf udavomwdkYrS vGwfaom
u¹/₂kPmESifh,SOfaom pdwfukd yGg;aptyf\? tzezfef
avhvmtyf\? ,mOfuJhodkYjyKtyf\? wnf&muJhodkY
jyKtyf\? tzezfef jzpfaptyf\? tzezfef qnf;yl;tyf\?
aumif;pGm tm;xkwf tyf\? xkdodkYjzpfvsuf
n\$Of;qJjcif;]0da[om} onf ig\ u¹/₂kPmpdwfukd
qkwf,kwfapí wnf\}}[k (qkdjim;tHh)/]]podkY rqkdvifh?
toQif podkYrqkdvifh? jrwpfGmbk&m;ukd
rpGyfpGJvifh? jrwpfGm bk&m;ukd pGyfpGJjcif;onf
raumif;? jrwpfGmbk&m;onf podkY a[mawmfrrl&m}}
[k xkd&[ef;ukdhqkdtyf\]]ighoQif udavomwdkYrS
vGwfaom ,if;u¹/₂kPmESifh ,SOfaom pdwfukd
yGg;aptyfygvsuf tzezfef
avhvmtfyfygvsuf ,mOfuJhodkY jyKtyfygvsuf
wnf&muJhodkY jyKtyfygvsuf tzezfefjzpfap tyfygvsuf

tzefzef qnf;yl;tyfygvsuf aumif;pGm tm;xkwftyfygvsuf
n\$Of;qJjcif;]0da[om} onf xkd&[ef;\ u¹/₂kPmpdwfukd
qkwf,kwfapí wnf\laom ppum;onf taMumif;r[kwf
t&mr[kwf? podkYaom taMumif;onf r&Sd/ ighoQif
udavomwdkYrS vGwfaom ,if;u¹/₂kPm ESifh,SOfaom
pdwfonf 0da[omw&m;rS xGufajrmufaMumif;wnf;}}[k
(qkdyf\)/ (17-2)

ighoQifwkdY p (omoemawmf) ü &[ef;onf podkY
qkdjim;tHh?]]igonf udavomwdkYrS vGwfaom
rk'dwmESifh,SOfaom pdwfukd yGg;aptyf\? tzefzef
avhvmtyf\? ,mOfujhodkY jyKtyf\? wnf&mujhodkY
jyKtyf\? tzefzef jzpfaptyf\? tzefzef qnf;yl;tyf\?
aumif;pGm tm;xkwftyf\? xkdodkY jzpfvsuf
rarGUavsmfaom]t&wd} w&m;onf ig\ rk'dwmpdwfukd
qkwf,kwfapí wnf\}}[k (qkdjim;tHh)/]]podkY rqkdvifh?
toQif podkYrqkdvifh? jrwpGmbk&m;ukd
rpGyfpGJvifh? jrwpGmbk&m;ukd pGyfpGJjcif;onf
raumif;? jrwpGmbk&m;onf podkY a[mawmfrl&m}}
[k xkd&[ef; ukd qkdyf\]]ighoQif udavomwdkYrS
vGwfaom ,if;rk'dwmESifh,SOfaom pdwfukd
yGg;aptyfygvsuf tzefzef
avhvmtfyfygvsuf ,mOfujhodkY jyKtyfygvsuf
wnf&mujhodkY jyKtyfygvsuf tzefzefjzpf aptyfygvsuf
tzefzefqnf;yl;tyfygvsuf aumif;pGm tm;xkwftyfygvsuf
rarGUavsmfjcif;]t&wd} w&m;onf xkd&[ef;\
rk'dwmpdwfukd qkwf,kwfapí wnf\laom ppum;onf
taMumif; r[kwf t&mr[kwf? podkYaom taMumif;onf
r&Sd/ ighoQif udavomwdkYrS vGwfaom
rk'dwmESifh ,SOfaom pdwfonf
rarGUavsmfjcif;]t&wd} w&m;rS
xGufajrmufaMumif;wnf;}}[k (qkdyf\)/ (17-3)

ighoQifwkdY p (omoemawmf) ü &[ef;onf podkY
qkdjim;tHh?]]igonf udavomwdkYrS vGwfaom
vspfvsl¹/₂ljcif; Oayu©mESifh,SOfaom pdwfukd

yGg;aptyf\? tzezfef avhvmtyf\? ,mOf ujhodkY jyKtyf\?
wnf&muJhodkY jyKtyf\? tzezfef jzpfaptyf\? tzezfef
qnf;yl;tyf\? aumif;pGm tm;xkwftyf\? xkdodkY jzpfvsuf
pGJrufjCIF;]&m*} onf ig\ Oayu©mpdwfukd qkwf,kwf
apí wnf\}}[k (qkdjim;tHh)/]]podkY rqkdvifh? toQif
podkY rqkdvifh? jrwpGmbk&m;ukd rpGyfpGJ vifh?
jrwpGmbk&m;ukd pGyfpGJjCIF;onf raumif;?
jrwpGmbk&m;onf podkY a[mawmfrrl&m}}[k xkd
&[ef;ukd qkdyf\]]ighoQif udavomwdkYrS
vGwfaom ,if;vspfvsL½ljCIF;]Oayu©m} ESifh ,SOfaom
pdwfukd yGg;aptyfygvsuf tzezfef
avhvmtyfygvsuf ,mOfujhodkYjyKtyfygvsuf
wnf&muJhodkY jyK tyfygvsuf tzezfef jzpfaptyfygvsuf
tzezfef qnf;yl;tyfygvsuf aumif;pGm tm;xkwftyfyg vsuf
pGJrufjCIF;]&m*}onf xkd&[ef;\ Oayu©mpdwfukd
qkwf,kwfapí wnf\laom bpum; onf taMumif;r[kwf
t&mr[kwf? podkYaom taMumif;onf r&Sd/ ighoQif
udavomwdkYrS
vGwfaom ,if;vspfvsL½ljCIF;]Oayu©m} ESifh ,SOfaom
pdwfonf pGJrufjCIF;]&m*} rS xGufajrmuf
aMumif;wnf;}}[k (qkdyf\)/ (17-4)

ighoQifwkdkY p (omoemawmf) ü &[ef;onf podkY
qkdjim;tHh?]]igonf udavomwdkYrS vGwfaom
(&m*paom) tpGJtrSwf edrdwfr&Sdaom
t&[wåzkdvfpdwfukd yGg;aptyf\? tzezfef
avhvmtyf\? ,mOfujhodkY jyKtyf\? wnf&muJhodkY
jyKtyf\? tzezfef jzpfaptyf\? tzezfef qnf;yl;tyf\?
aumif;pGm tm;xkwftyf\? xkdodkYjzpfvsuf ig\
xkdt&[wåzkdvf0dnmOfpdwfonf &m*paom
edrdwfodkY tpOfvkduf\}}[k (qkdjim;tHh)/]]podkY
rqkdvifh? toQif podkY rqkdvifh?hjrwpGmbk&m;ukd
rpGyfpGJvifh? jrwpGmbk&m;ukd pGyfpGJjCIF;onf
raumif;? jrwpGmbk&m;onf podkY a[mawmfrrl&m}}
[k xkd&[ef;ukd qkdyf\]]ighoQif

udavomwdkYrSvGwfaom &m*paom tpGJ trSwf
edrdwfr&Sdaom ,if;t&[wåzkdvfpdwfukd
yGg;aptyfygvsuf tzezfef
avhvmtyfygvsuf ,mOfujhodkYjyKtyfygvsuf
wnf&muJhodkYjyKtyfygvsuf tzezfef jzpfaptyfygvsuf
tzezfef qnf;yl; tyfygvsuf aumif;pGm tm;xkwftyfygvsuf
xkd&[ef;\ t&[wåzkdvf 0dnmOfpdwfonf &m*paom
edrdwfodkY tpOfvkduf\ [laom ppum;onf
taMumif;r[kwf t&mr[kwf? podkYaom taMumif; onf
r&Sd/ ighoQif udavomwdkYrS vGwfaom &m*paom
tpGJtrSwf edrdwfr&Sdaom t&[wåzkdvf pdwfonf
tvHk;pHkaom &m*paom edrdwfwdkYrS
xGufajrmufaMumif;wnf;}}[k (qkdtyf\)/ (17-5)

ighoQifwdkY p (omoemawmf) ü &[ef;onf podkY
qkdjim;tHh?]]ig[laom rmepdwfonf ighrSm uif;\?
pw&m;onf igjzpf\lívnf; r&Sd? xkdodkYjzpfvsuf ig\
pdwfukd ,HkrSm;jcif; 0dpd udpämajimifhonf
qkwf,kwfapí wnf\}}[k (qkdjim;tHh)/]]podkYrqkdvifh?
toQif podkYrqkdvifh? jrwpfGmbk&m;ukd
rpGyfpGJvifh? jrwpfGmbk&m;ukd pGyfpGJjCIF;onf
raumif;? jrwpfGmbk&m;onf podkY a[mawmfrrl&m;}}
[k xkd&[ef;ukd qkdtyf\?]]ighoQif ig[laom
rmepdwfuif;ygvsuf pw&m;onf igjzpf\lívnf;
r&Sdygbjvsuf xkd&[ef;\ pdwfukd ,HkrSm;jcif;
0dpdudpämajimifhonf qkwf,kwfapí wnf\ [laom
pum;onf taMumif;r[kwf t&mr[kwf? podkYaom
taMumif;onf r&Sd/ ighoQif ,if;ig[laomrmeukd t<uif;rJh
jzwfjCIF;onf ,HkrSm;jcif; 0dpdudpämajimifhrS
xGufajrmuf aMumif;wnf;}}[k (qkdtyf\)?
(pajcmufyg;wdkYwnf;)/ (17-6)

327/ vGefuJ (jrifhjrwf) aom w&m;wdkYonf vGefuJ
(jrifhjrwf) aom jrifjCIF;? vGefuJ (jrifhjrwf) aom
Mum;jCIF;? vGefuJ (jrifhjrwf) aom &jCIF;? vGefuJ
(jrifhjrwf) aom twwf? vGefuJ (jrifhjrwf) aom

vkyfauR;jcif;? vGefuj (jrifhjrwf) aom
atmufarhjcif;tm;jzifh ajcmufyg;wdkYwnf;/ (18)

tzezfef atmufarhjcif;wdkYonf bk&m;*kPfawmfukd
atmufarhjcif;? w&m;*kPfawmfukd atmufarhjcif;?
oHCm*kPfawmfukd atmufarhjcif;? oDv*kPfukd
atmufarhjcif;? pGefYBuljcif;*kPfukd atmufarhjcif;?
ewfwdkYukd oufaoxm;í rdrdo'g*kPfukd
atmufarhjcif;tm;jzifh ajcmufyg;wdkY wnf;/ (19)

328/ (&[EÅmyk*³/₄Kdvf\)) jrJaomaejcif;wdkYonf
ajcmufyg;wdkYwnf;/ ighoQifwdkY p (omoem awmf) ü
&[ef;onf rsufpdjzifh ¹/₂kyftqif;ukd jrifaomf
0rf;omjcif;vnf; rjzpf? 0rf;enf;jcif; vnf; rjzpf? owdç
qifjcifÓPfESifh jynfhpHkonfjzpfí vspfvL¹/₂líomvQif
ae\? em;jzifh toHukd Mum;aomf/y/ pdwfjzifh
"r®m¹/₂Hkukd odaomf 0rf;omjcif;vnf; rjzpf?
0rf;enf;jcif;vnf; rjzpf? owdçqifjcifÓPfESifh jynfhpHkonf
jzpfí vspfvL¹/₂líomvQif ae\? (pajcmufyg;wdkYwnf;)/
(20)

329/ trsKd;ZmwfwdkYonf ajcmufyg; wdkYwnf;/
ighoQifwdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaomolonf rnf;aom
trsKd;Zmwf&Sdonfjzpfí rnf;aom w&m;ukd jzpfap\?
ighoQifwdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaomolonf rnf;aom
trsKd;Zmwf&Sdonfjzpfí jzLaom w&m;ukd jzpfap\?
ighoQifwdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaomolonf rnf;aom
trsKd;Zmwf&Sdonfjzpfí rrnf;rjzLaom edAÁmefukd
jzpfap\? ighoQifwdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaomolonf
jzLaom trsKd;Zmwf&Sdonfjzpfí jzLaom w&m;ukd
jzpfap\? ighoQif wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaomolonf
jzLaom trsKd;Zmwf&Sdonfjzpfí rnf;aom w&m;ukd
jzpfap\? ighoQifwdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaomolonf
jzLaom trsKd;Zmwf&Sdonfjzpfí rrnf; rjzLaom
edAÁmefukd jzpfap\? (pajcmufyg;wdkYwnf;)/ (21)

edAÁmefodkY a&mufaMumif;jzpfaom onmwdkYonf
tedpömEkyóemÓPfüjzpfaom onm? tedpöw&m;ü
'ku©mEkyóemÓPfüjzpfaom onm? 'ku©w&m;ü
tewåmEkyóemÓPfüjzpfaom onm?
y[memEkyóemÓPfüjzpfaom onm?
&m*gEkyóemÓPfüjzpfaom onm? eda&m"m
EkyóemÓPfü jzpfaom onmtm;jzifh
ajcmufyg;wdkYwnf;/ (22)

ighoQifwdkY (tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wdkYukd)
odawmfrl jrifawmfrlí ylaZmftxl;ukd
cHawmfrlxkdufaom (tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wdkYukd)
ukd,fwkdifrSefpGm odawmfrlaom
xkdjrwpGmbk&m;onf pajcmufyg;aom w&m;wdkYukd
aumif;pGm a[mawmfrltyf\? xkdajcmufyg;aom
w&m;wdkYü tvHk;pHkaom oifwdkYonf tnDtñGwf
&Gwfqkdtyf\y/ ewfvlwdkY\ tusKd; pD;yGg;
csrf;omtvdkYiSg jzpf\

owåu-w&m;ckepfyg;pk

330/ ighoQifwdkY (tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wdkYukd)
odawmfrl jrifawmfrlí ylaZmftxl;ukd cHawmfrl
xkdufaom (tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wdkYukd)
ukd,fwkdifrSefpGm odawmfrlaom
xkdjrwpGmbk&m;onf aumif; pGm a[mawmfrltyfaom
ckepfyg;aom w&m;wdkYonf &Sdukef\
xkdckepfyg;aom w&m;wdkYü tvHk;pHkaom
oifwdkYonf tnDtñGwf &Gwfqkdtyf\y/ ewfvlwdkY\
tusKd; pD;yGg; csrf;omtvdkYiSg jzpf\

tb,fckepfyg;aom w&m;wdkYenf;[lrl -

t&d,mOpömwkdYonf o"´gOpöm? oDvOpöm?
[d&DOpöm? MowåyÜOpöm? okwOpöm? pm*Opöm?
ynm Opömtm;jzifh ckepfyg;wdkYwnf;/ (1)

aAmZÑifwdkYonf owdoarÁmZÑif?
"r®0dp,oarÁmZÑif? 0D&d,oarÁmZÑif?
yDwdoarÁmZÑif? yó'`doarÁmZÑif? orm"doarÁmZÑif?
Oayu©moarÁmZÑiftm;jzifh ckepfyg;wdkYwnf;/ (2)

orm"d\ tjchT&H]taqmuftOD;} wdkYonf rSefaom
odjrifjCIF;]or®m'd|d}? rSefaom
MuHjCIF;]or®mouFyÜ}? rSefaom
ajymqkdjCIF;]or®m0gpm}? rSefaom
jyKvkYfjCIF;]or®mur®EÅ}? rSefaom touf
arG;jCIF;]or®mtmZD0}?
rSefaomtm;xkwfjCIF;]or®m0g,mr}?
rSefaomatmufarhCIF;]or®mowd} tm;jzifh
ckepfyg;wdkYwnf;/ (3)

rolawmfw&m;wdkYonf ighoQifwdkY
pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf o'`gw&m;r&Sd? &SufjCIF;
r&Sd? aMumufvefYjCIF;r&Sd? tMum;tjriFr&Sd?
ysif;&d\? owdvGwf\? ynmr&Sd? podkYtm;jzifh ckepf
yg;wdkYwnf;/ (4)

olawmfauMif;w&m;wdkYonf ighoQifwdkY
pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf o'`gw&m;&Sd\? &SufjCIF;
&Sd\? aMumufvefYjCIF;&Sd\? tMum;tjriFrsm;\?
tm;xkwftyfaom 0D&d,&Sd\? xifaom owd&Sd\?
ynm&Sd\? podkYtm;jzifh ckepfyg;wdkYwnf;/ (5)

olawmfauMif;w&m;wdkYonf ighoQifwdkY
pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf ygVdukd od\? teuf ukd od\?
rdrdukd,fukd od\? twkdif;t&Snfukd od\? tcgukd od\?
y&dowfukd od\? yk^{*3/4}Kdvfukd od\? podkYtm;jzifh
ckepfyg;wdkYwnf;/ (6)

331/ &[EÅmjzpfjCIF;taMumif;wdkYonf ighoQifwdkY
pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf odu©mukd apmifhxdrf;jCIF;ü
xufaom qE´&Sd\? aemifTCgüvnf; odu©mukd
apmifhxdef;jCIF;ü ruif;aom awmifhwjCIF;&Sd\?
w&m;ukd qifjCIFjCIF;ü xufaom qE´&Sd\? aemifTCgüvnf;

w&m;ukd qifjCIF jCIF;ü ruif;aom awmifhwjCIF;&Sd\?
wPSmukd zSufqD;jCIF;ü xufaom qE´&Sd\? aemifTCgü
vnf; wPSmukd zSufqD;jCIF;ü ruif;aom
awmifhwjCIF;&Sd\?
qdwfNidrf&mwpfa,mufxD;wnf;haejCIF;ü xufaom qE
´&Sd\? aemifTCgüvnf; qdwfNidrf&mwpfa,mufxD;wnf;
aejCIF;ü ruif;aom awmifhwjCIF;&Sd\? vkHUVukd
jynfhPHkapjCIF;ü xufaom qE´&Sd\? aemifTCgüvnf;
vHkUVukd jynfhPHkapjCIF;ü ruif;aom awmifhwjCIF; qE
´&Sd\? owdynmü xufaom qE´&Sd\? aemifTCgü
owdynmü ruif;aom awmifhwjCIF;&Sd\? t&d,mr*fukd
odjrifjCIF;ü xufaom qE´&Sd\? aemif TCgüvnf;
t&d,mr*fukd odjrifjCIF;ü ruif;aom awmifhwjCIF;&Sd\?
podkYtm;jzifh ckepfyg;wdkY wnf;/ (7)

onmwdkYonf tedpömEkyóemÓPfüzpfaom onm?
tewåmEkyóemÓPfü jzpfaom onm?
tokbmEkyóemÓPfüzpfaom onm?
tm'De0gEkyóemÓPfüzpfaom onm? y[mem Ekyóem
ÓPfüzpfaom onm? 0d&m*gEkyóemÓPfüzpfaom
onm? eda&m"mEkyóemÓPf üzpfaom onmtm;jzifh
ckePFyg;wdkYwnf;/ (8)

AkdvfwdkYonf o""gAkdvf? 0D&d,Akdvf? owdAkdvf?
orm"dAkdvf? ynmAkdvf? [d&dAkdvf? MowåyÜAkdvf
tm;jzifh ckePFyg;wdkYwnf;/ (9)

332/ 0dnmOf\wnf&mwdkYonf ckePFyg;wdkYwnf;/
ighoQifwdkY ukd,foP²mefcsif;uGjjym;í y#doaE"
onmcsif;vnf; uGjjym;ukefaom owå0gwdkYonf
&Sdukef\ tb,fowå0gwdkYenf;[lrl - tcsKdUaom ewf¹
tcsKdUaom 0dedygwdu²ESifh vlwdkYyifwnf;? pum;
a&S;OD;pGmaom 0dnmOf\ wnf&m aywnf;/

ighoQifwdkY ukd,foP²mefcsif; uGjjym;í
y#doaE"onmcsif;wlukefaom owå0gwdkYonf
&Sdukef\ tb,fowå0gwdkYenf;[lrl -

yXrpsmefbHküjzpfaom jA[®mwdkYyifwnf;/ pum;
ESpfckajrmufaom OdnmOf\ wnf&maywnf;/

ighoQifwdkY ukd,foP²mefcsif;wlí
y#doaE`onmcsif;uGjjym;ukefaom owå0gwdkYonf
&Sdukef/ tb,fowå0gwdkYenf;[lrl -
tmbó&mbHküjzpfaom jA[®mwdkYyifwnf;/ pum;
oHk;ckajrmufaom OdnmOf\ wnf&maywnf;/

ighoQifwdkY ukd,foP²mefcsif;wlí
y#doaE`onmcsif;vnf;wlukefaom owå0gwdkYonf
&Sdukef/ tb,fowå0gwdkYenf;[lrl -
okbudPSmbHküjzpfaomjA[®mwdkYyifwnf;/
pum;av;ck ajrmufaom OdnmOf\ wnf&maywnf;/

ighoQifwdkY ½lyonmwdkYukd vHk;0vGefajrmufí
y#dConmwdkY vHk;0csKyfonfhjyif emewåonm
wdkYukd vHk;0ESvHk;roGif;rlí]]aumif;uifonf
tqHk;r&Sd}}[k yGg;rsm;jcif;aMumifh
tmumomelöm,we bHkodkY a&mufaom
jA[®mwdkYonf &Sdukef/ pum;ig;ckajrmufaom
OdnmOf\ wnf&maywnf;/

ighoQifwdkY tmumomelöm,wepsmeFukd
vHk;0vGefajrmufí]]OdnmOfonf tqHk;r&Sd}}[k
yGg;rsm; jcif;aMumifh OdnmPlöm,webHkodkY
a&mufaom jA[®mwdkYonf &Sdukef/ pum;
ajcmufckajrmufaom OdnmOf\ wnf&maywnf;/

ighoQifwdkY OdnmPlöm,wepsmeFukd
vHk;0vGefajrmufí]]wpfpHkwpfckrQ r&Sd}}[k
yGg;rsm;jcif; aMumifh tmudlönm,webHkodkY
a&mufaom jA[®mwdkYonf &Sdukef/ pum;
ckepfckajrmufaom OdnmOf\ wnf&maywnf;/ (10)

tvSLcHyk*¾KdvfwdkYonf
ESpfzuftzdkYrSvGwfaom]Obawmbm*0drkwå}
yk*¾Kdvf? ynmjzifh vGwfaom]ynm0drkwå }

yk^{*3/4}Kdvf? um,ou©dyk^{*3/4}Kdvf? 'd|dyÜwåyk^{*3/4}Kdvf?
 o'g0drkwåyk^{*3/4}Kdvf? "r®mEkom&Dyk^{*3/4}Kdvf?
 o'gEkom&Dyk^{*3/4}Kdvftm;jzifh ckepfa,mufwdkYwnf;/

(11)
 tzefwvJvJudef;wwfaom]tEko,} wdkYonf
 umr&m*gEko,? y#dCmEko,? 'd|mEko,?
 h0dpdudpä_mEko,? rmemEko,? b0&m*gEko,?
 t0dZÆmEko,tm;jzifh ckepfyg;wdkYwnf;/ (12)

oHa,mZOfwdkYonf tEke,oHa,mZOf?
 y#dCoHa,mZOf? 'd|doHa,mZOf?
 0dpdudpämoHa,mZOf? rmeoHa,mZOf?
 b0&m*oHa,mZOf? t0dZÆmoHa,mZOftm;jzifh
 ckepfyg;wdkYwnf;/ (13)

t"du^{1/2}kPf;ukd Nidrf;apwwfaom w&m;wdkYonf
 ckepfyg;wdkYwnf;/ jzpfay:ukef jzpfay:ukefaom
 t"du^{1/2}kPf;wdkYukd Nidrf;apjcif;iSg Nidrfoufapjcif;iSg
 or®Kcg0denf;ukd ay;tyf\? owd0denf;ukd ay;tyf\?
 trlV\$0denf;ukd ay;tyf\? 0efcHjcif;jzifh jyKtyf\?
 a,bk,sodumuHukd jyKtyf\? wóygyd,sodum uHukd
 jyKtyf\? wdP0w→m&uuHukd jyKtyf\?
 (pckepfyg;wdkYwnf;)/ (14)

ighoQifwdkY (tvHk;pHkaom w&m;wdkYukd)
 odawmfrl jrifawmfrlí ylaZmftxl;ukd
 cHawmfrlxkdufaom (tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wdkYukd)
 ukd,fwkdif rSefpGm odawmfrlaom
 xkdjrwpGmbk&m;onf pckepfyg;aom w&m;wdkYukd
 aumif;pGm a[mawmfrltyf\ xkdckepfyg;aom
 w&m;wdkYü tvHk;pHkaom oifwdkYonf tnDtñGwf
 &Gwfqkdtyf\y/ ewfvlwdkY\ tusKd; pD;yGg;
 csrf;omtvdkYiSg jzpf\

'kwd,tcef; NyD;V

- 1/ ewfjynfajcmufxyf&Sd umrm0p&ewfwdkYukd
tcsKdUaomewf[k qkdonf/
2/ zkwf wapä ol&Jpaom emembm0owå0gwdkYukd
tcsKdUaom 0dedygwdu[k qkdonf/

Ã

t|u-w&m;&Spfyg;pk

333/ ighoQifwdkY (tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wdkYukd)
odawmfrl jrifawmfrlí ylaZmftxl;ukd cHawmfrl
xkdufaom (tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wdkYukd) ukd,fwkdif
rSefpGm odawmfrlaom xkdjrwfpGmbk&m;onf aumif;
pGm a[mawmfrlaom &Spfyg;aom w&m;wdkYonf
&Sdukef\ xkd&Spfyg;aom w&m;wdkYü tvHk;pHkaom
oifwdkYonf tnDtñGwf &Gwfqkdtyf\y/ ewfvlwdkY\
tusKd; pD;yGg; csrf;omtvdkYiSg jzpf\

tb,f&Spfyg;aom w&m;wdkYenf;[lrl -

rSm;aom oabmw&m;wdkYonf rSm;aomt,l]rdpäm'|
d}? rSm;aomtMuH]rdpämouFyÜ}? rSm;aom
pum;]rdpäm0gpm}? rSm;aomtrl]rdpämur®EÅ}?
rSm;aomtoufarG;rl]rdpämmtmZD0}? rSm;aomtm;xkwf
rl]rdpäm0g,mr}? rSm;aomatmufarhrl]rdpämowd}?
rSm;aomwnfMunfrl]rdpämorm"d}tm;jzifh &Spfyg;
wdkYwnf;/ (1)

rSefaom		oabmw&m;wdkYonf
rSefaomodjrfjcif;		]or®m'd d}?]or®m ouFyÜ}? rSefaom
rSefaomMuHjcif;	]or®m	ajymqkdjcif;]or®m0gpm}?]or®mur®EÅ}?]or®mtmZD0}? rSefaom
rSefaomjyKvkyfjcif;		tm;xkwfjcif;]or®m0g,mr}?]or®mowd}? rSefaom
rSefaomtoufarG;jcif;	]or®mtmZD0}? rSefaom	
rSefaomatmufarhjcif;	]or®mowd}? rSefaom	

wnfMunfjcf;]or®morm"d} tm;jzifh
&Spfyg;wdkYwnf;/ (2)

tvSLcHxkdufaomyk³/₄KdvfwdkYonf
aomwmyefyk³/₄Kdvf? aomwmywådzkdvfukd &&ef
usifhqJyk³/₄Kdvf? ou'g*grfyk³/₄Kdvf?
ou'g*grdzkdvfukd &&ef usifhqJyk³/₄Kdvf?
tem*grfyk³/₄Kdvf? tem*grdzkdvfukd &&ef
usifhqJyk³/₄Kdvf? &[EÅmyk³/₄Kdvf? t&[wåzkdvfukd
&&ef usifhqJyk³/₄Kdvftm;jzifh &Spfa,mufwdkYwnf;/
(3)

334/ ysif;&djcif;taMumif;wdkYonf
&Spfyg;wdkYwnf;/ ighoQifwdkY pomoemawmfü
&[ef;onf trludpöukd jyKtyf\? xkd&[ef;tm; podkY
pdwfjzpf\?]]igonf trludpöukd jyK&tHh? trl
udpöjyKaom ig\ ukd,fonf yifyef;vwåHU? ,ck igonf
tdyfOD;tHh}}[k (pdwfjzpf\)/ xkd&[ef;onf tdyf\?
ra&muf&ao;aom w&m;odkY a&mufjcf;iSg r&ao;onfh
w&m;ukd &jcif;iSg rsufarSmufhrjyK&ao;onfh
w&m;ukd rsufarSmufjyKjcf;iSg OD&d,ukd rjzpfap/
pum; a&S;OD;pGmaom ysif;&d jcif;\ taMumif;wnf;/

ighoQifwdkY wpfzefxdkYjyifvnf; &[ef;onf
trludpöukd jyKNyD;jzpf\? xkd&[ef;tm; podkY
pdwfjzpf\?]]igonf trludpöukd jyKNyD;NyD?
trludpöukd jyKNyD;aom ig\ ukd,fonf yifyef;\? ,ck igonf
tdyfOD;tHh}}[k (pdwfjzpf\)/ xkd&[ef;onf tdyf\?
OD&d,ukd rjzpfap/y/ pum; ESpfck ajrmufaom
ysif;&djcif;\ taMumif;wnf;/

ighoQifwdkY wpfzefxdkYjyifvnf; &[ef;onf
c&D;oGm;tyf\? xkd&[ef;tm; podkY pdwfjzpf\?]]igonf
c&D;oGm;&tHh? c&D;oGm;aom ig\ ukd,fonf
yifyef;vwåHU? ,ck igonf tdyfOD;tHh}}[k (pdwfjzpf\)/
xkd&[ef;onf tdyf\? OD&d,ukd rjzpfap/y/ pum;
oHk;ckajrmufaom ysif;&djcif;\ taMumif;wnf;/

ighoQifwdkY wpfzefxdkYjyifvnf; &[ef;onf
c&D;oGm;NyD;jzpf\? xkd&[ef;tm;
podkYpdwfjzpf\?]]igonf c&D;oGm;NyD;NyD?
c&D;oGm;aom ig\ ukd,fonf yifyef;\? ,ck igonf
tdyfOD;tHh}}[k (pdwf jzpf\)/ xkd&[ef;onf tdyf\?
0D&d,ukd rjzpfap/y/ pum; av;ckajrmufaom
ysif;&djcif;\ t aMumif;wnf;/

ighoQifwdkY wpfzefxdkYjyifvnf; &[ef;onf
&GmodkYvnf;aumif; ed*Hk;odkYvnf;aumif; qGrf;cH
oGm;onf&Sdaomf Murf;onfvnf;jzpfaom
Ekonfvnf;jzpfaom qGrf;abmZOfukd tvkd&Sdwkdif;
jynfhpHk atmif r&? xkd&[ef;tm; podkY
pdwfjzpf\?]]igonf &GmodkYvnf;aumif;
ed*Hk;odkYvnf;aumif; qGrf;cHoGm;onf&Sdaomf
Murf;onfvnf;jzpfaom Ekonfvnf;jzpfaom
qGrf;abmZOfukd tvkd&Sdwkdif; jynfhpHkatmif r&cJh?
qGrf;cHoGm;aom xkdig\ ukd,fonf yifyef;\? trludpöukd
jyK&ef rcHh? ,ck igonf tdyfOD;tHh}}[k (pdwfjzpf\)/
xkd&[ef;onf tdyf\? 0D&d,ukd rjzpfap/y/ pum; ig;ck
ajrmufaom ysif;&djcif;\ taMumif;wnf;/

ighoQifwdkY wpfzefxdkYjyifvnf; &[ef;onf
&GmodkYvnf;aumif; ed*Hk;odkYvnf;aumif; qGrf;cH
oGm;onf&Sdaomf Murf;onfvnf;jzpfaom
Ekonfvnf;jzpfaom qGrf;abmZOfukd tvkd&Sdwkdif;
jynfhpHk atmif &cJh\? xkd&[ef;tm; podkY
pdwfjzpf\?]]igonf &GmodkYvnf;aumif;
ed*Hk;odkYvnf;aumif; qGrf;cHoGm;onf&Sdaomf
Murf;onfvnf;jzpfaom Ekonfvnf;jzpfaom qGrf;ukd
tvkd&Sdwkdif; jynfhpHk atmif &cJh\? xkdig\ ukd,fonf
av;\? trludpöukd jyK&ef rcHh? pkdpGwfaom
yJuhodkY av;\? ,ck igonf tdyfOD;tHh}}[k (pdwfjzpf\)/
xkd&[ef;onf tdyf\? 0D&d,ukd rjzpfap/y/ pum;
ajcmufckajrmufaom ysif;&djcif;\ taMumif;wnf;/

ighoQifwdkY wpfzefxdkYjyifvnf; &[ef;tm;
tenf;i,frQaom temonf jzpf\? xkd&[ef;tm; podkY
pdwfjzpf\?]]ightm; tenf;i,frQaom ptemonf jzpf\
tdyfjCIF;iSg avsmufywf\? ,ck igonf tdyfOD;tHh}}[k
(pdwfjzpf\)/ xkd&[ef;onf tdyf\? 0D&d,ukd rjzpfap/y/
pum; ckepfckajrmufaom ysif;&djcif;\ taMumif;wnf;/

ighoQifwdkY wpfzefxdkYjyifvnf; &[ef;tm; temrSxí
rMumao;? xkd&[ef;tm; podkY pdwfjzpf\?]]igonf
temrSx\? temrSxí rMumao;? xkdig\ ukd,fonf tm;r&Sd?
trljyK&ef rcHh? ,ck igonf tdyfOD;tHh}}[k (pdwfjzpf\)/
xkd&[ef;onf tdyf\? ra&mufao;onfhw&m;odkY
a&mufjCIF;iSg r&ao;onfh w&m;ukd &jCIF;iSg
rsufarSmufrjyK&ao;onfhw&m;ukd rsufarSmuf
jyKjCIF;iSg 0D&d,ukd rjzpfap/ pum; &Spfckajrmufaom
ysif;&djcif;\ taMumif;wnf;/ (4)

335/ tm;xkwfjCIF; taMumif;wdkYonf
&Spfyg;wdkYwnf;/ ighoQifwdkY
pomoemawmfüh&[ef;onf trludpöukd jyKtyf\?
xkd&[ef;tm; podkY pdwfjzpf\?]]igonf trludpöukd
jyK&tHh? trludpöukd jyKaom igonf
jrwpGmbk&m;wdkY\ tqHk;trukd ESvHk;oGif;&ef
rvG,f? ,ckigonf ra&mufao;aom w&m;odkY
a&mufjCIF;iSg r&ao;aom w&m;ukd &jCIF;iSg
rsufarSmufrjyK& ao;aomw&m;ukd
rsufarSmufjyKjCIF;iSg 0D&d,ukd jzpfaptHh}}[k
(pdwfjzpf\)/ xkd&[ef;onf ra&mufao;aom w&m;odkY
a&mufjCIF;iSg r&ao;aom w&m;ukd &jCIF;iSg
rsufarSmufrjyK&ao;aom w&m;ukd
rsufarSmufjyKjCIF;iSg 0D&d,ukd jzpfapV pum;
a&S;OD;pGmaom tm;xkwfjCIF;\ taMumif;wnf;/

ighoQifwdkY wpfzefxdkYjyifvnf; &[ef;onf
trludpöukd jyKNyD;jzpf\? xkd&[ef;tm; podkY
pdwfjzpf\?]]igonf trludpöukd jyKNyD;NyD?

trludpöukd jyKNyD;aom igonf jrwpGmbk&m;wdkY\ tqHk; trukd ESvHk;oGif;&ef rpGrf;Ekdif? ,ck igonf 0D&d,ukd jzpfaptHh}}[k (pdwfjzpf\)/ xkd&[ef;onf 0D&d,ukd jzpfapVy/ pum; ESpfckajrmufaom tm;xkwfjcf;\ taMumif;wnf;/

ighoQifwdkY wpfzefxdkYjyifvnf; xkd&[ef;onf c&D;oGm;tyf\? xkd&[ef;tm; podkY pdwf jzpf\?]]igonf c&D;oGm;&tHh? c&D;oGm;aom igonf jrwpGmbk&m;wdkY\ tqHk;trukd ESvHk;oGif;&ef rvG,f? ,ck igonf 0D&d,ukd jzpfaptHh}}[k (pdwfjzpf\)/ xkd&[ef;onf 0D&d,ukd jzpfapVy/ pum; oHk;ckajrmufaom tm;xkwfjcf;\ taMumif;wnf;/

ighoQifwdkY wpfzefxdkYjyifvnf; &[ef;onf c&D;oGm;NyD;jzpf\? xkd&[ef;tm; podkY pdwfjzpf\?]]igonf c&D;oGm;NyD;NyD? c&D;oGm;aom igonf jrwpGmbk&m;wdkY\ tqHk;trukd ESvHk;oGif;&ef rpGrf;Ekdif? ,ck igonf 0D&d,ukd jzpfaptHh}}[k (pdwfjzpf\)/ xkd&[ef;onf 0D&d,ukd jzpfapVy/ pum; av;ckajrmufaom tm;xkwfjcf;\ taMumif;wnf;/

ighoQifwdkY wpfzefxdkYjyifvnf; &[ef;onf &GmodkYvnf;aumif; ed*Hk;odkYvnf;aumif; qGrf;cH oGm;onf&Sdaomf Murf;onfvnf;jzpfaoim Ekonfvnf;jzpfaoim qGrf;abmZOofukd tvkd&Sdwkdif; jynfhphk atmif r&cjh? xkd&[ef;tm; podkY pdwfjzpf\?]]igonf &GmodkYvnf;aumif; ed*Hk;odkYvnf;aumif; qGrf;cHoGm;onf&Sdaomf Murf;onfvnf;jzpfaoim Ekonfvnf;jzpfaoim qGrf;abmZOofukd tvkd&Sdwkdif; jynfhphkatmif r&cjh? xkdig\ ukd,fonf aygh\? trludpöukd jyK&ef cHh\? ,ck igonf 0D&d,ukd jzpfap tHh}}[k (pdwfjzpf\)/ xkd&[ef;onf 0D&d,ukd jzpfapVy/ pum; ig;ckajrmufaom tm;xkwf jcf;\ taMumif;wnf;/

ighoQifwdkY wpfzefxdkYjyifvnf; &[ef;onf
&GmodkYvnf;aumif; ed*Hk;odkYvnf;aumif; qGrf;cH
oGm;onf&Sdaomf Murf;onfvnf;jzpfaom
Ekonfvnf;jzpfaom qGrf;abmZOfukd tvkd&Sdwkdif;
jynfhpHk atmif &cJh\? xkd&[ef;tm; podkY
pdwfjzpf\?]]igonf &GmodkYvnf;aumif;
ed*Hk;odkYvnf;aumif; qGrf;cHoGm;onf&Sdaomf
Murf;onfvnf;jzpfaom Ekonfvnf;jzpfaom
qGrf;abmZOfukd tvkd&Sdwkdif; jynfhpHkatmif &cJh\?
xkdig\ ukd,fonf tm;&Sd\? trludpöukd jyK&efcHh\? ,ck
igonf 0D&d,ukd jzpf aptHh}}[k (pdwfjzpf\)/
xkd&[ef;onf 0D&d,ukd jzpfap\y/ pum; ajcmufck
ajrmufaom tm; xkwfjcf;\ taMumif;wnf;/

ighoQifwdkY wpfzefxdkYjyifvnf; &[ef;tm;
tenf;i,frQaom temonf jzpf\? xkd&[ef;tm; podkY
pdwfjzpf\?]]ightm; tenf;i,frQaom ptemonf jzpf\? ig\
temonf wkdyGg; &maom taMumif;&Sd\? ,ck igonf
0D&d,ukd jzpfaptHh}}[k (pdwfjzpf\)/ xkd&[ef;onf
0D&d,ukd jzpfap\y/ pum; ckepfckajrmufaom
tm;xkwfjcf;\ taMumif;wnf;/

ighoQifwdkY wpfzefxdkYjyifvnf; &[ef;onf temrS x\
temrS xí rMumao;? xkdh&[ef;tm; podkY
pdwfjzpf\?]]igonf temrS x\? temrS xí rMumao;?
ightm; temonf jyefjzpf&maom taMumif;&Sd\? ,cktcg
ra&mufao;aomw&m;odkY a&mufjcf;iSg r&ao;aom
w&m;ukd &jcf;iSg rsufarSmufrjyK&ao;aom w&m;ukd
rsufarSmufjyKjcf;iSg tm;xkwftHh}}[k (pdwf jzpf\)/
xkd&[ef;onf ra&mufao;aom w&m;odkY a&mufjcf;iSg
r&ao;aom w&m;ukd &jcf;iSg rsufarSmufrjyK&ao;aom
w&m;ukd rsufarSmufjyKjcf;iSg 0D&d,ukd jzpfap\
pum; &Spfckajrmufaom tm;xkwfjcf;\ taMumif;wnf;/
(5)

336/ 'gejzpfjCIF;taMumif;wdkYonf
 &Spfyg;wdkYwnf;/ a&mufvmaomaMumifh tvSLukd
 ay;\? uJh&JUjCIF;ponfrS aMumufaomaMumifh tvSLukd
 ay;\? (olonf)]]ightm; ay;zI;onf}}[k tvSL ukd ay;\?
 (olonf)]]ightm; ay;vwåHU}}[k tvSLukd
 ay;\?]]tvSLonf olawmfauMif;wdkY csD;rGrf;tyf\}}[k
 tvSLukd ay;\?]]igonf csuf\? polwdkYum; rcsufukef?
 csufaom igonf rcsufaomolwdkYtm; ray;bJxm;jCIF;iSg
 rxkduf}}[k tvSLukd ay;\?]]ptvSLay;aom ightm;
 aumif;aom ausmfapmjCIF; owif;onf ysH UESHU í
 xGuF\}}[k tvSLukd ay;\? (orx0dyóem) pdwf\
 tqifwefqm tjcHt&HtvdkYiSg tvSLukd ay;\?
 (p&Spfyg;wdkYwnf;)/ (6)

337/ tvSLay;jCIF;aMumifhjzpfaom tusKd;wdkYonf
 &Spfyg;wdkYwnf;/ ighoQifwdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom
 olonf orPtm;vnf;aumif;? jAm[®Ptm;vnf;aumif; xrif;
 tazsmf t0wf ykqkd; ,mOf yef;eHUom eHUomaysmif;
 tdyf&mae&m ausmif; qDrD;[laom tvSLukd ay;vSLV
 xkdol onf tMuif0w→Kukd ay;vSL\? xkd0w→Kukd
 awmifhw\? xkdolonf rif;rsKd;olaX;ukdvnf;aumif;?
 jAm[®PrsKd;olaX;ukdvnf;aumif;?
 ol<u,frsKd;olaX;ukdvnf;aumif; umr*kPfig;yg;wdkYjzifh
 uHkvHk jynfhphKpGm cHpm;onfukd jrifV xkdoltm;
 podkY pdwfjzpf\?]]igonf cE``mukd,fysufpD;í aoNyD;
 onfrS aemufü rif;rsKd;olaX;wdkY\ vnf;aumif;?
 jAm[®PrsKd;olaX;wdkY\vnf;aumif;? ol<u,frsKd;
 olaX;wdkY\vnf;aumif; taygif;tazmftjzpfodkY a&muf&rl
 aumif;avpG}}[k (pdwfjzpf\)? xkdol onf xkdpdwfukd
 xm;\? xkdpdwfukd t"d|mef\? xkdpdwfukd yGg;rsm;\?
 xkdol\ xkdpdwfonf ,kwfaom umr*kPfw&m;ü ñGwf\?
 vGefjrwfaom r*fzkdvftvdkYiSg ryGg;aptyf?
 xkdtrsKd;wdkYü a&muf& jCIF;iSg jzpf\?
 xkdpum;ukdvnf; oDv&Sdaom yk*¾Kdvftm; qkd\?
 oDvr&Sdaom yk*¾Kdvftm; rqkd? ighoQifwdkY

oDv&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf\ pdwfuawmifhwjcf;onf
jzLpifaomaMumifh jynfhpHkV (7-1)

wpfzefxdkYjyifvnf; ighoQifwdkY pavmuü
tcsKdUaomolonf orPtm;vnf;aumif;
jAm[®Ptm;vnf;aumif; xrif; tazsmf/y/ tdyf&mae&m
ausmif; qDrD;[laom tvSLukd ay;vSL\? xkdolonf
tMuif0w→Kukday;vSL\? xkd0w→Kukd awmifhwV/
xkdolonf]]pmwkr[m&mZf ewf wdkYonf
touf&Snfukef\? tqif;vSukef\? csrf;omrsm;ukef\}}[k
Mum;zl;V xkdoltm;]]igonf cE¨mukd,fysufpD;í
aoNyD;onfrS aemufü pmwkr[m&mZfewfwdkY\
taygif;tazmftjzpfodkY a&muf&rl aumif;avpG}}[k
pdwfjzpfV/ xkdolonf xkdpdwfukd xm;\? xkdpdwfukd
t"d|mef\? xkd pdwfukd yGg;rsm;\? xkdol\
pdwfonf ,kwfaom umr*kPfw&m;ü ñGwf\?
vGefjrwfaom r*fzkdvf tvdkYiSg ryGg;aptyf?
xkdpmwkr[m&mZfewfjynfü a&muf&jcif;iSg jzpf\?
xkdpum;ukdvnf; oDv&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvftm; qkd\
oDvr&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvftm; rqkd/ ighoQifwdkY
oDv&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf\ pdwfu awmifhwjcf;onf
jzLpifaomaMumifh jynfhpHkV (7-2)

ighoQifwdkY wpfzefxdkYjyifvnf; pavmuü
tcsKdUaomolonf orPtm;vnf;aumif;?
jAm[®Ptm;vnf;aumif; xrif; tazsmf/y/ tdyf&mae&m
ausmif; qDrD;[laom tvSLukd ay;vSL\? xkdolonf
tMuif0w→Kukd ay;vSL\? xkd0w→Kukd awmifhwV/
xkdolonf]]wm0w
omewfwdkYhonf/y/ ,mrmewfwdkYonf/y/
wkodwmewfwdkYonf/y/edr®me&wdewfwdkYonf/y/
y&edr®dw 0o0wåDewfwdkYonf touf&Snfukef\?
tqif;vSukef\? csrf;om rsm;ukef\}}[k Mum;zl;V xkd
oltm;]]igonf cE¨mukd,fysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufü
y&edr®dw0o0wåDewfwdkY\ taygif; tazmftjzpfodkY
a&muf&rl aumif;avpG}}[k pdwfjzpfV/ xkdolonf

xkdpdwfukd xm;\? xkdpdwfukd t"d|mef\? xkdpdwfukd
yGg;rsm;\? xkdol\ pdwfonf ,kwfaom umr*kPfw&m;ü
ñGwf\? vGef jrwfaom r*fzkdvftvdkYiSg ryGg;aptyf?
xkdy&edr®dw0o0wåD ewfjynfü a&mufjCIF;iSg jzpf\?
xkd pum;ukdvnf; oDv&Sdaom yk*¾Kdvftm; qkd\
oDvr&Sdaomyk*¾Kdvftm; rqkd/ ighoQifwdkY oDv
&Sdaom yk*¾Kdvf\ pdwfuawmifhwjCIF;onf
jzLpifaomaMumifh jynfhPHkV (7-7)

wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; ighoQifwdkY pavmuü t
csKdUaomolonf orPtm;vnf;aumif;?
jAm[®Ptm;vnf;aumif; xrif; tazsmf t0wfykqkd; ,mOf
yef; eHUom eHUomaysmif; tdyf&m ae&m ausmif;
qDrD;[laom tvSLukd ay;vSL\ xkdolonf tMuif0w→Kukd
ay;vSL\? xkd0w→Kukd awmifhw\? xkdolonf
jA[®mhjynfüjzpfaoM jA[®mwdkYonf touf&Snfukef\?
tqif;vSukef\? csrf;omrsm;ukef\}}[k Mum;zl;V
xkdolUtm;]]igonf cE`mukd,fysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS
aemufü jA[®mhjynfüjzpfaoM jA[®mwdkY\
taygif;tazmftjzpfodkY a&muf&rl aumif;avpG}}[k
pdwfjzpfV xkdolonf xkdpdwfukd xm;\? xkdpdwfukd
t"d|mef\? xkdpdwfukd yGg;rsm;\? xkdol\
pdwfonf ,kwfaomumr*kPfw&m;ü ñGwf\? vGefjrwfaom
r*fzkdvftvdkYiSg ryGg;aptyf? jA[®mhbHkü
a&muf&jCIF;iSg jzpf\? xkdpum;ukdvnf; oDv&Sdaom
yk*¾Kdvftm; qkd\? oDvr&Sdaom yk*¾Kdvftm; rqkd/
(umrü) wyfjCIF;uif;aom yk*¾Kdvftm; qkd\? (umrü)
wyfjCIF;&Sdaom yk*¾Kdvftm; rqkd/ ighoQifwdkY
oDv&Sdaom yk*¾Kdvf\ pdwfuawmifhwjCIF;onf
jzLpifaomaMumifh jynfhPHkV (7-8)

y&dowfwdkYonf rif;y&dowf? ykPÖm;y&dowf?
ol<u,fy&dowf? &[ef;y&dowf? pmwk r[m&mZfy&dowf?
wm0w omy&dowf? rm&fewfy&dowf?
jA[®my&dowftm;jzifh &Spfyg;wdkYwnf;/ (8)

avmu"Hw&m;wdkYonf vmbf&jcif;? vmbfr&jcif;?
tjcHt&Hrsm;jcif;? tjcHt&Henf;yg;jcif;? uJh&JUcH&jcif;?
csD;rGrf;cH&jcif;? csrf;omjcif;? qif;&Jjcif;tm;jzifh
&Spfyg;wdkYwnf;/ (9)

338/ (qefYusifbufw&m;ESifh tm $\frac{1}{2}$ HkwdkYukd)
vTrf;rkd;EkdifaMumif;]tbdbm,we} psmefwdkYonf
&Spfyg;wdkYwnf;/ wpfOD;aom yk $^{*3/4}$ Kdvfonf
rdrdoEÅmefü tqif; $\frac{1}{2}$ kyfukd $\frac{1}{2}$ lrSwfí tyoEÅmefü
aumif;aom tqif; raumif;aom tqif;&Sdaom i,faom
(uokdPf;) $\frac{1}{2}$ kyfwdkYukd $\frac{1}{2}$ l\?]]xkd ($\frac{1}{2}$ kyf) wdkYukd
vTrf;rkd;í (ig) odonf (ig) jrifonf}}[k podkYvnf;
trSwf]onm} &SdV pum; yXrtbdbm ,wepsmefaywnf;/

wpfOD;aom yk $^{*3/4}$ Kdvfonf rdrdoEÅmefü
tqif; $\frac{1}{2}$ kyfukd $\frac{1}{2}$ lrSwfí tyoEÅmefü aumif;aom
tqif;raumif;aom tqif;&Sdaom BuD;aom (uokdPf;)
 $\frac{1}{2}$ kyfwdkYukd $\frac{1}{2}$ l\?]]xkd ($\frac{1}{2}$ kyf) wdkYukd vTrf;rkd;í
(ig) odonf (ig) jrifonf}}[k podkYvnf; trSwf]onm}
&SdV pum; 'kwd,tbdbm,we psmefaywnf;/

wpfOD;aom yk $^{*3/4}$ Kdvfonf rdrdoEÅmefü
tqif; $\frac{1}{2}$ kyfukd r $\frac{1}{2}$ lrSwfrlí tyoEÅmefü aumif;aom
tqif;raumif;aom tqif;&Sdaom i,faom (uokdPf;)
 $\frac{1}{2}$ kyfwdkYukd $\frac{1}{2}$ l\?]]xkd ($\frac{1}{2}$ kyf) wdkYukd vTrf;rkd;í
(ig) odonf (ig) jrifonf}}[k podkYvnf; trSwf]onm}
&SdV pum; wwd,tbdbm,we psmefaywnf;/

wpfOD;aom yk $^{*3/4}$ Kdvfonf rdrdoEÅmefü
tqif; $\frac{1}{2}$ kyfukd r $\frac{1}{2}$ lrSwfrlí tyoEÅmefü
aumif;aomtqif;raumif;aom tqif;&Sdaom BuD;aom
(uokdPf;) $\frac{1}{2}$ kyfwdkYukd $\frac{1}{2}$ l\?]]xkd ($\frac{1}{2}$ kyf) wdkYukd
vTrf;rkd;í (ig) odonf (ig) jrifonf}}[k podkYvnf;
trSwf]onm} &SdV pum; pwkw¬tbdbm,we
psmefaywnf;/

wpfOD;aom yk $^{*3/4}$ Kdvfonf rdrdoEÅmefü
tqif; $\frac{1}{2}$ kyfukd r $\frac{1}{2}$ lrSwfrlí tyoEÅmefü ndKaomtqif;

nKdaomtaoG; ndKaomta&mif&Sdaom (uokdPf;)
½kyfwdkYukd ½\? Oyrmtm;jzifh ndKaomtqif;
nKdaomtaoG; ndKaomta&mif&Sdaom ndKaom
atmifrJnKd¹yef;uJhodyvfn;aumif; ndKaomtqif;
nKdaomtaoG; ndKaomta&mif&Sdaom
Am&mPoDjynfjzpf ndKaom ESpfzufacsm
t0wfulhodyvfn;aumif; ptwl wpfOD;aom
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf rdrdoEÅmefü tqif;½kyfwdkYukd
r½lrSwfrlí tyoEÅmefü ndKaomtqif; nKdaomtaoG;
ndKaomta&mif&Sdaom nKdaom (uokdPf;)
½kyfwdkYukd ½\?]]xkd (½kyf) wdkYukd vTrf;rkd;í
(ig) odonf (ig) jrif onf}}[k podkYvfn; trSwf]onm}
&SdV pum; ylor tdbbm,wepsmefaywnf;/

wpfOD;aom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf rdrdoEÅmefü
tqif;½kyfukd r½lrSwfrlí tyoEÅmefü 0ga&Taom tqif;
0ga&TaomtaoG; 0ga&Taomta&mif&Sdaom
0ga&Taom (uokdPf;) ½kyfwdkYukd ½\? Oyrmtm;jzifh
0ga&Taom tqif;0ga&Taom
taoG;0ga&Taomta&mif&Sdaom
r[mavSum;yef;uJhodyvfn;aumif; 0ga&Taomtqif;
0ga&TaomtaoG; 0ga&Taomta&mif&Sdaom
Am&mPoDjynfjzpf 0ga&Taom ESpfzufacsm
t0wfulhodyvfn;aumif; ptwl wpfOD;aom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
rdrdoEÅmefü tqif;½kyfwdkY ukd r½lrSwfrlí
tyoEÅmefü 0ga&Taom tqif; 0ga&TaomtaoG;
0ga&Taomta&mif&Sdaom 0ga&Taom (uokdPf;)
½kyfwdkYukd ½\?]]xkd (½kyf) wdkYukd vTrf;rkd;í
(ig) odonf (ig) jrifonf}}[k podkY vnf; trSwf]onm}
&SdV pum; q|tdbbm,we psmefaywnf;/

wpfOD;aom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf rdrdoEÅmefü
tqif;½kyfukd r½lrSwfrlí tyoEÅmefü eDaomtqif;
eDaomtaoG; eDaomta&mif&Sdaom eDaom (uokdPf;)
½kyfwdkYukd ½\? Oyrmtm;jzifh eDaom tqif;
eDaomtaoG; eDaomta&mif&Sdaom eDaom

rkd;aqGyef;ujhodbkYvnf;aumif;? eDaomtqif;
 eDaomtaoG; eDaomta&mif&Sdaom
 Am&mPoDjynfjzpf eDaom ESpfzufacsm
 t0wfuljhodbkYvnf; aumif; ptwl wpfOD;aom
 yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf rdrdoEÅmefü tqif;½kyfwdkYukd
 r½lrSwfrlí tyoEÅmefü eDaomtqif; eDaomtaoG;
 eDaom ta&mif&Sdaom eDaom (uokdPf;)
 ½kyfwdkYukd ½l\?]]xkd (½kyf) wdkYukd vTrf;rkd;í
 (ig) odonf (ig) jrifonf}}[k podkYvnf; trSwf]onm}
 &SdV pum; owår tdbbm,wepsmefaywnf;/

wpfOD;aom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf rdrdoEÅmefü
 tqif;½kyfukd r½lrSwfrlí tyoEÅmefü jzLaomtqif;
 jzLaomtaoG; jzLaomta&mif&Sdaom jzLaom (uokdPf;)
 ½kyfwdkYukd ½l\? Oyrmtm;jzifh jzLaom tqif;
 jzLaomtaoG; jzLaomta&mif&Sdaom jzLaom
 aomuf&SL;Mu,fujhodbkYvnf;aumif; jzLaom tqif;
 jzLaomtaoG; jzLaomta&mif&Sdaom
 Am&mPoDjynfjzpf jzLaom ESpfzufacsm t0wfulh
 odbkYvnf;aumif; ptwlwpfOD;aom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
 rdrdoEÅmefü tqif;½kyfukd r½lrSwfrlí tyoEÅmef ü
 jzLaomtqif; jzLaomtaoG; jzLaomta&mif&Sdaom
 jzLaom (uokdPf;) ½kyfwdkYukd ½l\?]]xkd (½kyf)
 wdkYukd vTrf;rkd;í (ig) odonf (ig) jrifonf}}[k
 podkYvnf; trSwf]onm} &SdV pum; tlr
 tdbbm,wepsmefaywnf;/ (10)

339/ vGwfvfjcf;]0darmu©} wdkYonf
 &Spfyg;wdkYwnf;/ (rdrdoEÅmefü) uokdPf;½kyfpsmef
 &Sdonf jzpfí (jyifyoEÅmefüvnf;) (uokdPf;)
 ½kyfwdkYukd ½lV pum; yXr0darmu©aywnf;/

rdrdoEÅmefü tqif;½kyfukd r½lrSwfrlí jyifyoEÅmefü
 (uokdPf;) ½kyfwdkYukd ½lV
 pum;h'kwd,0darmu©aywnf;/

wifhw,f\ [líomvQif ESvHk;oGif;V pum;
wwd,0darmu©aywnf;/

¹/₂lyonmwdkYukd vHk;0vGefajrmufí y#dConmwdkY
vHk;0csKyfonfhjyif emewåonmwdkYukd vHk;0
ESvHk;roGif;rlí]]aumif;uifonf tqHk;r&Sd}}[k
yGg;rsm;jcif;aMumifh tmumomelö,we (psmef) odkY
a&mufí aeV pum; pwkw-0darmu©aywnf;/

tmumomelöm,wepsmefukd
vHk;0vGefajrmufí]]0dnmOfonf tqHk;r&Sd}}[k
yGg;rsm;jcif;aMumifh 0dnmPlöm,we (psmef) odkY
a&mufí ae\? pum; ylör0darmu©aywnf;/

0dnmPlöm,we (psmef) ukd
vHk;0vGefajrmufí]]wpfpHkwpfckrQ r&Sd}}[k
yGg;rsm;jcif;aMumifh tmudlönm,we (psmef) odkY
a&mufí ae\? pum; q|0darmu©aywnf;/

tmudlönm,we (psmef) ukd vHk;0vGefajrmufí
ae0onmemonm,we (psmef) odkY a&mufí ae\? pum;
owår0darmu©aywnf;/

ae0onmemonm,we (psmef) ukd vHk;0vGefajrmufí
onma0'emwdkY\ csKyf&m (eda&m" ormywf)odkY
a&mufí ae\? pum; t|r0darmu©aywnf;/ (11)

ighoQifwkdkY (tvHk;pHkaom w&m;wdkYukd)
odawmfrl jrifawmfrlí ylaZmftxl;ukd
cHawmfrlXkdufaom (tvHk;pHkaom w&m;wdkYukd)
ukd,fwkdif rSefpGm odawmfrlaom
xkdjrwpGmbk&m;onf þw&m;&Spfyg; wdkYukd
aumif;pGm a[mawmfrltyf\? xkd&Spfyg;aom
w&m;wdkYü tvHk;pHkaom oifwdkYonf tnD tñGwf
&GwfqkdtyfV/y/ ewfvlwdkY\ tusKd; pD;ygG;
csrf;omtvdkYigS jzpfV

1/ pt&mü Ormykyæyk'fteufukd atmufRJnKd yef;xuf
omínKdaom ESrf;Muyfyef;[k tbd"mefedosopfü qkdV

Ä

e0u-w&m;udk;yg;pk

340/ ighoQifwdkY (tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wdkYudk)
odawmfri jrifawmfri ylaZmftxl;udk cHawmfri
xkdufaom (tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wdkYudk) udk,fwkdif
rSefpGm odawmfri laom xkdjrwfpGmbk&m;onf aumif;
pGm a[mawmfri laom udk;yg;aom w&m;wdkYonf
&Sdukef\? xkdukd;yg;aom w&m;wdkYü tvHk;pHkaom
oifwdkYonf tnDtnGwf &Gwfqkdyf\y/ ewfvIwdkY
tusKd; pD;ygM; csrf;omtvdkYiSg jzpfV

tb,fw&m;ukd;yg;wdkYenf;[lrl -

cdkuf&efjzpfjcf; taMumif;wdkYonf
udk;yg;wdkYwnf;/]]ig\ tusKd;rJhudk jyKusifhzl;onf}}
[k &efjidK;zGJU\?]]ig\ tusKd;rJhudk jyKaeqJ}}[k
&efjidK;zGJU\?]]ig\ tusKd;rJhudk jyKvwåHh}}[k
&efNidK;zGJUv

]]igcspfcifESpfoufaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf\ tusKd;rJhudk
jyKzl;onf}}[k &efjidK;zGUJv\y/ tusKd;rJhudk jyKae qJ}}
[k &efjidK;zGJUv\y/ tusKd;rJhudk jyKvwåHU}}[k
&efjidK;zGJUv

]]igrpcspfcifrESpfoufaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf\ tusKd;udk
jyKzl;onf}}[k &efjidK;zGUJv\y/ tusKd;udk jyKaeqJ}}[k
&efjidK;zGJUv\y/ tusKd;udk jyKvwåHU}}[k
&efNidK;zGJUv (pudk;yg;wdkYwnf;)/ (1)

&efNidK;ajyaMumif;wdkYonf
ukd;yg;wdkYwnf;/]]ig\ tusKd;rJhudk jyKzl;onf[k
xkdtusKd;rJh jyK jcf;udk pyk^{*3/4}dKvfü tb,frSm
&EkdifHhenf;}}[k &efjidK;udk ajz\?]]ig\ tusKd;rJhudk
jyKaeqJ[k xkd tusKd;rJhjyKjcf;udk pyk^{*3/4}dKvfü

tb,frSm &EkdiffHhenf;}}[k &efjidK;udk ajz\?]]ig\ tusKd;rjhudk jyKvwåH h[k xkdtusKd;rjhjyKjcif;udk pyk^{*3/4}dKvfü tb,frSm &EkdiffHhenf;}}[k &efjidK;udk ajzV

]]igcspfcifESpfoufaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf\ tusKd;rjhudk jyKzl;NyD/y/ tusKd;rjhudk jyKaeqJ/y/ tusKd;rjhudk jyKvwåHU[k xkdtusKd;rjhjyKjcif;udk pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfü tb,frSm &EdkiftHhenf;}}[k &efNidK;udk ajzV

]]igracspfcifrESpfoufaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf\ tusKd;udk jyKzl;onf/y/ tusKd;udk jyKaeqJ/y/ tusKd;udk jyKvwåHU[k xkdtusKd;rjhjyKjcif;udk pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfü tb,frSm &EdkiftHhenf;}}[k &efNidK;udk ajzV (pudk;yg;wdkYwnf;)/ (2)

341/ owå0gwdkY\ ae&mwdkYonf udk;yg;wdkYwnf;/ ighoQifwdkY udk,foP²mefcsif; uGGJjym;í y#doaE" onmcsif;vnf; uJGjym;ukefaom owå0gwdkYonf &Sdukef\? tb,fowå0gwdkYenf;[lrl - tcsKdUaomewf tcsKdUaom 0dedygwduESifh vlwdkYyifwnf;? pum; a&S;OD;pGmaom owå0gwdkY\ ae&mwnf;/

ighoQifwdkY udk,foP²mefcsif;uGGJjym;í y#doaE"onmcsif;wlukefaom owå0gwdkYonf &Sdukef\? tb,fowå0gwdkYenf;[lrl - yXrpsmefbHküjzpfaom jA[®mwdkYyifwnf;? pum; ESpfckajrmufaom owå0gwdkY\ ae&mwnf;/

ighoQifwdkY udk,foP²mefcsif; wlí y#doaE"onmcsif; uJGjym;ukefaom owå0gwdkYonf &Sdukef\? tb,fowå0gwdkYenf;[lrl -tmbó&mbHküjzpfaom jA[®mwdkYyifwnf;? pum; oHk;ckajrmufaom owå0gwdkY\ ae&mwnf;/

ighoQifwdkY udk,foP²mefcsif; wlí y#doaE"onmcsif;vnf; wlukefaom owå0gwdkYonf

&Sdukef\? tb,fowå0gwdkYenf;[lrl -
okbudPSmbHküjzpfaom jA[®mwdkYyifwnf;? pum;
av;ck ajrmufaom owå0gwdkY\ ae&mwnf;/

ighoQifwdkY onmr&Sdaomç tm½Hkudk
cHpm;jcif;r&Sdaom owå0gwdkYonf &Sdukef\? tb,f
owå0gwdkYenf;[lrl - tonowfbHküjzpfaom
jA[®mwdkYyifwnf;? pum; ig;ckajrmufaom owå0g
wdkY\ ae&mwnf;/

igh&SifwdkY ½lyonmwdkYudk vHk;0vGefajrmufí
y#dConmwdkY vHk;0csKyfonfhjyif emewåonm
wdkYudk vHk;0ESvHk;roGif;rlí]]aumif;uifonf
tqHk;r&Sd}}[k yGg;rsm;jcif;aMumifh
tmumomelöm ,bebHkodkY a&mufaom
owå0gwdkYonf &Sdukef\? pum; ajcmufckajrmufaom
owå0gwdkY\ ae&mwnf;/

igh&SifwdkY tmumomelöm,wepsmeFudk
vHk;0vGefajrmufí]]0dnmOfonf tqHk;r&Sd}}[k
yGg;rsm; jcif;aMumifh 0dnmPlöm,webHkodkY
a&mufaom owå0gwdkYonf &Sdukef\? pum;
ckepfckajrmufaom owå0gwdkY\ ae&mwnf;/

igh&SifwdkY 0dnmPlöm,wepsmeFudk
vHk;0vGefajrmufí]]wpfpHkwpfckrQ r&Sd}}[k
yGg;rsm;jcif;aMumifh tmudlönm,webHkodkY
a&mufaom owå0gwdkYonf &Sdukef\? pum;
&Spfckajrmufaom owå0gwdkY\ ae&mwnf;/

igh&SifwdkY tmudlönm,wepsmeFudk vHk;0
vGefajrmufí ae0onmemonm,webHkodkY a&mufaom
owå0gwdkYonf &Sdukef\? pum; udk;ckajrmufaom
owå0gwdkY\ ae&mwnf;/ (3)

342/ jrwfaom tusifhudk usifhjcif;iSg
tcGifhr[kwfaom tu©PwdkYonf udk;yg;wdkYwnf;/
ighoQifwdkY pavmuü ylaZmftxl;udk

cHawmfrlxkdufaom (tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wdkYudk)
udk,fwkdif rSefpGm odawmfrlaom
jrwpGmbk&m;onfvnf; yGifhawmfrl\? udavomudk
jidrf;apwwfaom edAÁmefodkY aqmifwwfaom
r*fÓPfodkY a&mufapwwfaom
jrwpGmbk&m;wdkYonfom xkd;xGif;í odtyfaom
opö mav;yg;w&m;udkvnf; a[mawmfrltyf\?
pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfonfvnf; i&JbHkodkYha&mufae\ pum;
jrwaomtusifhudk usifhjcif;iSg tcGifhr[kwfaom
a&S;OD;pGmaom tu©PwdkYwnf;/

ighoQifwdkY wpfzefxdkYjyifvnf; pavmuü
ylaZmftxl;udk cHawmfrlxkdufaom (tvHk;pHkaom
w&m;wdkYudk) udk,fwkdif rSefpGm odawmfrlaom
jrwpGmbk&m;onfvnf; yGifhawmfrl\? udavomudk
jidrf;apwwfaom edAÁmefodkY aqmifwwfaom
r*fÓPfodkY a&mufapwwfaom jrwpGmbk&m;wdkYonf
om xkd;xGif;í odtyfaom opö mav;yg;w&m;ukdvnf;
a[mawmfrltyf\? pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfonfvnf;
wd&pämefbHkodkY a&mufae\ pum;
jrwaomtusifhudk usifhjcif;iSg tcGifhr[kwfaom
ESpfckajrmuf tu©PwdkYwnf;/

wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf;/y/ NydwåmbHkodkY a&mufae\
pum; jrwaomtusifhudk usifhjcif;iSg tcGifhr[kwfaom
oHk;ckajrmuf tu©Pwnf;/

wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf;/y/ tok&um,fbHkodkY
a&mufae\ pum; jrwaom tusifhudk usifhjcif;iSg
tcGifhr[kwfaom av;ckajrmuf tu©Pwnf;/

wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf;/y/ touf&Snfaom t^{1/2}lybHk
tonowfbHkodkY a&mufae\ pum; jrwaom tusifhudk
usifhjcif;iSg tcGifhr[kwfaom ig;ckajrmuf tu©Pwnf;/

wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf;/y/ &[ef;a,musfm; &[ef;rdef;r
Oygouma,musfm; Oygodumrdef;rwdkY jzpf&m
r[kwfaom opö mav;yg;udk rodEkdifukefaom

ypöEÅ&pfZeyk'f vl¹/₂kdif;wdkYtwGif;ü jzpfí aeV pum;
jrwfaomtusi fhudk usifhj cif;iSg tcGifhr[kwfaom
ajcmufckajrmuf tu©Pwnf;/

wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf;/y/ rZÑdra'o Zeyk'fwdkYü
jzpfaomfvnf; rSm;aom t,l&Sd\? azmuf jyefaom
t,l&Sd\?]]ay;vSLj cif;onf r&Sd? ,ZfylaZmfj cif;onf r&Sd?
[kef;ylaZmfj cif;onf r&Sd? aumif;rluH
raumif;rluHwdkY\ tusKd;0dygufonf r&Sd? pavmuonf
r&Sd? wrvGefavmuonf r&Sd? trdonf r&Sd? tzonf
r&Sd? aoí wpfzefjzpfaom owå0gwdkYonf r&Sdukef?
pavmuudk vnf;aumif;? wrvGefavmuudkvnf;aumif;
udk,fwk dif xl;aomÓPfjzifh rsufarSmufjyKí a[m
Mum;wwfukefaom tnDtnGwf aumif;aom tusifhudk
usifhukefaom orPjAm[®Pw d kYonf avmuü r&Sdukef}}
[k rSm;,Gif;azmufjyefaom t,l&Sdae\? pum;
jrwfaomtusi fhudk usifhj cif;iSg tcGifhr[kwfaom
ckepfckajrmuf tu©Pwnf;/

wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf;/y/ pyk^{*3}/₄Kdvfonfvnf;
rZÑdra'oZeyk'fwdkYü arG;zGm;\? rZÑdra'o
Zeyk'fwdkYü jzpfaomfvnf; ynmr&Sd?
pdwfazmufjyefaeol jzpf\? qGHUtaeol jzpf\? aumif;aom
w&m; raumif;aomw&m;wdkY\ teufoabmudk odj cif;iSg
rpGrf;Edkif/ pum; jrwfaomtusi fhudk usifhj cif;iSg
tcGifhr[kwfaom &Spfckajrmuf tu©Pwnf;/

ighoQifwdkY wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; pavmuü
ylaZmftxl;udk cHawmfrlxkdufaom (tvHk;pHkaom
w&m;wdkYudk) udk,fwk dif rSefpGm odawmfrlaom
jrwfpGmbk&m;onfvnf; yGifhawmfrrl? udavomudk
jidrf;apwwfaom edAÁmefodkY aqmifwwfaom
r*fÓPfodkY a&mufapwwfaom jrwfpGmbk&m;wdkYonf
om xkd;xGif;í odtyfaom opö mav;yg;w&m;udkvnf;
a[mawmfrrl? pyk^{*3}/₄Kdvfonf rZÑdra'o Zeyk'fwdkYü
jzpf\? ynm&Sdol jzpf\? pdwfrazmufjyefol jzpf\?

rqGHUtol jzpf\? aumif;aom w&m;
raumif;aomw&m;wdkY\ teufoabmudk odjcif;iSg
pGrf;Edkif\ pum; jrwfaom tusifh udk usifhjcf;iSg
tcGifhr[kwfaom udk;ckajrmuf tu©Pwnf;/ (4)

343/ tpOftwkdif; 0ifpm;tyfaom ormywfwdkYonf
udk;yg;wdkYwnf;/ ighoQifwdkY phomoemawmfü
&[ef;onf umr*kPfwdkYrS uif;qdwfíomvQif
tukokdvfw&m;wdkYrS uif;qdwfí omvQif
MuHpnfjcf;]0dwuf}ESifh wuGjzpfaom
oHk;oyfqifjcf;jcf;]0dpm&}ESifh wuGjzpfaom (eD0&P)
uif;qdwfjcf;aMumifh jzpfaom ESpfodrfhjcf;]yDwd}ç
csrf;omjcf;]okc}&Sdaom yXrpsmefodkY a&mufí aeV

0dwuf 0dpm&jidrf;jcf;aMumifh/y/ 'kwd,psmefodkY
a&mufí aeV ESpfodrfhjcf;yDwdudkvnf;
rwyfrufjcf;aMumifh/y/ wwd,psmefodkY a&mufí aeV
csrf;om qif;&Judk y,fjcf;aMumifhvnf; aumif;/y/
pwkw¬psmefodkY a&mufí aeV ½kyfonmwdkYudk
vHk;0vGefajrmufjcf;aMumifh/y/
tmumomelöm,wepsmefodkY a&mufí aeV

tmumomelöm,wepsmefudk
vHk;0vGefajrmufí]]0dnmOfonf tqHk;r&Sd}}[k
yGm;rsm;aom aMumifh 0dnmPlöm,wepsmefodkY
a&mufí aeV 0dnmPlöm,wepsmefudk
vHk;0vGefajrmufí]]wpfpHkwpfckrQ r&Sd}}[k
yGm;rsm;aomaMumifh tmudlönm,wepsmefodkY
a&mufí aeV tmudlönm ,wepsmefudk
vHk;0vGefajrmufí ae0onmemonm,wepsmefodkY
a&mufí aeV ae0onm emonm,wepsmefudk
vHk;0vGefajrmufí onma0'emwdkY\ csKyfjcf;odkY
a&mufí aeV (pudk;yg;wdkYwnf;)/ (5)

344/ tpOftwkdif; csKyfjCIF;wdkYonf
 udk;yg;wdkYwnf;/ yXrpsmefudk 0ifpm;aom
 yk*d³/₄Kvftm; umronmonf csKyfV/
 'k,d,psmef0ifpm;aom yk*d³/₄Kvftm;
 0dwuf0dpm&wdkYonf csKyfukefV/
 wwd,psmef0ifpm;aom yk*d³/₄Kvftm;
 ESpfodrfhrl]yDwd} onf csKyfV/
 pwkw¬psmef0ifpm;aom yk*d³/₄Kvf tm; xGuf
 ouf0ifoufwdkYonf csKyfukefV/
 tmumomelöm,wepsmef0ifpm;aom yk*d³/₄Kvftm;
 ½kyfonmonf csKyfV/ 0dnmPlöm,wepsmef0ifpm;aom
 yk*d³/₄Kvftm; tmumomelöm,we onmonf csKyfV/
 tmudlönm,wepsmef0ifpm;aom yk*d³/₄Kvftm;
 0dnmPlöm,weonmonf csKyfV/
 ae0onmemonm,wepsmef0ifpm;aom yk*d³/₄Kvftm;
 tmudlönm,weonmonf csKyfV/ onm
 a0'emwdkYcsKyfaom eda&m"ormywfudk 0ifpm;aom
 yk*³/₄Kdvftm; onmonfvnf;aumif; a0'emonfvnf;aumif;
 csKyfV/ (pudk;yg;wdkYwnf;)/ (6)

ighoQifwdkY (tvHk;pHkaom w&m;wkdkYudk)
 odawmfrl jrifawmfrlí ylaZmftxl;udk
 cHawmfrlxkdufaom (tvHk;pHkaom w&m;wkdkYudk)
 udk,fwkdif rSefpGm odawmfrlaom
 xkdjrwpGmbk&m;onf pudk;yg;aom w&m;wkdkYudk
 aumif;pGm a[mawmfrltyf\? xkdudk;yg;aom
 w&m;wkdkYü tvHk;pHkaom oifwdkYonf tnDtnGwf
 &GwfqkdtyfV/y/ ewfvlwdkY\ tusKd;pD;yGm;
 csrf;omtvdkYiSg jzpfV

'ou-w&m;q,fyg;pk

345/ ighoQifwdkY (tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wkdkYudk)
 odawmfrl jrifawmfrlí ylaZmftxl;udk cHawmf

rlxkdufaom (tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wkdkYudk)
udk,fwkdif rSefpGm odawmfrlaom
xkdjrwpGmbk&m;onf aumif;pGm a[mawmfrltyfaom
q,fyg;aom w&m;wdkYonf &Sdukef\? xkdq,fyg;aom
w&m;wdkYü tvHk;pHkaom oifwdkYonf tnDtnGwf
&Gwfqkdyf\y/ ewfvlwdkY\ tusKd;pD;yGm;
csrf;omtvdkYiSg jzpfV

tb,fw&m; q,fyg;wdkYenf;[lrl -

rSDcdk&mjyKwwfaom w&m;wdkYonf
q,fyg;wdkYwnf;/ ighoQifwdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;
onf oDv&Sd\? ygwdarmu©oH0&oDvudk
apmifhxdef;vsuf ae\? tusifh]tmpm&}
usufpm;&m ja*gp&} ESifh jynfhpHk\? tenf;i,frQaom
tjypfwdkYüaomfvnf;]ab;}[k ½lavh&Sd\?
odu©myk'fwdkYühaumif;pGm aqmufwnfí usifh\
ighoQifwdkY &[ef;onf ,if;odkY oDv&Sd\?
ygwdarmu©oH0& oDvESifh jynfhpHk\? tmpm&oDv
a*gp&oDvESifh jynfhpHk\? tenf;i,frQaom
tjypfwdkYüaomfvnf;]ab;}[k ½lavh&Sd\?
odu©myk'fwdkYü aumif;pGm aqmufwnfí usifh\
pw&m;onfvnf; rSDcdk&m jyKwwfaom w&m;wnf;/ (1-
1)

ighoQifwdkY wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; &[ef;onf rsm;aom
tMum;tjrif&Sd\? oifMum;NyD;onfudk aqmifEdkif\
oifMum;NyD;onfudk okdrSD;Ekdif\? tp\aumif;jcif; tv,f\
aumif;jcif; tqHk;\ aumif;jcif;&Sdaom
teufESifhjynfhpHkukefaom
o'´gESifhjynfhpHkukefaom
tvHk;pHkjynfhpHkukefaom pifMu,faom jrwwfaom
tusifhudk jywwfukefaom w&m;wdkYonf &Sdukef\
xkdodkYoabm&Sdaom w&m;wdkY udk xkd&[ef;onf
rsm;pGmoifMum;tyfukef\? aqmiftyfukef\? Elwfjzifh
tzefzef qnf;yl;tyf ukef\? pdwfjzifh tzefzef

qifjciftyfukef\? ynmjzifh xkd;xGif;í odtyfukef\/
ighoQifwdkY &[ef; onf ,if;odkY rsm;pGm
oifMum;tyf\y/ ynmjzifh xkd;xGif;í odtyfukef\/
pw&m;onf vnf; rSDcdk&mjyKwwfaom w&m;wnf;/ (1-
2)

ighoQifwdkY wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; &[ef;onf
taqGcifyGef;aumif;&Sd\? taygif;tazmfauumif; &Sd\?
taqGcifyGef;aumif;wdkYü nGwfaom pdwf&Sd\?
ighoQifwdkY &[ef;onf ,if;odkY taqGcifyGef;
aumif;&Sd\? taygif;tazmfauumif;&Sd\?
taqGcifyGef;aumif;wdkYü nGwfaom pdwf&Sd\/
pw&m; onfvnf; rSDcdk&mjyKwwfaom w&m;wnf;/ (1-
3)

ighoQifwdkY wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; &[ef;onf
qdkqHk;rvG,f\? qkdqHk;rvG,fjcif;udk jyKwwfaom
w&m;wdkYESifh jynfhphk\? onf;chEdkif\? tqHk;trudk
t¹/₂kdtao ch,lwwf\? ighoQifwdkY &[ef;onf ,if;odkY
qdkqHk;rvG,f\y/ tqHk;trudk t¹/₂kdtao ch,lwwf\?
pw&m;onfvnf; rSDcdk&mjyK wwfaom w&m;wnf;/ (1-
4)

ighoQifwdkY wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; &[ef;onf
oDwif;oHk;azmfwdkY\ todkYjyK&rnfenf;[k qkdí
jyKtyfaom t,kwf tjrwfjzpfaom udpöwdkYü vdr®m\?
ysif;&djcif; r&Sd? xkdxkd taMumif;ü vdr®maom
ynmESifh jynfhphk\? jyKjcif;iSg pGrf;Edkif\?
pD&ifjcif;iSg pGrf;Edkif\ ighoQifwdkY &[ef;onf ,if;
odkY oDwif;oHk;azmfwdkY\y/ pD&ifjcif;iSg
pGrf;Edkif\ pw&m;onfvnf; rSDcdk&mjyKwwfaom
w&m; wnf;/ (1-5)

ighoQifwdkY wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; &[ef;onf
w&m;awmfudk tvdk&Sd\? cspfzG,fudk ajymqkd wwfl?
vGefjrwfaom okwf tbd"r®m 0denf;w&m;ü rsm;pGm
jrwfEdk;jcif;&Sd\? ighoQifwdkY &[ef; onf ,if;odkY

w&m;udk tvdk&Sd\y/ rsm;pGm jrwfEdk;jcif;&Sd\pw&m;onfvnf; rSDcdk&mjyKwwfaom w&m;wnf;/ (1-6)

ighoQifwdkY wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; &[ef;onf &&orQaom ouFef; qGrf; ausmif; olem taxmuftyHh aq; [laom taqmuftODwdkYjzifh a&mifh&JV ighoQifwdkY &[ef;onf ,if;odkY taqmuftODwdkYjzifh a&mifh&JVy/pw&m;onfvnf; rSDcdk&mjyKwwfaom w&m;wnf;/ (1-7)

ighoQifwdkY wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; &[ef;onf tm;xkwftyfaom OD&d,&Sdonf jzpfí ae\? tukokdvfw&m;wdkYudk y,fjcf; iSg ukokdvfw&m;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkapjcf; iSg OD&d,udk tm;xkwf\? tm;BuD;aom vHkUv&Sd\? jrJrHaom OD&d,&Sd\? ukodkvfw&m;wdkYü wm0efudk csxm;jcif; r&Sd/ ighoQifwdkY &[ef;onf ,if;odkY OD&d,udk tm;xkwfae\y/ ukodkvfw&m;wdkYü wm0efudk csxm; jcf; r&Sd/ pw&m;onfvnf; rSDcdk&mjyKwwfaom w&m;wnf;/ (1-8)

ighoQifwdkY wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; &[ef;onf owd&Sd\? vGefjrwfaom owdç ynmESifh jynfhpHk\? hMumjrifhpGm jyKNyD;aom tvkyfudkvnf;aumif;? MumjrifhpGm ajymNyD;aom pum;udkvnf;aumif; atmufarhEdkif\? tzefwvJv atmufarhEdkif\ ighoQifwdkY &[ef;onf ,if;odkY owd&Sd\y/ atmufarhEdkif\? tzefwvJv atmufarhEdkif\ pw&m;onfvnf; rSDcdk&mjyKwwfaom w&m; wnf;/ (1-9)

ighoQifwdkY wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; &[ef;onf ynm&Sd\? tjzpftysufudk odaom jzLpifaom udavomudk zsuftqD;Edkifaom t<uif;rjh qif;&Jukef&m edAÁmefodkY a&mufapwwfaom ynmESifh jynfhpHkV ighoQifwdkY &[ef;onf ,if;odkY ynm&SdVy/ t<uif;rjh qif;&Jukef&m edAÁmefodkY a&muf apwwfaom ynmESifh jynfhpHkV pw&m;onfvnf;

rSDcdk&mjyKwwfaom w&m;wnf;/ (pq,fyg;wdkYwnf;)/
(1-10)

346/ uokdPf;tm¹/₂HkwdkYonf q,fyg;wdkYwnf;/
tcsKdUaom &[ef;onf txuf atmuf zDvmjzpfaom
ESpfckr[kwfaom tydkif;tjcm; r&Sdaom
yx0DuokdPf;udk od\ tcsKdUaom &[ef; onf
tmayguokdPf;udk od\y/ tcsKdUaom &[ef;onf
awaZmuokdPf;udk od\ tcsKdUaom &[ef;onf
0ga,muokdPf;udk od\ tcsKdUaom &[ef;onf
eDvuokdPf;udk od\ tcsKdUaom &[ef;onf
yDwuokdPf;udk od\ tcsKdUaom &[ef;onf
avm[dwuokdPf;udk od\ tcsKdUaom &[ef;onf
Mo'gwuokdPf;udk od\ t csKdUaom &[ef;onf
tmumouokdPf;udk od\ tcsKdUaom &[ef;onf
txufatmuf zDvmjzpfaom ESpfckr[kwfaom tydkif;tjcm;
r&Sdaom 0dnmPuokdPf;udk od\ (pq,fyg;wdkYwnf;)/
(2)

347/ tukokdvfur®yxw&m;wdkYonf olUtoufudk
owfjcf;? ray;onfudk cdk;,ljcf;? umr*kPfwdkYü
rSm;aomtm;jzifh usifhjcf;? r[kwfrrSef ajymjcf;?
ukef;wkdufjcf;? Murf;wrf;aom pum;udk ajymqdkjcf;?
Nydefzsif;aom pum;udk ajymqkdjcf;? vGefpGm
rufarmjcf;? ysufpD;apvdkjcf;? rSm;aom t,l&Sdjcf;
tm;jzifh q,fyg;wdkYwnf;/ (3)

ukokdvfur®yxw&m;wdkYonf olUtoufudk owfjcf;rS
a&SmifMuOfjcf;? ray;onfudk cdk;,l jcf;rS
a&SmifMuOfjcf;? umr*kPfwdkYü rSm;aomtm;jzifh
usifhjcf;rS a&SmifMuOfjcf;? r[kwfrrSef ajymjcf;rS
a&SmifMuOfjcf;? ukef;wkdufjcf;rS a&SmifMuOfjcf;?
Murf;wr;faom pum;udk ajymjcf;rS a&Smif MuOfjcf;?
Nydefzsif;aom pum;udk ajymqkdjcf;rS
a&SmifMuOfjcf;? vGefpGm rrufarmjcf;? rysufpD;ap

vdkjcf;? rSefaom t,ludk ,ljcf;tm;jzifh q,fyg;wdkYwnf;/
(4)

348/ jrwfaom tusifhwdkYonf q,fyg;wdkYwnf;/
ighoQifwdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef; onf ig;yg;aom
t*Fgudk y,fNyD;jzpf\? ajcmufyg;aom t*Fg&Sdaom
Oayu©mESifh jynfhpHk\? wpfckaom
apmifha&Smufjcf;&Sd\? av;yg;aomrSD&m &Sd\?
toD;toD; rsm;pGmaom opömwdkYudk y,ftyf ukef\?
tvHk;pHkaom &SmrSD;jcf;udk y,fNyD;jzpf\?
Munfvifaom tMuH&Sd\? jidrf;aom um,ocFg& &Sd\?
udavomwdkYrS vGwfaom pdwf&Sd\? udavomwdkYrS
vGwfaom ynm&SdV

ighoQifwdkY &[ef;onf tb,fodkYvQif ig;yg;aom
t*Fgudk y,fNyD;jzpfoenf;/ ighoQifwdkY
pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf umrpäE´udk y,fNyD;jzpf\?
a'goudk y,fNyD;jzpf\? xkdif;rldif;jcf;udk y,fNyD;jzpf\?
ysHUvGifhjcf; aemifwylyefjcf;udk
y,fNyD;jzpf\? ,HkrSm;jcf;udk y,fNyD;jzpfV/
ighoQifwdkY podkYvQif &[ef;onf ig;yg;aom t*Fgudk
y,fNyD;jzpfV (5-1)

ighoQifwdkY &[ef;onf tb,fodkYvQif ajcmufyg;aom
t*Fg&Sdaom Oayu©mESifh jynfhpHk oenf;/
ighoQifwdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf rsufpdjzihf
½lyg½Hkudk jrifaomf 0rf;vnf; romç 0rf;vnf; renf;?
owdynmESifh jynfhpHkonfjzpfí vspfvsl½líom aeV
em;jzifh toHudk Mum;aomf/y/hpdwffzifh w&m;udk
odaomf 0rf;vnf; romç 0rf;vnf;renf;? owdynmESifh
jynfhpHkonf jzpfí vspfvsl½líom aeV ighoQifwdkY
podkYvQif &[ef;onf t*Fgajcmufyg;&Sdaom
Oayu©mESifh jynfhpHkV (5-2)

ighoQifwdkY &[ef;onf tb,fodkYvQif wpfckaom
apmifha&Smufjcf; &Sdoenf;/ ighoQifwdkY
pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf owd[laom

tapmifhta&SmufpdwfESifh jynfhpHk\? ighoQifwdkY
podkYvQif &[ef;onf wpfckaom apmifha&Smufjcif;
&SdV (5-3)

ighoQifwdkY &[ef;onf tb,fodkYvQif av;yg;aom
rSD&m&Sdoenf;/ ighoQifwdkY pomoem awmfü
&[ef;onf qifjcifí tcsKdUudk rSD0\]? qifjcifí tcsKdUudk
onf;cH\? qifjcifí tcsKdUudk y,fazsmuf\? qifjcifí
tcsKdUudk a&SmifMuOfV ighoQifwdkY podkYvQif
&[ef;onf av;yg;aom rSD&m&SdV (5-4)

ighoQifwdkY &[ef;onf tb,fodkYvQif toD;toD;
rsm;pGmaom opömwdkYudk y,ftyfukefo enf;/
ighoQifwdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf rsm;pGmaom
orPjAm[®PwkdY\ rsm;pGmaom toD;toD;aom
tvHk;pHkaom opömwdkYudk Ekwftyfukef\?
aumif;pGm Ekwftyfukef\? pGefYtyfukef\? teftyfukef\?
vTwftyfukef\? y,ftyfukef\? jidrf;aptyfukefV
ighoQifwdkY podkYvQif &[ef;onf toD;toD;
rsm;pGmaom opömwdkYudk y,ftyfukefV (5-5)

ighoQifwdkY &[ef;onf tb,fodkYvQif tvHk;pHkaom
&SmrSD;jcif;udk pGefYtyfoenf;/ ighoQifwdkY
pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf umr*kPf &SmrSD;jcif;udk
y,ftyf\? b0ü &SmrSD;jcif;udk y,ftyf\? jrwfaomtusifh
&SmrSD;jcif;udk jidrf;aptyfV ighoQifwdkY podkYvQif
&[ef;onf tvHk;pHkaom &SmrSD;jcif;udk pGefYtyfV (5-
6)

ighoQifwdkY &[ef;onf tb,fodkYvQif Munfvifaom tBu
H&Sdoenf;/ ighoQifwdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf
umr*kPfü MuHjcif;udk y,ftyf\? ysufpD;apvdkjcif;ü
MuHjcif;udk y,ftyf\? ñ\$Of;qJjcif;ü MuHjcif;udk y,ftyfV
ighoQifwdkY podkYvQif &[ef;onf Munfvifaom tBu
H&SdV (5-7)

ighoQifwdkY &[ef;onf tb,fodkYvQif jidrf;aom
um,ocFg& &Sdoenf;/ ighoQifwdkY pomoemawmfü

&[ef;onf csrf;omqif;&Judk y,fjCIF;aMumifhvnf;aumif;?
0rf;omjCIF; ESvHk;rom jCIF;wdkY\ a&S;OD;uyifvQif
csKyfESifhjCIF;aMumifhvnf;aumif; qif;&J
csrf;omr&Sdaom vspfvSL¹/₂lrl]Oayu©m} aMumifh
jzpfonfh owd\ pifMu,fjCIF;&Sdaom pwkw→psmefodkY
a&mufí aeV ighoQifwdkY podkYvQif &[ef;onf jidrf;aom
um,ocFg& &SdV (5-8)

ighoQifwdkY &[ef;onf tb,fodkYvQif udavomrS
vGwfaom pdwf&Sdoenf;/ ighoQifwdkY
pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf pGJrufjCIF;]&m*} rS pdwfonf
vGwf\? trsufxGufjCIF;]a'go}rS pdwf onf vGwfV
awGa0jCIF;]arm[]rS pdwfonf vGwfV ighoQifwdkY
podkYvQif &[ef;onf udavomrS vGwfaom pdwf&SdV
(5-9)

ighoQifwdkY &[ef;onf tb,fodkYvQif udavomrS
vGwfaom ynm&Sdoenf;/ ighoQifwdkY pomoemawmfü
&[ef;onf]]igonf pGJrufjCIF;]&m*}udk y,ftyfNyD?
tjrpFudk jzwftyfNyD? xef;yif &muJhodkY jyKtyfNyD?
wpfzef rjzpfjCIF;udk jyKtyfNyD? aemifftcgü
rjzpfjCIF;oabm &Sd\}}[k odV]]igonf
trsufxGufjCIF;]a'go} udk y,ftyfNyD/y/ igonf awGa0jCIF;
]arm[] udk y,ftyfNyD? tjrpFudk jzwftyfNyD?
xef;yif&muJhodkY jyKtyfNyD? wpfzef rjzpfjCIF;udk
jyKtyfNyD? aemifftcgü rjzpf jCIF;oabm &Sd\}}[k odV
ighoQifwdkY podkYvQif &[ef;onf udavomrS vGwfaom
ynm&SdhjzpfV (pq,fyg;wdkYwnf;)/ (5-10)

&[EÅmwdkY\ Opömjzpfaom w&m;wdkYonf -
&[EÅmwdkY\ Opömjzpfaom rSefaomjrifjCIF;]or®m'd|
d}? &[EÅmwdkY\ Opömjzpfaom rSefaomBu
HjCIF;]or®mouFyÜ}? &[EÅmwdkY\ Opömjzpfaom
rSefaomajymqkdjCIF;]or®m0gpm}? &[EÅmwdkY\
Opömjzpfaom rSefaomjyKvkyfjCIF;]or®mur®EÅ}?
&[EÅmwdkY\ Opömjzpfaom

rSefaomtoufarG;jcif;]or®mtmZD0}? &[EÅmwdkY\
Opömjzpfaom rSefaomtm;xkwfjcif;]or®m0g,mr}?
&[EÅmwdkY\
Opömjzpfaom rSefaomatmufarhjcif;]or®mowd}? &[EÅmwdkY\
Opömjzpfaom rSefaom wnfMunfjcif;]or®morm"d}?
&[EÅmwdkY\
Opömjzpfaom rSefaomodjcif;]or®mÓP}? &[EÅmwdkY\
Opömjzpfaom udavomwdkYrS vGwfaom
zvormywf]or®m0drkwåd} tm;jzifh q,fyg;wdkYwnf;/
(6)

ighoQifwdkY (tvHk;pHkaom w&m;wdkYudk)
odawmfrl jrifawmfrlí ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxkdufaom (tvHk;pHkaom w&m;wdkYudk)
udk,fwkdif rSefpGm odawmfrlaom
xkdjrwpGmbk&m;onf bq,fyg;aom w&m;wdkYudk
aumif;pGm a[mawmfrl\? xkdq,fyg;aom w&m;wdkYü
tvHk;pHkaom oifwdkYonf tnD tnGwf &Gwfqkdtyf\?
rjiif;cHktyf/ ,if;odkY jzpfonf&Sdaomf þomoemawmfonf
t&SnfcHhonf jzpf&m\? MumjrifhpGm wnfonf jzpf&m\?
xkdodkY jzpfonf&Sdaomf vltrsm; tpD;tyGg;jzpfjcif;iSg
vltrsm; csrf;omjcif;iSg avmuudk
apmifha&Smufjcif;iSg ewfvlwdkY\ tusKd;pD;yGm;
csrf;omtvdkYiSg jzpf\k (rdefYqdk\)/

349/ xkdtcg jrwpGmbk&m;onf xawmfrlí
toQifom&dykMwmudk rdefYawmfrlV

]om&dykMwm aumif;avpG aumif;avpG?
om&dykMwm oifonf &[ef;wdkYtm;]o*Ðwd}okwf udk
aumif;pGm a[may\} }[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

toQifom&dykMwmonf þ]o*F Dwd}okwfudk
a[mawmfrl\? jrwpGmbk&m;onf cGifhJyKawmfrl\?
xkd&[ef;wdkYonfvnf; toQifom&dykMwm
a[mawmfrlaom w&m;udk ESpfvdkukefonf jzpfí
0rf;ajrmufpGm cH,lMuavukefownf;/

q,fckajrmuf od*Đwdokwf NyD;V

11-'okwå&okwf

350/ tuREkfyfonf podkY Mum;emcJh&ygonf -

tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf prÜmNrdKU
**³/₄&mrnfaom a&uefem;ü ig;&mrQaom
rsm;pGmaom &[ef;oHCmESifhtwl
oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlV

xkdtcg toQifom&dykMwmonf
&[ef;wdkYudk]]ighoQif&[ef;wdkY}}[lí rdefYqdkV
xkd&[ef;wdkYu vnf;]]ighoQif}}[k
toQifom&dykMwmtm; jyefMum;avQmufxm;ukefV
toQifom&dykMwmonf ppum;udk rdefYqkd\ -

ighoQifwdkY tvHk;pHkaom
txHk;tzGJU]*E!}w&m;wdkYrS vGwfapwwfaom
'okwå& okwåefw&m;udk edAÁmefodkY a&mufjcif;iSg
qif;&JtqHk;udk jyKjcif;iSg a[maytHh[k (rdefYqdk\)/

w&m; wpfyg;pk

351/ ighoQifwdkY wpfyg;aom w&m;onf rsm;aom
aus;Zl;&Sd\? wpfyg;aom w&m;udk yGg;rsm;tyf\?
wpfyg;aom w&m;udk ykdif;jcm;í odtyf\? wpfyg;aom
w&m;udk y,ftyf\? wpfyg;aom w&m;onf
(tyg,fa&mufaMumif;) ,kwfaom tzdkY&Sd\? wpfyg;aom
w&m;onfh (r*f&aMumif;) xl;aom tzdkY&Sd\?
wpfyg;aom w&m;udk xkd;xGif;í odEkdifcJ\?
wpfyg;aom w&m; udk jzpfaptyf\? wpfyg;aom
w&m;udk xl;aomÓPfjzifh odtyf\? wpfyg;aom
w&m;udk rsuf arSmufjyKtyfV

(u) rsm;aom aus;Zl;&Sdaom wpfyg;aom w&m;onf tb,fenf;/ ukokdvfw&m;wdkYü rarhravsmhjcif;]tyÜrm' (owd)w&m; }wnf;/ þum; rsm;aom aus;Zl;&Sdaom wpfyg;aom w&m;wnf;/

(c) yGg;rsm;tyfaom wpfyg;aom w&m;onf tb,fenf;/ csrf;omjcif;ESifh ,SOfaom udk,fESifhpyfaom atmufarhjcif;]um,*wmowd} wnf;/ þum; yGg;rsm;tyfaom wpfyg;aom w&m;wnf;/

(*) ydkif;jcm;í odtyfaom wpfyg;aom w&m;onf tb,fenf;/ tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ taMumif;jzpfaom Oyg'gefwdkY\ taMumif;jzpfaom zównf;/ þum; ydkif;jcm;í odtyfaom wpfyg;aom w&m;wnf;/

(C) y,ftyfaom wpfyg;aom w&m;onf tb,fenf;/ ½kyfponfü ig[k txifrSm;jcif; wnf;/ þum; y,ftyfaom wpfyg;aom w&m;wnf;/

(i) ,kwfaom tzdkY&Sdaom wpfyg;aom w&m;onf tb,fenf;/ (tedpöponfü edpö ponfjzifh) rSm;aom ESvHk;oGif;jcif;wnf;/ þum; ,kwfaom tzdkY&Sdaom wpfyg;aom w&m;wnf;/

(p) xl;aom tzdkY&Sdaom wpfyg;aom w&m;onf tb,fenf;/ (tedpö ponfü tedpö ponfjzifh) rSefaom ESvHk;oGif;jcif;wnf;/ þum; xl;aom tzdkY&Sdaom wpfyg;aom w&m;wnf;/

(q) xkd;xGif;í odEdkifcJaom wpfyg;aom w&m;onf tb,fenf;/ (0dyóem\) tjcmm;rJhü jzpfaom pdwf\ wnfMunfjcif;]r*¾orm"d}wnf;/ þum; xkd;xGif;í odEdkifcJaom wpfyg;aom w&m;wnf;/

(Z) jzpfaptyfaom wpfyg;aom w&m;onf tb,fenf;/ (udavomwdkY) rzsufqD;Edkifaom (ypöa0u©Pm) ÓPfwnf;/ þum; jzpfaptyfaom wpfyg;aomw&m;wnf;/

(ps) xl;aom ÓPfwnf odtyfaom wpfyg;aom w&m;onf tb,fenf;/ tvHk;pHkaom owå0gwdkYonf

tm[m&[laom taMumif;w&m;vQif wnf&m&Sdukef\

pum; xl;aom ÓPfjzifh odtyfaom wpfyg;aom

w&m;wnf;/

(n) rsufarSmufjyKtyfaom wpfyg;aom w&m;onf

tb,fenf;/ (udavomwdkY) rzsuf qD;Edkifaom

vGwfajrmufaom (t&[wåzkdvf) pdwfwnf;/ pum;

rsufarSmufjyKtyfaom wpfyg;aom w&m;wnf;/

podkY pq,fyg;aom w&m;wdkYonf (oabmtm;jzifh)

xif&Sm;&Sdukef\?[kwfrSefukef\? (a[mtyfaom)

xkdoabmtwkdif; jzpfukef\? a[mtyfonfrS wpfyg;tjcm;

tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh rjzpfukef? pq,fyg;aom

w&m;wdkYudk jrwpfGmbk&m;onf

taMumif;,kwådESifhwuG rSefpGm xkd;xGif; í

odtyfukef\

w&m; ESpfyg;pk

352/ ESpfyg;aom w&m;wdkYonf rsm;aom

aus;Zl;&Sdukef\? ESpfyg;aom

w&m;wdkYudkhyGg;rsm;tyfukef\? ESpfyg;aom

w&m;wdkYudk ykdif;jcm;í odtyfukef\? ESpfyg;aom

w&m;wdkYudk y,f tyfukef\? ESpfyg;aom

w&m;wdkYonf ,kwfaom tzdkY&Sdukef\? ESpfyg;aom

w&m;wdkYonf xl;aom tzdkY&Sdukef\? ESpfyg;aom

w&m;wdkYudk xkd;xGif;í odEkdifcJukef\? ESpfyg;aom

w&m;wdkYudk jzpfaptyfukef\? ESpfyg;aom

w&m;wdkYudk xl;aomÓPfjzifh odtyfukef\?

ESpfyg;aom w&m; wdkYudk rsufarSmufjyKtyfukef\

(u) rsm;aom aus;Zl;&Sdaom ESpfyg;aom

w&m;wdkYonf tb,fwdkYenf;/ atmufarhjcif; lowd}?

qifjcifjcif; }orÜZOf} wdkYwnf;/ pESpfyg;aom

w&m;wdkYonf rsm;aom aus;Zl;&Sdukef\

(c) yGg;rsm;tyfaom ESpfyg;aom w&m;wdkYonf
tb,fwdkYenf;/ orx? OdyóemwdkY wnf;/ pESpfyg;aom
w&m;wdkYudk yGg;rsm;tyfukefV

(*) ydkif;jcm;í odtyfaom ESpfyg;aom
w&m;wdkYonf tb,fwdkYenf;/ emrf? ½kyfwdkY wnf;/
pESpfyg;aom w&m;wdkYudk ykdif;jcm;í odtyfukefV

(C) y,ftyfaom ESpfyg;aom w&m;wdkYonf
tb,fwdkYenf;/ t0dZÆm? b0wPSmwdkY wnf;/
pESpfyg;aom w&m;wdkYudk y,ftyfukefV

(i) ,kwfaom tzdkY&Sdaom ESpfyg;aom
w&m;wdkYonf tb,fwdkYenf;/ qHk;rcufjcif;?
raumif;aom taqGcifyGef; &Sdjicif;wdkYwnf;/
pESpfyg;aom w&m;wdkYonf ,kwfaom tzdkY&Sd ukefV

(p) xl;aom tzdkY&Sdaom ESpfyg;aom
w&m;wdkYonf tb,fwdkYenf;/ qHk;rvG,fjcif;?
aumif;aom taqGcifyGef; &Sdjicif;wdkYwnf;/
pESpfyg;aom w&m;wdkYonf xl;aom tzdkY&SdukefV

(q) xkd;xGif;í odEdkifcJaom ESpfyg;aom
w&m;wdkYonf tb,fwdkYenf;/ owå0gwdkY\ npfñl;jcif;
taMumif;taxmuftyHh? owå0gwdkY\ pifMu,fjcif;
taMumif;taxmuftyHhwdkYwnf;/ pESpfyg;aom
w&m;wdkYudk xkd;xGif;í odEkdifcJukefV

(Z) jzpfaptyfaom ESpfyg;aom w&m;wdkYonf
tb,fwdkYenf;/ OmPfESpfyg;wdkYwnf;? 4if;wdkYum;
udavomukefjcif;udk jyKwwfaom]t&d,mr*fü jzpfaom}
ÓPf? (r*fonf y,ftyfaom udavom\) wpfzef
rjzpf&m]t&d,mzkdvffü jzpfaom} ÓPf wdkYwnf;/
pESpfyg;aom w&m;wdkYudk jzpfaptyfukefV

(ps) xl;aom ÓPfjzifh odtyfaom ESpfyg;aom
w&m;wdkYonf tb,fwdkYenf;/ "mwf ESpfyg;wdkYwnf;?
æif;wdkYum; jyKjyiftyfaom]ocFw} "mwf?

rjyKjyiftyfaom]tocFw} "mwfwdkY wnf;/ pESpfyg;aom
w&m;wdkYudk xl;aom ÓPfjzifh odtyfukef\

(n) rsufarSmufjyKtyfaom ESpfyg;aom
w&m;wdkYonf tb,fwdkYenf;/ todÓPf]0dZÆm}?
udavomrS vGwfjCIF;]0drkwåd} wdkYwnf;/
pESpfyg;aom w&m;wdkYudk rsufarSmufjyKtyfukef\

podkY pESpfq,faom w&m;wdkYonf[kwfukef\
rSefukef\?[kwfrSefukef\ rcRwf,Gif;ukef?
azmufjyefaom oabmr&Sdukef? jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
rSefpGm xkd;xGif;í odtyfukef\

w&m; oHk;yg;pk

353/ oHk;yg;aom w&m;wdkYonf rsm;aom
aus;Zl;&Sdukef\? oHk;yg;aom w&m;wdkYudk yGg;
rsm;tyfukef\y/ oHk;yg;aom w&m;wdkYudk
rsufarSmufjyKtyfukef\

(u) rsm;aom aus;Zl;&Sdaom oHk;yg;aom
w&m;wdkYonf tb,fwdkYenf;/ olawmfaumif;udk
rSD0JjCIF;? olawmfaumif;w&m;udk emjCIF;?
avmukwå&mw&m;tm;avsmfaom w&m;udk
usifhjCIF;hwdkYwnf;/ poHk;yg;aom w&m;wdkYonf
rsm;aom aus;Zl;&Sdukef\

(c) yGg;rsm;tyfaom oHk;yg;aom w&m;wdkYonf
tb,fwdkYenf;/ orm"doHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/
0dwuf0dpm&ESifh wuGjzpfaom orm"d? 0dwufum;
r&Sd 0dpm&rQ&Sdaom orm"d? 0dwufvnf;r&Sd
0dpm&vnf; r&Sdaom orm"dwdkYwnf;/ poHk;yg;aom
w&m;wdkYudk yGg;rsm;tyfukef\

(*) ydkif;jcm;íodtyfaom oHk;yg;aom w&m;wdkYonf
tb,fwdkYenf;/ a0'emoHk;yg;wdkY wnf;/ okca0'em?
'ku©a0'em? okcvnf;r[kwf

'ku©vnf;r[kwfaom]Oayu©m} a0'emwdkY wnf;/
poHk;yg;aom w&m;wdkYudk ydkif;jcm;í odtyfukefV

(C) y,ftyfaom oHk;yg;aom w&m;wdkYonf
tb,fwdkYenf;/ wPSmoHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/ 4if;wdkYum;
umr*kPfü wyfjCIF;]umrwPSm}? b0ü
wyfjCIF;]b0wPSm}? b0jywfonfÜ wyfjCIF;]0db0wPSm}
wdkYwnf;/ poHk;yg;aom w&m;wdkYudk y,ftyfukefV

(i) ,kwfaom tzdkY&Sdaom oHk;yg;aom
w&m;wdkYonf tb,fwdkYenf;/ tukokdvfrlv
oHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/ æif;wdkYum; avmb[laom
tukokdvfrlv? a'go[laom tukokdvfrlv? arm[[laom
tukokdvfrlv wdkYwnf;/ poHk;yg;aom
w&m;wdkYonf ,kwfaom tzdkY&SdukefV

(p) xl;aom tzdkY&Sdaom oHk;yg;aom
w&m;wdkYonf tb,fwdkYenf;/ ukokdvfrlv oHk;yg;
wdkYwnf;/ æif;wdkYum; tavmb[laom ukokdvfrlv?
ta'go[laom ukokdvfrlv? tarm[[laom ukokdvfrlv
wdkYwnf;/ poHk;yg;aom w&m;wdkYonf xl;aom
tzdkY&SdukefV

(q) xkd;xGif;í odEdkifcJaom oHk;yg;aom
w&m;wdkYonf tb,fwdkYenf;/ 0#fqif;&JrS xGuf
ajrmufaMumif; "mwfoabm oHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/
æif;wdkYum; umrw&m;wdkYrS tvHk;pHkxGufajrmuf
aMumif;jzpfaom (tem*grdr*f) aeu©r®"mwf?
½kyfw&m;wdkYrS tvHk;pHk
xGufajrmufaMumif;jzpfaom (t&[wår*f\ tajcch)
t½ly"mwf? taMumif;w&m;udk pGJíjzpfaom
xif&Sm;&Sdaom ocFww&m; wdkY\ csKyfjidrf;aMumif;
jzpfaom (t&[wåzdkvf) eda&m""mwfwdkYwnf;/
poHk;yg;aom w&m;wdkYudk xkd;xGif;í
odEkdifcJukefV

(Z) jzpfptyfaom oHk;yg;aom w&m;wdkYonf
tb,fwdkYenf;/ ÓPfoHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/ 4if;wdkYum;

twdwftzdkYvQif tm¹/₂Hk&Sdaom ÓPf?
tem*wftzdkYvQif tm¹/₂Hk&Sdaom ÓPf? ypöKyÜef
tzdkYvQif tm¹/₂Hk&Sdaom ÓPf wdkYwnf;/
poHk;yg;aom w&m;wdkYudk jzpfptyfukefV

(ps) xl;aomÓPfjzifh odyfaom oHk;yg;aom
w&m;wdkYonf tb,fwdkYenf;/ "mwf oHk;yg;wdkYwnf;?
æif;wdkYum; umr"mwf? ¹/₂ly"mwf?
t¹/₂ly"mwfwdkYwnf;/ poHk;yg;aom w&m;wdkY udk
xl;aomÓPfjzifh odyfukefV

(n) rsufarSmufjyKtyfaom oHk;yg;aom
w&m;wkUdonf tb,fwdkYenf;/ 0dZÆmoHk;yg;wdkY
wnf;? æif;wdkYum; a&S;üaezl;aom cE"mtpOfudk
odaom]ykaAAed0gomEkówdÓPf} 0dZÆm? owå0g
wdkY\ pkwdy#doaE"udk odaom]pkwlyygwÓPf}
0dZÆm? tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ ukef&m t&[wår*fü
jzpfaoam]tmo0u©,ÓPf} 0dZÆmwdkYwnf;/
poHk;yg;aom w&m;wdkYudk rsufarSmufjyKtyfukefV

podkY poHk;q,faom w&m;wdkYonf[kwfukef\?
rSefukef\?[kwfrSefukef\? rcRwf,Gif; ukef?
azmufjyefaom oabmr&Sdukef? jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
rSefpGm xkd;xGif;í odyfukefV

w&m; av;yg;pk

354/ av;yg;aom w&m;wdkYonf rsm;aom
tusKd;&Sdukef\? av;yg;aomw&m;wdkYudk yGg;
rsm;tyfukef\y/ av;yg;aom w&m;wdkYudk
rsufarSmufjyKtyfukefV

(u) rsm;aom aus;Zl;&Sdaom av;yg;aom
w&m;wdkYonf tb,fwdkYenf;/ pufav;yg;wdkY wnf;/
4if;wdkYum; oifhwifhavsmufywfaom t&yfü aejcif;?
olawmfauamif;wdkYudk rSD0Jqnf; uyfcif;?

rdrdudk,fudk aumif;pGm xm;jcif;? a&S;ü jyKzl;aom
aumif;rl&SdjCIF;wdkYwnf;/ pav;yg;aom w&m;wdkYonf
rsm;aom aus;Zl;&SdukefV

(c) yGg;rsm;tyfaom av;yg;aom w&m;wdkYonf
tb,fwdkYenf;/ owdy|meFav;yg;wdkY wnf;/ ighoQifwdkY
p (omoemawmf) ü &[ef;onf jyif;pGm tm;xkwfvsuf
qifjCIFvsuf owd&Sd vsuf ½kyftaygif;ü ½kyftaygif;[k
tzeFzeF½lvsuf avmuü vdkCsifwyfrufjCIF;ESifh
ESvHk;romjCIF;udk y,fazsmufí aeV
cHpm;rl]a0'em}wdkYü/y/ pdwfü/y/ jyif;pGm
tm;xkwfvsuf qifjCIFvsuf owd&Sdvsuf
oabmw&m;wdkYü oabmw&m;[k tzeFzeF½lvsuf avmuü
vdkCsifwyfrufjCIF;ESifh ESvHk;romjCIF;udk y,fazsmufí
aeV pav;yg;aom w&m;wdkYudk yGg;rsm;tyfukefV

(*) ydkif;jcm;í odytyfaom av;yg;aom w&m;wdkYonf
tb,fwdkYenf;/ tm[m&av;yg; wdkYwnf;/
Murf;wrf;onfvnf;jzpfaom El;nHhonfvnf;jzpfaom
tvHk;tcJjyKtyfaom tm[m&? ESpfckajrmufaom
zó[m[m&? oHk;ckajrmufaom raemoalöwem[m&?
av;ckajrmufaom OdnmPm [m&wdkYwnf;/ pav;yg;aom
w&m;wdkYudk ydkif;jcm;í odytyfukefV

(C) y,ftyfaom av;yg;aom w&m;wdkYonf
tb,fwdkYenf;/ MoCav;yg;wdkYwnf;/ æif;wdkYum;
umarmC? ba0gC? 'da|mC? t0daZÆmCwdkYwnf;/
pav;yg;aom w&m;wdkYudk y,ftyfukefV

(i) ,kwfaom tzdkY&Sdukefaom av;yg;aom
w&m;wdkYonf tb,fwdkYenf;/ a,m* av;yg;wdkYwnf;/
æif;wdkYum; umra,m*? b0a,m*? 'd|da,m*?
t0dZÆma,m*wdkYwnf;? pav;yg;aom
w&m;wdkYonf ,kwfaom tzdkY&SdukefV

(p) xl;aom tzdkY&Sdukefaom av;yg;aom
w&m;wdkYonf tb,fwdkYenf;/ OdoHa,m*
av;yg;wdkYwnf;/ æif;wdkYum; umra,m*0doHa,m*?

b0a,m*0doHa,m*? 'd|da,m*0doHa,m*? t0dZÆma,m*
0doHa,m* wdkYwnf;/ pav;yg;aom w&m;wdkYonf
xl;aom tzdkY&SdukefV

(q) xkd;xGif;í odEdkifcJaom av;yg;aom
w&m;wdkYonf tb,fwdkYenf;/ orm"d av;yg; wdkYwnf;/
æif;wdkYum; ,kwfaomtzdkY&Sdaom orm"d?
rwkd;rqkwf wefY&yfaom tzdkY&Sdaom orm"d?
xl;aom tzdkY&Sdaom orm"d? oHo&mü jiD;aiGUaom
tzdkY&Sdaom (edAÁmefESifhpyfaom) orm"dwdkY
wnf;/ pav;yg;aom w&m;wdkYudk xkd;xGif;í
odEkdifcJukefV

(Z) jzpfaptyfaom av;yg;aom w&m;wdkYonf
tb,fwdkYenf;/ ÓPfav;yg;wdkYwnf;/ æif;wdkYum;
opömaav;yg;ü odaom "r®ÓPf? "r®ÓPfodkY
tpOfvdkufaom tEG,ÓPf? olwpfyg; wdkY
pdwfudkydkif;jcm;í odaom y&d,ÓPf? or®Kwdynwfü
odaom or®KwdÓPfwkUdwnf;/ pav;yg;aom
w&m;wdkYudk jzpfaptyfukefV

(ps) xl;aom ÓPfjzifh odtyfaom av;yg;aom
w&m;wdkYonf tb,fwdkYenf;/ t&d,
opömaav;yg;wdkYwnf;/ æif;wdkYum; qif;&Jjcif;[laom
t&d,mwdkYodtyfaom trSefw&m; jzpfaom
'ku©t&d,opöm? qif;&JjzpfaMumif;[laom t&d,mwdkY
odtyfaom trSefw&m;jzpfaom 'ku© ork',t&d,opöm?
qif;&JcsKyf&m edAÁmef[laom t&d,mwdkY odtyfaom
trSefw&m;jzpfaom 'ku© eda&m"t&d,opöm?
qif;&JcsKyf&m edAÁmefodkY a&mufaMumif;
tusifh[laom t&d,mwdkYodtyfaom trSefw&m;jzpfaom
'ku©eda&m"*grdeDy#dy'g (r*³/₄)
t&d,opömwdkYwnf;/ pav;yg;aom w&m;hwdkYudk
xl;aomÓPfjzifh odtyfukefV

(n) rsufarSmufjyKtyfaom av;yg;aom w&m;wkUdonf
tb,fwdkYenf;/ omrnzv av;yg;wdkYwnf;/ æif;wdkYum;

aomwmywådzdkvfpdwf? ou'g*grdzdkvfpdwf?
tem*grdzdkvfpdwf? t&[wådzdkvfpdwwdkYwnf;/
pav;yg;aom w&m;wdkYudk rsufarSmufjyKtyfukef/
podkY pav;q,faom w&m;wdkYonf[kwfukef\
rSefukef\?[kwfrSefukef\? rcRwf,Gif; ukef?
azmufjyefaom oabmr&Sdukef? jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
rSefpGm xkd;xGif;í odyfukef/

w&m; ig;yg;pk

355/ ig;yg;aom w&m;wdkYonf rsm;aom
aus;Zl;&Sdukef/y/ ig;yg;aom w&m;wdkYudk
rsufarSmufjyKtyfukef/

(u) rsm;aom aus;Zl;&Sdaom
ig;yg;aomw&m;wdkYonf tb,fwdkYenf;/ ur®|mef; tm;
xkwfaom &[ef;\ t*Fgig;yg;wdkYwnf;? æif;wdkYum;
ighoQifwdkY þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf o'`gw&m;&Sd\
]]xkdjrwfpGmbk&m;onf ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxkdufaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]t&[H}
rnfawmfrlygay\? (tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wdkYudk)
udk,fwkdif rSefpGm odawmfrlaom taMumif;
aMumifhvnf;]or®morÁK'"} rnfawmfrlygay\
todÓPf]0dZÆm} tusifh]p&P} ESifh
jynfhpHkawmfrlaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]0dZÆmp&PorÜEé}
rnfawmfrlygay\? aumif;aom pum;udk qkdawmfrl
wwfaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]ok*w}rnfawmfrlygay\
avmuudk odawmfrlaom taMumif;
aMumifhvnf;]avmu0d'l} rnfawmfrlygay\
qHk;rxkdudfoludk qHk;rwwfonfU
twkrJhyk*³/₄dKvfjzpfawmf rlaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf;
]tEkwåa&m yk&do'r®om&xd } rnfawmfrlygay\?

ewfvlwdkY\ q&m jzpfawmfrlaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]ow→ma'OrEkómeH }
rnfawmfrlygay\? (opöma;yg; w&m;wdkYudk)
odapawmfrlaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]Ak'"}rnfawmfrlygay\?
bkef;wefcdk;BuD;awmf rlaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]b*0g} rnfawmfrlygay\}}[k
jrwpGmbk&m;\ t&[wår*fÓPfü ,HkMunfV

temuif;\? a&m*guif;\? tpmudk tnDtrQ
aMuapwwfonfh rat;vGef; rylvGef;aom ur®|
mef;tm;xkwfjcf;iSg cHhaom ur®ZawaZm"mwfESifh
jynfhpHkV

rmefr&Sd? vSnfhywfjcf;r&Sd? q&mxHüvnf;aumif;?
ynm&SdwdkYxHüvnf;aumif;? oDwif;oHk;
azmfwdkYtxHüvnf;aumif;[kwfrSefaomtwkdif;
rdrdudk,fudk xifpGmjyKwwfV

tukokdvfw&m;wdkYudk y,fjcf;iSg
ukokdvfw&m;wdkY\ jynfhpHkapjcf;iSg
tm;xkwftyfaom 0D&d,&Sdonfjzpfí ae\?
ukokdvfw&m;wdkYü tm;BuD;aom vHkUv&Sd\?
jrJjrHaom vHkUv&Sd\? 0efrcsaom vHkUv&SdV

ynm&Sdjzpf\? jzpfjcf; ysufjcf;udk
odEdkifpGrf;aom udavomudk azmufcGjjcf;iSg
pGrf;Edkifaom t<uif;rjh 0#fqif;&Jukef&m
t&[wåzdkvfodkY a&mufapwwfaom pifMu,faom
ynmESifh jynfhpHk\? pig;yg;aom w&m;wdkYonf
rsm;aom aus;Zl;&SdukefV

(c) ygG;rsm;tyfaom ig;yg;aom w&m;wdkYonf
tb,fwdkYenf;/ t*Fgig;yg;&Sdaom or®m orm"dwnf;/
xif;wdkYum; yDwdys HUESHUaom (y-'k-w) psmef?
okcys HUEHSUaom (y-'k-w) psmef? tjcm;
yk*³/₄dKvfwdkY\ pdwfudk tysHUtESHUodaom
(apawmy&d,) tbdnmOf? tvif;ysH UEHSUaom

('dAÁpu©K) tbdnmOf? ormywfrS xaom yk*³/₄dKvf\
ypöa0u©PmÓPfdkYwnf;/ pig;yg;aom
w&m;wdkYudkhyGg;rsm;tyfukefV

(*) ydkif;jcm;í odtyfaom ig;yg;aom w&m;wdkYonf
tb,fwdkYenf;/ wPSmOyg'gef\ tm¹/₂kHjzpfaom
cE"mig;yg;wdkYwnf;/ æif;wdkYum;
¹/₂kyfOyg'geu©E"m? a0'emOyg'geu©E"m?
onmOyg'ge u©E"m? ocFg&Oyg'geu©E"m?
0dnmPfOyg'geu©E"m wdkYwnf;/ þOyg'geu©E"m
ig;yg;wdkYudk ydkif;jcm;í odtyfukefV

(C) y,ftyfaom ig;yg;aom w&m;wdkYonf
tb,fwdkYenf;/ tydwftyif]eD0&P}w&m;
ig;yg;wdkYwnf;/ umrpäE´eD0&P? Asmyg'eD0&P?
xderd'´´eD0&P? O'´´pöukuúKpöeD0&P? 0dpdudpäm
eD0&PwdkYwnf;/ pig;yg;aom w&m;wdkYudk
y,ftyfukefV

(i) qkwf,kwfaom tzdkY&Sdaom ig;yg;aom
w&m;wdkYonf tb,fwdkYenf;/ pdwf\ ajimifh
wHoif;ig;yg;wdkYwnf;/ ighoQifwdkY pomoemawmfü
&[ef;onf bk&m;ü ,HkrSm;\? awG;awm ,kHrSm;\?
rqHk;jzwfEdkif? r,HkMunfEdkif? ighoQifwdkY
tMuif&[ef;onf bk&m;ü ,HkrSm;\? awG;awm ,HkrSm;\?
rqHk;jzwfEdkif? r,HkMunfEdkif/ xkd&[ef;\ pdwfonf
bk&m;ü vHkUvjyKjcif;iSg tzefzef tm;xkwfjcif;iSg
rjywftm;xkwfjcif;iSg aqmufwnfjcif;iSg rnGwf/
tMuif&[ef;\ pdwfonf bk&m; ü vHkUvjyKjcif;iSg tzefzef
tm;xkwfjcif;iSg rjywftm;xkwfjcif;iSg aqmufwnfjcif;iSg
rnGwf? (xkd &[ef;\) podkY pdwfrnGwfjcif;onf
a&S;OD;pGmaom pdwf\ ajimifhwHoif; jzpfV

ighoQifwdkY wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; &[ef;onf
w&m;awmfü ,HkrSm;\y/ oHCmawmfü ,HkrSm;\y/
tusifhodu©mü ,HkrSm;\y/ jrwfaom
oDwif;oHk;azmfwdkYü trsufxGuf\? rESpfoufaom

pdwf&Sd\? xdyg;aom pdwf&Sd\?
ajimifhwHoif;uJhodkY jzpfaom pdwf&Sd\
ighoQifwdkY tMuif &[ef;onf jrwfaom
oDwif;oHk;azmfwdkYü trsufxGuf\ rESpfoufaom
pdwf&Sd\? xdyg;aom pdwf&Sd\
ajimifhwHoif;uJhodkY jzpfaom pdwf&Sd\? xkd&[ef;\
pdwfonf oDwif;oHk;azmfwdkYü vHkUvjyKjCIF;iSg
tzeFzeF tm;xkwfjCIF;iSg rjywftm;xkwfjCIF;iSg aqmufwnf
jCIF;iSg rnGwf? tMuif&[ef;\ pdwfonf
oDwif;oHk;azmfwdkYü vHkUvjyKjCIF;iSg tzeFzeF
tm;xkwf jCIF;iSg rjywftm;xkwfjCIF;iSg aqmufwnfjCIF;iSg
rnGwf? (xkd&[ef;\) podkY pdwfrnGwfjCIF;onf
ig;Mudrfajrmufaom pdwf\ ajimifhwHoif; jzpf\
pig;yg;aom w&m;wdkYonf qkwf,kwfaom
tzdkY&Sdukef\

(p) xl;aom tzdkY&Sdukefaom ig;yg;aom
w&m;wdkYonf tb,fwdkYenf;/ £a`E`ig;yg;wdkY wnf;/
o`da`E`? 0D&d,da`E`? owda`E`? orm"da`E`? ynda`E`
`wdkYwnf;/ pig;yg;aom w&m;wdkYonf xl;aom
tzdkY&Sdukef\

(q) xkd;xGif;í odEkdifcJaom ig;yg;aom
w&m;wdkYonf tb,fwdkYenf;/ 0#fqif;&JrS vGwf
ajrmufapwwfaom "mwfig;yg;wdkYwnf;/ ighoQifwdkY
pomoemawmfü umr*kPfudk ESvHk;oGif;aom &[ef;\
pdwfonf umr*kPfwdkYü rouf0if? rMunfvif? rwnfwHh?
rnGwf½ldif;? xGuf ajrmufjCIF;udk ESvHk;oGif;aom
xkd&[ef;\ pdwfonf xGufajrmufjCIF;ü ouf0if\? Munfvif\?
wnfwHh\? nGwf½ldif;\? xkd&[ef;\ xkdpdwfonf (rdrd\
psmeftm½Hkü) aumif;pGm jzpf\? aumif; pGm
yGm;tyf\? umr*kPfrS aumif;pGm x\? umr*kPfwdkYrS
aumif;pGm vGwf\? umr*kPfwdkYrS uif;\? qif;&JjCIF;
ylyefjCIF;udk jzpfapwwfaom
tMuiftmoa0gw&m;wdkYonf umr*kPf[laom

taMumif;aMumifh jzpfukef\ xkd&[ef;onf
xkdumr*kPf[laom taMumif;aMumifh jzpfonfh
tmoa0gw&m;wdkYrS vGwf\? xkd&[ef;onf
xdka0'emrsKd;udk rcHpm;/ pw&m;udk umr*kPfwdkY\
xGufajrmufjcif;[k a[mawmfrl\ (1)

ighoQifwdkY wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; Asmyg'udk
ESvHk;oGif;aom &[ef;\ pdwfonf Asmyg'ü rouf0if?
rMunfvif? rwnfwHh? rnGwf¹/₂ldif;? tAsmyg'udk
ESvHk;oGif;aom xkd&[ef;\ xkdpdwf onf
tAsmyg'w&m;ü ouf0if\? Munfvif\? wnfwHh\
nGwf¹/₂ldif;? xkd&[ef;\ xkdpdwfonf (rdrd\
psmeftm¹/₂Hkü) aumif;pGm jzpf\? aumif;pGm
yGm;tyf\? Asmyg'rS aumif;pGm x\? Asmyg'rS
aumif;pGm vGwf\? Asmyg'rS uif;\? qif;&Jjcif;
ylyefjcif;udk jzpfapwwfaom tMuif
tmoa0gw&m;wdkYonf Asmyg' [laom
taMumif;aMumifh jzpfukef\ xkd&[ef;onf
xkdAsmyg'[laom taMumif;aMumifhjzpfonfh
tmoa0gw&m;wdkYrS vGwf\? xkd&[ef;onf
xdka0'emrsKd;udk rcHpm;/ pw&m;udk Asmyg\
xGufajrmufjcif;[k a[mawmfrl\ (2)

ighoQifwdkY wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf;
n\$Of;qJjcif;]0da[om}udk ESvHk;oGif;aom &[ef;\
pdwfonf n\$Of;qJjcif;]0da[om} ü rouf0if? rMunfvif?
rwnfwHh? rnGwf¹/₂ldif;/ rn\$Of;qJjcif;]t0da[om} udk
ESvHk;oGif;aom xkd&[ef;\ pdwfonf
rn\$Of;qJjcif;]t0da[om}ü ouf0if\? Munfvif\? wnfwHh\
nGwf¹/₂ldif;/ xkd&[ef;\ xkdpdwfonf (rdrd\
psmeftm¹/₂Hkü) aumif;pGm jzpf\? aumif;pGm
yGm;tyf\? 0da[omrS aumif;pGm x\? 0da[omrS
aumif;pGm vGwf\? n\$Of; qJjcif;]0da[om} rS uif;\?
qif;&Jjcif; ylyefjcif;udk jzpfapwwfaom tMuif
tmoa0gw&m; wdkYonf n\$Of;qJjcif;]0da[om}[laom
taMumif;aMumifh jzpfukef\ xkd&[ef;onf

xkd]0da[om} [laom taMumif;aMumifhjzpfonfh
tmoa0gw&m;wdkYrS vGwf\? xkd&[ef;onf
xdka0'emrsKd;udk rcHpm;/ bw&m;udk
n\$Of;qJjcif;]0da[om}\ xGufajrmufjcif;[k a[mawmfrlV
(3)

ighoQifwdkY wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; ½kyfwdkYukd
ESvHk;oGif;aom &[ef;\ pdwfonf ½kyfwdkYü rouf0if?
rMunfvif? rwnfwHh? rnGwf½ldif;/ emrffw&m;udk
ESvHk;oGif;aom xkd&[ef;\ pdwf onf emrffw&m;ü
ouf0if\? Munfvif\? wnfwwHh\? nGwf½ldif;V xkd&[ef;\
xkdpdwfonf (rdrd\ psmeftm½Hkü) aumif;pGm jzpf\?
aumif;pGm yGm;tyf\? ½kyfw&m;wdkYrS aumif;pGm
x\? ½kyf w&m;wdkYrSS aumif;pGm vGwf\?
½kyfw&m;wdkYrS uif;\? qif;&Jjcif; ylyefjcif;udk
jzpfapwwfaom tMuif tmoa0gw&m;wdkYonf
½kyfw&m;[laomtaMumif;aMumifh jzpfukefV
xkd&[ef;onf xkd ½kyfw&m; [laom taMumif;aMumifh
jzpfonfh tmoa0gw&m;wdkYrS vGwf\? xkd&[ef;onf xdk
a0'emrsKd;udk rcHpm;/ bw&m;udk ½kyfw&m;wdkY
xGufajrmufjcif;[k a[mawmfrlV (4)

ighoQifwdkY wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf;
Oyg'geu©E"mtaygif;]ouúm,} ukd ESvHk;oGif;aom
&[ef;\ pdwfonf Oyg'geu©E"mtaygif;]ouúm,} ü
rouf0if? rMunfvif? rwnfwHh? rnGwf½ldif;/ Oyg'g
eu©E"mtaygif;]ouúm,}\ csKyfjcif;udkf
ESvHk;oGif;aom xkd&[ef;\ pdwfonf
Oyg'geu©E"mtaygif;]ouúm,}\ csKyfjcif;ü ouf0if\?
Munfvif\? wnfwwHh\? nGwf½ldif;V xkd&[ef;\
xkdpdwfonf (rdrd\psmeftm½Hkü) aumif;pGm jzpf\?
aumif;pGm yGm;tyf\? Oyg'geu©E"mtaygif;]ouúm,}
rS aumif;pGm x\? ouúm,rSS aumif;pGm vGwf\?
Oyg'geu©E"mtaygif;]ouúm,} rS uif;\? qif;&J jcif;
ylyefjcif;udk jzpfapwwfaom
tMuiftmoa0gw&m;wdkYonf

Oyg'geu©E"mtaygif;]ouúm,} [laom
taMumif;aMumifh jzpfukef/ xkd&[ef;onf
xkdOyg'geu©E"mtaygif;]ouúm,}[laom
taMumif;aMumifhjzpfonfh tmoa0gw&m;wdkYrS
vGwf\? xkd&[ef;onf xdk a0'emrsKd;udk rcHpm;/
pw&m;udk Oyg'geu©E"mtaygif;]ouúm,}\
xGufajrmufjcif;[k a[mawmfrlV pig;yg;aom
w&m;wdkYudk xkd;xGif;í odEdkifcJukefV (5)

(Z) jzpfaptyfaom ig;yg;aom w&m;wdkYonf
tb,fwdkYenf;/ ÓPESifh ,SOfaom
or®mhorm"dig;yg;wnf;/

]]porm"donf ormywf0ifpm;qJcPü csrf;omvnf; jzpf\?
aemifftcgü csrf;omaom tusKd;vnf; &Sd\}}[k
udk,fwdkifodaom ÓPfonf jzpfV

]]porm"donf udavomwdkYrS uif;a0;\? avmuESifh
a&mpyfjcif; r&Sd\}}[k udk,fwdkif odaom ÓPfonf jzpfV

]]porm"dudk bk&m;paoma,musfm;jrwfwdkY
rSD0]tyf\}}[k udk,fwdkifodaom ÓPfonf jzpfV

]]porm"donf Nidrfouf\? udavom Nidrf;jcif;aMumifh
&tyf\? wnfMunfjcif;]{aum'd bm0} tjzpfjzifh &tyf\?
tm;xkwfvsuf eD0&PudavomwdkYudk ESdyfpufzG,f
wm;jrpzfzG,f r&Sd\}}[k udk,fwdkifodaom ÓPfonf jzpfV

]]xdkigonf porm"dudk owdESifh
jynfhpHkonfjzpfíomvQif 0ifpm;\? owdESifh
jynfhpHkonf jzpfíomvQif x\}}[k udk,fwdkifodaom
ÓPfonf jzpf\? pig;yg;aom w&m;wdkYudk jzpfaptyf
ukefV

(ps) xl;aomÓPfjzifh odtyfaom
ig;yg;aomw&m;wdkYonf tb,fwdkYenf;/ udavomrS
vGwfjcif; taMumif;ig;yg;wdkYwnf;/ ighoQifwdkY
pomoemawmfü &[ef;tm; jrwfpGmbk&m;onf

vnf;aumif; wpfa,mufa,mufaom tav;jyKxdkufaom
oDwif;oHk;azmfonfvnf;aumif; w&m; udk a[m\

ighoQifwdkY tMuif tMuif tjym;tm;jzifh &[ef;tm;
jrwpGmbk&m;onfvnf;aumif; wpfa,mufa,mufaom
tav;jyKxdkufaom oDwif;oHk;azmfonfvnf;aumif;
w&m;udk a[m\? xdkxdk tjym;tm;jzifh xdk&[ef;onf
xdkw&m;ü teufudkvnf; od\? ygVdudkvnf; od\ teufudk
vnf; odaom ygVdudkvnf; odaom xdk&[ef;tm;
Orf;ajrmufjicif;onf jzpf\? Orf;ajrmufjicif; &Sdaom
&[ef;tm; ESpfodrfhjicif;]yDwd}onf jzpf\?
ESpfodrfhaom pdwf&Sdaom &[ef;\ emrf¹/₂kyf
taygif;onf Nidrf;csrf;\? emrf¹/₂kyftaygif; Nidrf;csrf;jicif;
&Sdaom &[ef;onf csrf;omudk cHpm;&\? csrf;omaom
&[ef;\ pdwfonf wnfMunf\ pum; a&S;OD;pGmaom
udavomrS vGwfjicif; taMumif;wnf;/ (1)

ighoQifwdkY wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; &[ef;tm;
jrwpGmbk&m;onfvnf;aumif; wpfa,muf a,mufaom
tav;jyKxdkufaom oDwif;oHk;azmfonfvnf;aumif;
w&m;udk ra[m? pifppfaomf um; Mum;zl;aomtwdkif;
oifzl;aomtwdkif; w&m;udk tus,ftm;jzifh
olwpfyg;wdkYtm; a[m\

ighoQifwdkY tMuif tMuif tjym;tm;jzifh &[ef;onf
Mum;zl;aom twdkif; oifzl;aom twdkif; w&m;udk
tus,ftm;jzifh olwpfyg;wdkYtm; a[m\?
xdkxdk tjym;tm;jzifh xdk&[ef;onf xdkw&m;ü
teufudkvnf; od\? ygVdudkvnf; od\ teufudkvnf; odaom
ygVdudkvnf; odaom xdk&[ef;tm; Orf;ajrmufjicif;onf
jzpf\? Orf;ajrmufjicif;&Sdaom &[ef;tm;
ESpfodrfhjicif;]yDwd} onf jzpf\? ESpfodrfhaom
pdwf&Sdaom &[ef;\ emrf¹/₂kyftaygif;onf Nidrf;csrf;\?
emrf¹/₂kyftaygif; Nidrf; csrf;jicif;&Sdaom &[ef;onf
csrf;omudk cHpm;&\? csrf;omaom &[ef;\ pdwfonf

wnfMunfV pum; ESpfckajrmufaom udavomrS
vGwfjcf;taMumif;wnf;/ (2)

ighoQifwdkY wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; &[ef;tm;
jrwpGmbk&m;onfvnf;aumif; wpfa,muf a,mufaom
tav;jyKxdkufaom oDwif;oHk;azmfonfvnf;aumif;
w&m;udk ra[m? Mum;zl;aom twdkif; oifzl;aomtwdkif;
w&m;udk tus,ftm;jzifh olwpfyg;wdkYtm;vnf; ra[m/
pifppfaomf um; Mum;zl;aomtwdkif; oifzl;aomtwdkif;
w&m;udk tus,ftm;jzifh o&ZÑ m,fjcf;udk
jyK\highoQifwdkY tMuif tMuif tjym;tm;jzifh &[ef;onf
Mum;zl;aomtwdkif; oifzl;aomtwdkif; w&m;udk
tus,ftm;jzifh o&ZÑ m,fjcf;udk jyK\
xdkxdktjym;tm;jzifh xdk&[ef;onf xdkw&m;ü
teufudkvnf; od\? ygVdudkvnf; odV teufudkvnf; odaom
ygVdudkvnf; odaom xdk&[ef; tm; Orf;ajrmufjcf;onf
jzpf\? Orf;ajrmufjcf;&Sdaom &[ef;tm;
ESpfodrfhjcf;]yDwd} onf jzpf\? ESpfodrfhaom
pdwf&Sdaom &[ef;\ emrf¹/₂kyftaygif;onf Nidrf;csrf;\?
emrf¹/₂kyftaygif; Nidrf;csrf;jcf; &Sdaom &[ef;onf
csrf;omudk cHpm;&\? csrf;omaom &[ef;\ pdwfonf
wnfMunfV pum; oHk;ckajrmufaom udavomrS
vGwfjcf;taMumif;wnf;/ (3)

ighoQifwdkY wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; &[ef;tm;
jrwpGmbk&m;onfvnf;aumif; wpfa,muf a,mufaom
tav;jyKxdkufaom oDwif;oHk;azmfonfvnf;aumif;
w&m;udk ra[m? Mum;zl;aom twdkif; oifzl;aomtwdkif;
w&m;udk tus,ftm;jzifh olwpfyg;wdkYtm;vnf; ra[m?
Mum;zl;aom twdkif; oifzl;aomtwdkif; w&m;udk
tus,ftm;jzifh o&ZÑ m,fjcf;udkvnf; rjyK? Mum;zl;aom
twdkif; oifzl;aomtwdkif; w&m;udk pdwfjzifh tzefzef
MuH\? tzefzef oHk;oyf\? pdwfjzifh tzef zef ¹/₂lV

ighoQifwdkY tMuif tMuif tjym;tm;jzifh &[ef;onf
Mum;zl;aom twdkif; oifzl;aom twdkif; w&m;udk

pdwfjzifh tzefzef MuH\? tzefzef oHk;oyf\? pdwfjzifh
tzefzef ½l\? xdkxdk tjym;tm;jzifh xdk&[ef;onf
xdkw&m;ü teufudkvnf; od\? ygVdudkvnf; od\
teufudkvnf; odaom ygVdudkvnf; odaom xdk&[ef;tm;
0rf;ajrmufjCIF;onf jzpf\? 0rf;ajrmufjCIF;&Sdaom
&[ef;tm; ESpfodrfhjCIF;]yDwd}onf jzpf\?
ESpfodrfhaom pdwf&Sdaom &[ef;\
emrf½kyftaygif;onf Nidrf;csrf;\? emrf½kyftaygif;
Nidrf;csrf;jCIF;&Sdaom &[ef;onf csrf;omudk cHpm;&\?
csrf;omaom &[ef;\ pdwfonf wnfMunf\ pum;
av;ckajrmufaom udavomrS vGwfjCIF; taMumif; wnf;/
(4)

ighoQifwdkY wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; &[ef;tm;
jrwpfGmbk&m;onfvnf;aumif; wpfa,muf a,mufaom
tav;jyKxdkufaom oDwif;oHk;azmfonfvnf;aumif;
w&m;udk ra[m? Mum;zI;aom twdkif; oifzl;aomtwdkif;
w&m;udk tus,ftm;jzifh olwpfyg;wdkYtm;vnf; ra[m?
Mum;zI;aomtwdkif; oifzl;aomtwdkif; w&m;udk
tus,ftm;jzifh o&ZÑ m,fjCIF;udkvnf; rjyK?
Mum;zI;aomtwdkif; oifzl;aomtwdkif; w&m;udk
pdwfjzifh tzefzef MuHjCIF; tzefzef oHk;oyfjCIF;
pdwfjzifh tzefzef ½ljCIF;udkvnf; rjyK/ pifppfaomfum;
xdk&[ef;onf wpfyg;yg;aom orm"dedrdwfudk
aumif;pGm oif,ltyf\? aumif;pGm ESvHk;oGif;tyf\?
aumif;pGm rSwftyf\? ynmjzifh aumif;pGm odyf\

ighoQifwdkY tMuif tMuif tjym;tm;jzifh &[ef;onf
wpfyg;yg;aom orm"dedrdwfudk aumif; pGm oif,ltyf\?
aumif;pGm ESvHk;oGif;tyf\? aumif;pGm rSwftyf\?
ynmjzifh aumif;pGm odyf\? xdkxdk tjym;tm;jzifh
xdk&[ef;onf xdkw&m;ü teufudkvnf; od\? ygVdudkvnf;
od\
teufudkvnf; odaom ygVdudkvnf; odaom
xdk&[ef;tm; 0rf;ajrmufjCIF;onf jzpf\
0rf;ajrmufjCIF;&Sdaom &[ef;tm; ESpfodrfhjCIF;]yDwd}
onf jzpf\? ESpfodrfhaom pdwf&Sdaom &[ef;\

emrf¹/₂kyftaygif;onf Nidrf;csrf;\? emrf¹/₂kyftaygif;
Nidrf;csrf;jcif;&Sdaom &[ef;onf csrf;omudk cHpm; &\?
csrf;omaom &[ef;\ pdwfonf wnfMunf\ bum;
ig;ckajrmufaom udavomrS vGwfjCIF; taMumif;wnf;/
pw&m;ig;yg;wdkYudk xl;aomÓPjzifh odtyf\ (5)

(n) rsufarSmufjyKtyfaom ig;yg;aomw&m;wdkYonf
tb,fwdkYenf;/ "r®u©E"m ig;yg;wdkYhwnf;/ oDvu©E"
orm"du©E" ynmuc©E" Odrkwådu©E"
OdrkwådÓP'óeu©E"wdkYwnf;/ pw&m;ig;yg; wdkYudk
rsufarSmufjyKtyfukef\

podkY pig;q,faom w&m;wdkYonf[kwfukef\
rSefukef\?[kwfrSefukef\? rcRwf,Gif; ukef?
azmufjyefaom oabmr&Sdukef? jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
rSefpGm xdk;xGif;í odawmfrltyfukef\

w&m;ajcmufyg;pk

356/ ajcmufyg;aom w&m;wdkYonf rsm;aom
aus;Zl;&Sdukef\y/ ajcmufyg;aom w&m; wdkYudk
rsufarSmufjyKtyfukef\

(u) rsm;aom aus;Zl;&Sdaom ajcmufyg;aom
w&m;wdkYonf tb,fwdkYenf;/ atmufarh tyfaom
w&m;ajcmufyg;wdkYwnf;/ ighoQifwdkY
pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf rsufarSmufüvnf; aumif;
rsufuG,füvnf;aumif; um,uHarwåmudk
oDwif;oHk;azmfwdkY ü jzpfaptyf\? atmufarh tyfaom
cspfjCIF;udk jyKwwfaom av;jrwfjCIF;udk jyKwwfaom
pw&m;onfvnf; pnf;vHk;jCIF; iSg cdkuf&efrjzpfjCIF;iSg
tnDtñGwf jzpfjCIF;iSg wpfaygif;wnf; jzpfjCIF;iSg jzpf\
(1)

wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; ighoQifwdkY &[ef;onf
0pDuHarwåmudk jzpfaptyf\y/ waygif;wnf; jzpfjcf;ISg
jzpfV (2)

wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; ighoQifwdkY &[ef;onf
raemuHarwåmudk jzpfaptyf\y/ wpfaygif; wnf;
jzpfjcf;ISg jzpfV (3)

wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; ighoQifwdkY
w&m;ESifhavsmfaom w&m;ojzifh &tyfaom tMuifvmbf
wdkYudk &tyfukef\? t,kwfojzifh oydwfö
pm;avmuf¹/₂HkrQudkvnf; &tyf\? &[ef;onf xdkodkY
oabm&Sdaom vmbfwdkYjzifh cGJjcm;oD;oefYí
pm;avhr&Sd? oDv0EÅjzpfao
oDwif;oHk;azmfwdkYESifh qufqHí pm;avh&Sd\
atmufarhtyfaom pw&m;onfvnf;/y/ wpfaygif;wnf;
jzpfjcf;ISg jzpfV (4)

wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; ighoQifwdkY rusKd; rayguf
rajymuf rusm; jzLpifukefaom ynm&SdwdkY
csD;rGrf;tyfukefaom rSm;aomtm;jzifh
roHk;oyftyfukefaom orm"dudk jzpfapwwfukefaom
tMuif oDvwdkYonf &Sdukef\? &[ef;onf
xdkodkYoabm&Sdaom oDvwdkYü
oDwif;oHk;azmfwdkYESifh rsuf arSmufüvnf;aumif;
rsufuG,füvnf;aumif; wlaom oDv&Sdonfjzpfí ae\
atmufarhtyfaom pw&m;onfvnf;/y/ wpfaygif;wnf;
jzpfjcf;ISg jzpfV (5)

wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; ighoQifwdkY jzLpifaom
0#fqif;&JrS xkwfaqmifwwfaom tMuif
(r*fESifh ,SOfaom) or®m'd|dÓPfonf t<uif;rjh
0#fqif;&Jukefjcf;ISg usifhaom yk^{*3}/₄dKvfudk
0#fqif;&JrS xkwf aqmifwwf\? &[ef;onf
xdkodkYoabm&Sdaom or®m'd|d (ÓPf) jzifh
oDwif;oHk;azmfwdkY ESifh rsuf arSmufüvnf;aumif;
rsufuG,füvnf;aumif; ÓPftjrifwljcf;odkY a&mufonfjzpfí

ae\? atmufarhtyfaom cspfcif;udk jyKwwfaom
av;jrwfjcf;udk jyKwwfaom pw&m;onfvnf;
pnf;vHk;jcf;iSg cdkuf&efrjzpfjcf;iSg
tnDtñGwfjzpfjcf;iSg wpfaygif;wnf; jzpfjcf;iSg jzpfV
pw&m;ajcmufyg;wdkYonf rsm;aom aus;Zl;&SdukefV
(6)

(c) yGg;rsm;tyfaom ajcmufyg;aom w&m;wdkYonf
tb,fwdkYenf;/ tzezfef atmufarh
&mXmeajcmufyg;wdkYwnf;/ bk&m;*kPfudk tzezfef
atmufarhjcif;? w&m;*kPfudk tzezfef atmufarhjcif;?
oHCmh*kPfudk tzezfef atmufarhjcif;? oDv*kPfudk
tzezfef atmufarhjcif;? pGefY BuJjcif;*kPfudk tzezfef
atmufarhjcif;? ewfwdkYudk oufaoxm;í rdrd\ o'g
paom *kPfudkhtzezfef atmufarhjcif;wdkYwnf;?
pw&m;ajcmufyg;wdkYudk yGg;rsm;tyfukefV

(*) ydkif;jcm;í odtyfaom ajcmufyg;aom
w&m;wdkYonf tb,fwdkYenf;/ tZÑ wådum,
weajcmufyg;wdkYwnf;/ pu©m,we? aomwm,we?
Cmem,we? Zd0Sg,we? um,m,we? rem,wewdkYwnf;/
pajcmufyg;aom w&m;wdkYudk ydkif;jcm;í odtyfukefV

(C) y,ftyfaom ajcmufyg;aom w&m;wdkYonf
tb,fwdkYenf;/ wPSmtaygif; ajcmuf yg;wdkYwnf;/
½lywPSm? o'wPSm? *EwPSm? &owPSm? azm|
AÁwPSm? "r®wPSmwdkYwnf;/
pajcmufyg;aomw&m;wdkYudk y,ftyfukefV

(i) ,kwfaom tzdkY&Sdaom ajcmufyg;aom
w&m;wdkYonf tb,fwdkYenf;/ r½dkaojcif;
w&m;ajcmufyg;wdkYwnf;/ ighoQifwdkY
pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf bk&m;ü ½dkaojcif; av;pm;
jcif; r&Sdonf jzpfí ae\? w&m;awmfü/y/ oHCmawmfü/
odu©moHk;yg;ü/ rarhavsmhjcif; (aumif;aom tusifhü)/
y#doE!m&]ysLiSgpGm qufqHjcif;} ü ½dkaojcif;

av;pm;jcif; r&Sdonfjzpfí ae\? pajcmufyg;aom
w&m;wdkYonf ,kwfaom tzdkY&SdukefV

(p) xl;aom tzdkY&Sdaom ajcmufyg;aom
w&m;wdkYonf tb,fwdkYenf;/ ½dkaojcif;w&m;
ajcmufyg;wdkYwnf;/ ighoQifwdkY pomoemawmfü
&[ef;onf bk&m;ü ½dkaojcif; av;pm;jcif; &Sdonfjzpfí
ae\? w&m;awmfü/y/ oHCmawmfü/ odu©moHk;yg;ü/
rarhravsmhjcif; (aumif;aom tusifhü)/
y#doE|m&]ysLiSgpGm qufqHjcif;} ü ½dkaojcif;
av;pm;jcif; &Sdonfjzpfí ae\? pw&m;ajcmufyg;wdkYonf
xl;aom tzdkY&SdukefV

(q) xdk;xGif;í odEdkifcJaom ajcmufyg;aom
w&m;wdkYonf tb,fwdkYenf;/ udavomrS vGwfaom
"mwfajcmufyg;wdkYwnf;/ ighoQifwdkY
pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf podkY qdkjim;tHh?]]igonf
udavomwdkYrS vGwfaom arwåmESifh ,SOfaom
pdwfudk yGg;tyf\? tzezfef avhvm tyf\? ,mOfujhodkY
jyKtyf\? wnf&mujhodkY jyKtyf\? tzezfef jzpfptyf\?
tzezfef qnf;yl; tyf\? aumif;pGm tm;xkwftyf\?
xdkodkYjzpfvsuf a'goonf ig\ arwåmpdwfudk
qkwf,kwfapí wnf\}}[k (qdkjim;tHh)/

]]podkY rqdkvifh? ighoQif podkY rqdkvifh?
jrwpGmbk&m;udk rpGyfpGJvifh? jrwpGmbk&m;udk
pGyfpGJjcif;onf raumif;? jrwpGmbk&m;onf podkY
a[mawmfrrl&m}}[k xdk&[ef;udk qdktyf\?]]ighoQif
udavomwdkYrS vGwfaom ,if;arwåmESifh ,SOfaom
pdwfudk yGg;tyfygvsuf tzezfef
avhvmtfyfygvsuf ,mOfujhodkY jyKtyfygvsuf
wnf&mujhodkY jyKtyfygvsuf tzezfef jzpfptyfyg vsuf
tzezfef qnf;yl;tyfygvsuf aumif;pGm tm;xkwftyfygvsuf
a'goonf xdk&[ef;\ arwåmpdwfudk qkwf,kwfapí wnf\
[laom ppum;onf t&mr[kwf? tcGifhr[kwf? podkYaom
taMumif;onf r&Sd/ ighoQif udavomrS

vGwfaom ,if;arwåmESifh ,SOfaom pdwfonf a'gorS
xGufajrmufaMumif;wnf;}}[k qdktyfV (1)

ighoQifwdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf podkY
qdkjim;tHh?]]igonf udavomwdkYrS vGwfaom
u½kPmESifh ,SOfaom pdwfudk yGg;tyf\? tzezfef
avhvmttyf\? ,mOfujhodkY jyKtyf\? wnf&muJhodkY
jyKtyf\? tzezfef jzpfaptyf\? tzezfef qnf;yl;tyf\?
aumif;pGm tm;xkwf tyf\? xdkodkYjzpfvsuf
n\$Of;qJjicif;]0da[om} onf ig\ u½kPmpdwfudk
qkwf,kwfapí wnf\}}[k (qdkjim;tHh)/]]podkY rqdkvifh?
ighoQif podkY rqdkvifh? jrwpGmbk&m;udk
rpGyfpGJvifh/y/ ighoQif udavomrS
vGwfaom ,if;u½kPmESifh ,SOfaom pdwfonf
0da[omw&m;rS xGufajrmufaMumif;wnf;}}[k qdktyfV
(2)

ighoQifwdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf podkY
qdkjim;tHh?]]igonf udavomwdkYrS vGwfaom
rk'dwmESifh ,SOfaom pdwfudk yGg;tyfV/y/
xdkodkYjzpfvsuf rarGUavsmfaom]t&wd}w&m; onf
ig\ pdwfudk odrf;usKH;í wnf\}}[k
(qdkjim;tHh)/]]podkY rqdkvifh? ighoQif podkY
rqdkvifh/y/ ighoQif udavomrS vGwfaom
rk'dwmESifh ,SOfaom pdwfonf
rarGUavsmfjicif;]t&wd} w&m;rS
xGufajrmufaMumif;wnf;}}[k qdktyfV (3)

ighoQifwdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf podkY
qdkjim;tHh?]]igonf udavomwdkYrS vGwfaom
vspfvsL½ljicif;]Oayu©m} ESifh,SOfaom pdwfudk
yGg;tyfV/y/ xdkodkYjzpfvsuf pGJrufjicif;]&m*} onf ig\
pdwfudk odrf;usKH;í wnf\}}[k (qdkjim;tHh)/]]podkY
rqdkvifh? ighoQif podkY rqdk vifh/y/ ighoQif
udavomrS
vGwfaom ,if;vspfvsL½ljicif;]Oayu©m}ESifh,SOfaom

pdwfonf pGJruf jcif;]&m*} rS
xGufajrmufaMumif;wnf;}}[k qdktyfV (4)

ighoQifwdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf podkY
qdkjim;tHh?]]igonf udavomwdkYrS vGwfaom
&m*paom tpGJtrSwf edrdwfr&Sdaom
t&[wåzdkvfpdwfudk yGg;aptyfV/y/ xdkodkYjzpfvsuf ig\
xdkt&[wåzdkvf0dnmOfonf &m*paom edrdwfodkY
tpOfvdkuf\}}[k qdkjim;tHh/]]podkY rqdk vifh?
ighoQif podkY rqdkvifh/y/ ighoQif udavomwdkYrS
vGwfaom &m*ponfh edrdwfr&Sdaom
t&[wåzdkvfpdwfonf tvHk;pHkaom &m*paom
edrdwfwdkYrS xGufajrmufaMumif;wnf;}}[k qdktyfV
(5)

ighoQifwdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf podkY
qdkjim;tHh?]]ig[laom rmepdwfonf igrS uif;\?
pw&m;onf igjzpf\lí r½l? xdkodkY jzpfvsuf ig\
pdwfudk ,HkrSm;jcif; 0dpdudpämajimifh onf qkwf,kwfapí
wnf\}}[k (qdkjim;tHh)/

]]podkY rqdkvifh? ighoQif podkY rqdkvifh?
jrwpGmbk&m;udk rpGyfpGJvifh? jrwpGmbk&m;ukd
pGyfpGJjcif;onf raumif;? jrwpGmbk&m;onf podkY
a[mawmfrrl&m}}[k xdk&[ef;udk qdktyf\?]]ighoQif
ig[laom rmepdwf uif;ygvsuf?]pw&m;onf igjzpf\ }
[lívnf; r½lygbJvsuf xdk &[ef;\ pdwfudk ,HkrSm;jcif;
0dpdudpämajimifhonf qkwf,kwfapí wnf\laom
bpum;onf t&mr[kwf? tcGifhr[kwf? podkYaom
taMumif;onf r&Sd/ ighoQif ,if; ig [laom rmeudk
t<uif;rJh jzwfjcif;onf ,HkrSm;jcif; 0dpdudpämajimifhrS
xGufajrmufaMumif;wnf;}}[k xdk&[ef;udk qdk tyfV
pajcmufyg;aom w&m;wdkYudk xdk;xGif;í
odEdkifcJukefV (6)

(Z) jzpfaptyfaom ajcmufyg;aom w&m;wdkYonf
tb,fwdkYenf;/ (&[EÅmyk*¾Kdvf\) jrJaom aejcif;

ajcmufyg;wdkYwnf;/ ighoQifwdkY pomoemawmfü
&[ef;onf rsufpdjzifh ½kyf tqif;udk jrifaomf
0rf;omjcif;vnf; rjzpf 0rf;enf;jcif;vnf; rjzpf? owd&Sdvsuf
qifjcifvsuf vspfvsl½líomvQif aeV

em;jzifh toHudk Mum;aomf/y/ ESmacgif;jzifh
teHUudk eHaomf/y/ vQmjzifh t&omudk vsufaomf/y/
udk,fjzifh tawGUTxdudk awGUxdaomf/y/ pdwfjzifh
"r®m½Hkudk odaomf 0rf;omjcif;vnf; rjzpf
0rf;enf;jcif;vnf; rjzpf? owd&Sdvsuf qifjcifvsuf
vspfvsl½líomvQif aeV pw&m; ajcmufyg;wdkYudk
jzpfaptyfukefV

(ps) xl;aom ÓPjzifh odtyfaom ajcmufyg;aom
w&m;wdkYonf tb,fwdkYenf;/ tjrwfqHk;w&m;
ajcmufyg;wdkYwnf;/ tjrwfqHk;aom jrif&jcif;?
tjrwfqHk;aom Mum;em&jcif;? tjrwfqHk;aom
vmbf&jcif;? tjrwfqHk;aom tusifhudk usifhjcif;?
tjrwfqHk;aom vkyfauR;jcif;? tjrwfqHk;aom
atmufarhjcif;wdkYwnf;/ pajcmufyg;aom
w&m;wdkYudk xl;aom ÓPjzifhhodtyf ukefV

(n) rsufarSmufjyKtyfaom ajcmufyg;aom
w&m;wdkYonf tb,fwdkYenf;/ tbdnmOf
ajcmufyg;wdkYwnf;/ ighoQifwdkY pomoemawmfü
&[ef;onf rsm;jym;aom wefcdk;zefqif;jcif;udk NyD;ap\?
wpfa,mufwnf; jzpfvsufvnf; trsm; jzpfoGm;\?
trsm;jzpfvsufvnf; wpfa,muf wnf; jzpfvm\?
udk,fxif&Sm; jzpfap\? udk,faysmufap\? eH&Hwpfzuf
wHwdkif;wpfzuf awmifwpfzufodkY rxdrNidbJ
aumif;uifüuJhodkY oGm;\? ajrövnf; ikyfjcif; ay:jcif;udk
a&üuJhodkY jyK\? a&üvnf; ruGJapbJ ajrö uJhodkY
oGm;\? aumif;uifüvnf; xuf0,fzGJUacGvsuf tawmif
&Sdaom iSufuJhodkY oGm;\? podkY
wefcdk;BuD;ukefaom podkY tmEkabmfBuD;ukefaom
pvae wdkYudkvnf; vufjzifh oHk;oyf\? qkyfudkif\?

jA[®mhjynfwdkifatmifvnf; udk,fudk (rdrd) tvdktwdkif;
jzpfapV (1)

txl;ojzifh pifMu,faom vlwdkY\ em;xuf omvGefaom
ewfwdkY\ em;ESifhwlaom]'dAÁaomw} tbdnmOfjzifh
ewfüvnf; jzpfukefaom vlüvnf; jzpfukefaom a0;onfvnf;
jzpf ukefaom eD;onfvnf; jzpfukefaom ESpfrsKd;aom
toHwdkYudk Mum;&V (2)

wpfyg;aom owå0g wpfyg;aom yk^{*3/4}KdvfwdkY\
pdwfudk rdrdpdwfjzifh ydkif;jcm;í odEdkif?
wyfjcif;]&m*} ESifhwuGjzpf aom pdwfudkvnf;/y/
udavomwdkYrS rvGwfaom pdwf[lí odEdkifV (3)

xdk&[ef;onf rsm;jym;aom a&S;ü jzpfzl;aom
cE``mtpOfudk atmufarhEdkif\? þonfum; tb,fenf;/
wpfb0udkvnf;aumif;/y/ þodkY tjcif;t&mESifhwuG
ñTef;jyzG,f trnftEG,f ESifhwuG rsm;jym;aom a&S;ü
jzpfzl;aom cE``mtpOfudk atmufarhEdkifV (4)

txl;ojzifh pifMu,faom vlwdkY\ rsufpdtjrifxuf
omvGefaom ewfwdkY\ rsufpdESifh
wlaom]'dAÁpu©K} tbdnmOfjzifh aoqJowå0g?
jzpfay:qJowå0g? ,kwfaomowå0g? jrwwfaom owå0g?
tqif;vSaom owå0g? tqif;rvSaom owå0g? aumif;aom
vm;&m&Sdaom owå0g raumif;aom vm;&m&Sdaom
owå0gwdkYudk jrifEdkif\? uHtm;avsmfpGm jzpf aom
owå0gwdkYudk odjrif EdkifV/y/ (5)

tmoa0gwdkY\ ukefjcif;aMumifh tmoa0guif;aom
vGwfajrmufaom (t&[wåzdkvf) pdwfESifh
vGwfajrmufaom (t&[wåzdkvf)ynmudk ,ckb0üyif
xl;aomÓPfjzifh udk,fwdkif rsufarSmufjyK vsuf a&mufí
aeV þajcmufyg;aom w&m;wdkYudk
rsufarSmufjyKtyfukefV (6)

þodkY þajcmufq,faom w&m;wdkYonf[kwfukef\
rSefukef\?[kwfrSefukef\? rcRwf ,Gif;ukef?

azmufjyefaom oabmr&Sdukef? jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
rSefpGm xdk;xGif;í odtyfukef\

w&m;ckepfyg;pk

357/ ckepfyg;aom w&m;wdkYonf rsm;aom
aus;Zl;&Sdukef\y/ ckepfyg;aom w&m;wdkYudk
rsufarSmufjyKtyfukef\

(u) rsm;aom aus;Zl;&Sdaom ckepfyg;aom
w&m;wdkYonf tb,fwdkYenf;/ t&d,m\Opöm
ckepfyg;wdkYwnf;/ o''gOpöm? oDvOpöm?
[d&dOpöm? MowåyÜOpöm? okwOpöm? pm*Opöm?
ynmOpöm wdkY wnf;/ pw&m;ckepfyg;wdkYonf
rsm;aom aus;Zl;&Sdukef\

(c) yGg;rsm;tyfaom ckepfyg;aomw&m;wdkYonf
tb,fwdkYenf;/ r*fzdkvf&aMumif; t*Fg oarÁmZÑif
ckepfyg;wdkYwnf;/ owdoarÁmZÑif?
"r®0dp,oarÁmZÑif? 0D&d,oarÁmZÑif?
yDwdoarÁmZÑif? yó''doarÁmZÑif? orm"doarÁmZÑif?
Oayu©moarÁmZÑifwdkYwnf;/hpw&m;ckepfyg;wdkYu
dk yGg;rsm;tyf ukef\

(*) ydkif;jcm;í odtyfaom
ckepfyg;aomw&m;wdkYonf tb,fwdkYenf;/ 0dnmOf\
wnf&m ckepfyg;wdkYwnf;/ ighoQifwdkY
udk,foP²mefcsif; uGjjym;í y#doaE''onmcsif;vnf;
uGjjym;ukefaom owå0gwdkYonf &Sdukef\
tb,fowå0gwdkYenf;[lrl tcsKdUaomewf¹ tcsKdUaom
0dedygwdu²ESifh vlwdkYyifwnf;/ pum;
a&S;OD;pGmaom 0dnmOf\ wnf&maywnf;/ (1)

ighoQifwdkY udk,foP²mefcsif; uGjjym;í
y#doaE''onmcsif; wlukefaom owå0gwdkYonf
&Sdukef\? tb,fowå0gwdkYenf;[lrl yXrpsmefbHkü

jzpfaom jA[®mwdkYyifwnf;/ þum; ESpfckajrmufaom
0dnmOf\ wnf&maywnf;/ (2)

ighoQifwdkY udk,foP²mefcsif; wlí y#doaE`onmcsif;
uGJjym;ukefaom owå0gwdkYonf &Sdukef\
tb,fowå0gwdkYenf;[lrl tmbó&mbHküjzpfaom
jA[®mwdkYyifwnf;/ þum; oHk;ckajrmufaom 0dnmOf\
wnf&maywnf;/ (3)

ighoQifwdkY udk,foP²mefcsif; wlí
y#doaE`onmcsif;vnf; wlukefaom owå0gwdkYonf
&Sdukef\
tb,fowå0gwdkYenf;[lrl okbudPSmbHkü
jzpfaom jA[®mwdkYyifwnf;/ þum; av;ck ajrmufaom
0dnmOf\ wnf&maywnf;/ (4)

ighoQifwdkY ½lyonmwdkYudk vHk;0
vGefajrmufí/y/]]aumif;uifonf tqHk;r&Sd}}[k (ESvHk;
oGif;vsuf) tmumomelöm,webHkodkY a&mufaom
jA[®mwdkYonf &Sdukef\
þum; ig;ckajrmufaom
0dnmOf\ wnf&maywnf;/ (5)

ighoQifwdkY tmumomelöm,wepsmefudk vHk;0
vGefajrmufí]]0dnmOfonf tqHk;r&Sd}}[k yGg;
rsm;jcif;aMumifh 0dnmPlöm,webHkodkY a&mufaom
jA[®mwdkYonf &Sdukef\
þum; ajcmufck ajrmufaom
0dnmOf\ wnf&maywnf;/ (6)

ighoQifwdkY 0dnmPlöm,wepsmefudk vHk;0
vGefajrmufí]]wpfpHkwpfckrQr&Sd}}[k yGg;rsm;jcif;
aMumifh tmudlönm,webHkodkY a&mufaom
jA[®mwdkYonf &Sdukef\
þum; ckepfckajrmufaom
0dnmOf\ wnf&maywnf;/ þw&m;ckepfyg;wdkYudk
ydkif;jcm;í odtyfukef\ (7)

(C) y,ftyfaom ckepfyg;aomw&m;wdkYonf
tb,fwdkYenf;/ tEko, ckepfyg;wdkYwnf;/
umr&m*gEko,ç y#dCmEko,ç 'd|mEko,ç

0dpdudpä_mEko,ç rmemEko,ç b0&m*gEko,ç t0dZÆm
Eko,wdkYwnf;/ þw&m;ckeþfyg;wdkYudk y,ftyfukef\

(i) qkwf,kwfaom tzdkY&Sdaom
ckeþfyg;aomw&m;wdkYonf tb,fwdkYenf;/ rolawmf
w&m;ckeþfyg;wdkYwnf;/ ighoQifwdkY þomoemawmfü
&[ef;onf o''gw&m; r&Sd? &Sufjcif; r&Sd?
aMumufvefYjcif; r&Sd? tMum;tjrif r&Sd? ysif;&d\
owdvGwf\? ynmr&Sd/ þckeþfyg;aom w&m;wdkYonf
qkwf,kwfaom tzdkY&Sdaom w&m;wdkYwnf;/

(p) xl;aom tzdkY&Sdaom
ckeþfyg;aomw&m;wdkYonf tb,fwdkYenf;/
olawmfauðif; w&m; ckeþfyg;wdkYwnf;/ ighoQifwdkY
þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf o''gw&m; &Sd\? &Sufjcif;
&Sd\? aMumufvefYjcif; &Sd\? tMum;tjrif rsm;\?
tm;xkwftyfaom 0D&d,&Sd\? xifaom owd &Sd\
ynm&Sd\ þckeþfyg;aom w&m;wdkYonf xl;aom
tzdkY&Sdukef\

(q) xdk;xGif;í odEdkifcJaom
ckeþfyg;aomw&m;wdkYonf tb,fwdkYenf;/
olawmfauðif; w&m; ckeþfyg;wdkYwnf;/ ighoQifwdkY
þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf ygVdudk od\? teufudk od\
rdrdudk,fudk od\? twdkif;t&Snfudk od\? tcgudk od\
y&dowfudk od\? yk*³/₄dKvfudk od\
þw&m;ckeþfyg;wdkYudk xdk;xGif;í odEdkifcJukef\

(Z) jzpfaptyfaom ckeþfyg;aomw&m;wdkYonf
tb,fwdkYenf;/ onm ckeþfyg;wdkYwnf;/
tedpö_mEkyóemÓPfü jzpfaomonm?
tewåmEkyóemÓPfü jzpfaomonm? tokbmEkyóem
ÓPfü jzpfaomonm? tm'De0gEkyóemÓPfü
jzpfaomonm? y[memEkyóemÓPfü jzpfaom onm?
0d&m*gEkyóemÓPfü jzpfaomonm?
eda&m"mEkyóemÓPfü jzpfaomonmwdkYwnf;/
þw&m;ckeþfyg;wdkYudk jzpfaptyfukef\

(ps) xl;aom ÓPjzifh odtyfaom
ckepfyg;aomw&m;wdkYonf tb,fwdkYenf;/ &[EÅm
jzpfjCIF;taMumif; ckepfyg;wdkYwnf;/ ighoQifwdkY
pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf odu©moHk;yg;udk
apmifhxdef;jcif;ü xufaom qE´&Sd\? aemifTCgüvnf;
odu©moHk;yg;udk apmifhxdef;jcif;ü ruif;aom
awmifhwjCIF;&Sd\ w&m;udk qifjCIFjCIF;ü xufaom qE
´&Sd\? aemifTCgüvnf; w&m;udk qifjCIF jCIF;ü ruif;aom
awmifhwjCIF;&Sd\ wPSmudk zsufqD;jCIF;ü xufaom qE
´&Sd\? aemifTCgü vnf; wPSmudk zsufqD;jCIF;ü
ruif;aom awmifhwjCIF;&Sd\ wpfa,mufxD;wnf;
(udavom taygif;toif;uif;í) aejCIF;ü xufaom qE´&Sd\?
aemifTCgüvnf; wpfa,mufxD;wnf; (udavom
taygif;toif;uif;í) aejCIF;ü ruif;aom awmifhwjCIF;&Sd\
or®yÜ"mefvkHUvudk csD;ajr\$muFjCIF;ü xufaom qE
´&Sd\? aemifTCgüvnf; or®yÜ"mefvkHUvudk
csD;ajr\$muFjCIF;ü ruif;aom awmifhwjCIF;&Sd\
owdynmü xufaom qE´&Sd\? aemifTCgüvnf; owdynmü
ruif;aom awmifhwjCIF;&Sd\ t&d,r*fudk odjrifjCIF;ü
xufaom qE´&Sd\? aemifTCgüvnf; t&d,r*f udk
odjrifjCIF;ü ruif;aom awmifhwjCIF;&Sd\
pckepfyg;aomw&m;wdkYudk xl;aomÓPjzifh
odtyfukef\

(n) rsufarSmufjyKtyfaom
ckepfyg;aomw&m;wdkYonf tb,fwdkYenf;/
&[EÅmyk*³/₄dKvf\ tm;ckepfyg;wdkYwnf;/ ighoQifwdkY
pomoemawmfü tmoa0gukefNyD;aom &[ef;onf
cyfodrf;aom ocFg&wdkYudk
tedpötm;jzifh[kwfrSefaomtwdkif; 0dyóemÓPjzifh
aumif;pGm jriftyfukef\? ighoQifwdkY
tmoa0gukefNyD;aom &[ef;onf cyfodrf;aom
ocFg&wdkYudk tedpötm;jzifh[kwfrSefaom twdkif;
0dyóemÓPjzifh aumif;pGm jriftyfaom poabmonfvnf;
tmoa0gukefNyD;aom &[ef;\ tm;jzpf\? tMuiftm;udk

taMumif;jyKí tmoa0gukefNyD;aom &[ef;onf]]ightm;
tmoa0gw&m;ukefNyD}}[k tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\
ukefjCIF;udk odV (1)

wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; ighoQifwdkY
tmoa0gukefNyD;aom &[ef;onf umr*kPfwdkYonf
rD;usD; tjynfh&Sdaom wGif;ESifh wlukef\
[k[kwfrSefaomtwdkif; 0dyóemÓPfjzifh aumif;pGm
jriptyfukef\ ighoQifwdkY/y/]]ightm; tmoa0gw&m;
ukefNyD}}[k odV (2)

wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; ighoQifwdkY
tmoa0gukefNyD;aom &[ef;\ pdwfonf edAÁmefodkY
ñGwf\? edAÁmefodkY udkif;\? edAÁmefodkY ½ldif;\?
edAÁmefü wnf\? edAÁmefü arGUavsmf\
tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ taMumif;jzpfaom tvHk;pHkaom
w&m;wdkYrS wyfjCIF;uif;V ighoQifwdkY/y/]]ightm;
tmoa0g w&m; ukefNyD}}[k odV (3)

wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; ighoQifwdkY
tmoa0gukefNyD;aom &[ef;onf owdy|
mefav;yG;wdkYudk yGg;tyfukef\? aumif;pGm
yGg;tyfukef\? ighoQifwdkY/y/]]ightm; tmoa0gw&m;
ukefNyD}}[k odV (4)

wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; ighoQifwdkY
tmoa0gukefNyD;aom &[ef;onf £a`E´ig;yG;wdkYudk
yGg;tyf ukef\? aumif;pGm yGg;tyfukef\
ighoQifwdkY/y/]]ightm; tmoa0gw&m; ukefNyD}}[k
odV (5)

wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; ighoQifwdkY
tmoa0gukefNyD;aom &[ef;onf r*fzdkvf&aMumif; t*Fg
aAmZÑifckepfyG;wdkYudk yGg;tyfukef\? aumif;pGm
yGg;tyfukef\ ighoQifwdkY/y/]]ightm; tmoa0g
w&m;ukefNyD}}[k odV (6)

wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; ighoQifwdkY
tmoa0gukefNyD;aom &[ef;onf t*Fg&Spfyg;&Sdaom
jrwfaom t&d,r*fudk yGg;tyf\? aumif;pGm yGg;tyf\?
ighoQifwdkY tmoa0gukefNyD;aom &[ef;onf
t*Fg&Spfyg; &Sdaom jrwfaom t&d,r*fudk yGg;tyfaom
aumif;pGm yGg;tyfaom poabmonf vnf;
tmoa0gukefNyD;aom &[ef;\ tm;jzpf\? tMuiftm;udk
taMumif;jyKí tmoa0gukefNyD;aom &[ef;onf]]ightm;
tmoa0gw&m; ukefNyD}}[k tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\
ukefjcf;udk od\ pw&m;ckepfyg;wdkYudk
rsufarSmufjyKtyfukef\ (7)

podkY pckepfq,faomw&m;wdkYonf[kwfukef\
rSefukef\?[kwfrSefukef\? rcRwf,Gif; ukef?
azmufjyefaom oabmr&Sdukef? jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
rSefpGm xdk;xGif;í odtyfukef\

yXrtcef; NyD;

- 1/ ewfjynfajcmufxyf&Sd umrm0p&ewfwdkYudk
tcsKdUaomewf[k qdkonf/
- 2/ zkwf wapä o&Jpaom emembm0owå0gwdkYudk
tcsKdUaom 0dedygwdu[k qdkonf/

w&m;&Spfyg;pk

358/ &Spfyg;aomw&m;wdkYonf rsm;aom
aus;Zl;&Sdukef\y/ &Spfyg;aomw&m;wdkYudk
rsufarSmufjyKtyfukef\

(u) rsm;aom aus;Zl;&Sdaom
&Spfyg;aomw&m;wdkYonf tb,fwdkYenf;/ &Spfyg;aom
taMumif;taxmuftyHhwdkYonf jrwfaom r*ftusifh\
tpjzpfaom r&ao;aom or®m'd|dynmudk &jcif;iSg

&NyD;aom or®m'd|dynmudk wdk;wufapjCIF;iSg
jyefYajymapjCIF;iSg yGg;rsm;apjCIF;iSg jynfhpHk
apjCIF;iSg jzpfukefV

&Spfyg;aomw&m;wdkYonf tb,fwdkYenf;/
ighoQifwdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf &Suf
aMumufTyfaom jrwfEdk;½dkaotyfaom
q&mudkvnf;aumif;? tav;jyKtyfaom wpfa,muf
a,mufaom oDwif;oHk;azmfudkvnf;aumif; rSDí ae\
½dkaojCIF;udkvnf; jzpfapV pum; jrwaom r*ftusifh\
tpjzpfaom r&ao;aom or®m'd|dynmudk &jCIF;iSg
&NyD;aom or®m'd|d ynmudk wdk;wufapjCIF;iSg
jyefYajymapjCIF;iSg yGg;rsm;apjCIF;iSg
jynfhpHkapjCIF;iSg jzpfaoM a&S;OD;pGmaom
taMumif;taxmuftyHhwnf;/ (1)

&SufaMumufTyfaom jrwfEdk;½dkaotyfaom
q&mudkvnf;aumif;? tav;jyKtyfaom
wpfa,mufa,mufaom oDwif;oHk;azmfudkvnf;aumif;
rSDíaeaom xdktaMumif;aMumifh xdkyk*¾dKvf
wdkYodkY &Hzef&Hcg csOf;uyfí]]toQifbk&m;
pt&monf todkYenf;? pygVd\ teufonf tb,f enf;}}[k
tzezfef ar;\? tzezfef pdppfV xdk&[ef;tm;
xdktoQifwdkYonf zHk;uG,faom t&m udkvnf;
zGifhjyukef\? wdrfjrKyfaom t&mudkvnf; ay:vGifatmif
jyKukef\? rsm;pGmaom ,HkrSm;zG,f
w&m;wdkYüvnf; ,HkrSm;udk azsmufukefV pum;
jrwaom r*ftusifh\ tpjzpfaom r&ao;aom or®m'd|
dynmudk &jCIF;iSg &NyD;aom or®m'd|dynmudk
wdk;wufapjCIF;iSg jyefYajymapjCIF;iSg yGg;
rsm;apjCIF;iSg jynfhpHkapjCIF;iSg jzpfaoM
ESpfckajrmuf taMumif;taxmuftyHhwnf;/ (2)

xdkw&m;udk Mum;em&í udk,f\ Nidrf;jCIF; pdwf\
Nidrf;jCIF;[laom Nidrf;jCIF;ESifh jynfhpHkV pum;
jrwaom r*ftusifh\ tpjzpfaom r&ao;aom or®m'd|

dynmudk &jcif;iSg &NyD;aom or®m'd|dynmudk
wdk;wufapjCIF;iSg jyefYajymapjCIF;iSg
yGg;rsm;apjCIF;iSg jynfhPHkapjCIF;iSg jzpfaom
oHk;ckajrmuf taMumif;taxmuftyHhwnf;/ (3)

wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; igHoQifwdkY &[ef;onf oDv&Sd\?
ygwdarmu© oH0&oDvudk apmifhpnf;í ae\
aumif;aom tusifh aumif;aom usufpm;&mESifh
jynfhPHk\? tenf;i,faom tjypfwdkYü ab;[k ½lvsufae\
odu©myk'fwdkYü aqmufwnfí usifh\ pum; jrwfaom
r*ftusifh\ tp jzpfaom r&ao;aom or®m'd|dynmudk
&jCIF;iSgç &NyD;aom or®m'd|dynmudk
wdk;wufapjCIF;iSgç jyefY ajymapjCIF;iSgç
yGg;rsm;apjCIF;iSgç jynfhPHkapjCIF;iSg jzpfaom
av;ckajrmuf taMumif;taxmuf tyHh wnf;/ (4)

wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; igHoQifwdkY &[ef;onf
tMum;tjriFrsm;\? oifNyD;onfudk aqmifEdkiF\
oifNyD;onfudk odkrSD;odrf;qnf;EdkiF\
xdkodkYoabm&Sdaom &[ef;onf tp\aumif;jCIF; tv,f\
aumif;jCIF; tqHk;\aumif;jCIF; &Sdukefaom
teufESifhwuGukefaom o'gESifhwuGukefaom
tvHk;pHk jynfhPHkCIF;&Sdaom jzLpifaom tusifhjrwf
(omoemawmf) udk aMunmukefaom w&m;wdkYudk
rsm;pGm Mum;emoif,ltyfukef\? aqmiftyfukef\
Elwfjzifh tzefzef avhvm o&ZÑ m,ftyfukef\? pdwfjzifh
tzefzef qifjciftyfukef\? ynmjzifh xdk;xGif;odtyfukef\
pum; jrwfaom r*ftusifh\ tpjzpfaom r&ao;aom or®m'd|
dynmudk &jCIF;iSgç &NyD;aom or®m 'd|dynmudk
wdk;wufapjCIF;iSgç jyefYajymapjCIF;iSgç
yGg;rsm;apjCIF;iSgç jynfhPHkapjCIF;iSg jzpfaom
ig;ckajrmuf taMumif;taxmuftyHhwnf;/ (5)

wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; igHoQifwdkY &[ef;onf
tukodkvfw&m;wdkYudk y,fCIF;iSg tm;xkwfaom
0D&d,&Sdonfjzpfí ae\? ukodkvfw&m;wdkYudk

jynfhpHkapjCIF;iSg MuHUcdkifaom vkHUv&Sd\?
jrJrHaom vkHUv&Sd\? ukodkvfw&m;wdkYü rcsaom
0ef&SdV pum; jrWfaom tusifh\ tpjzpfaom r& ao;aom
or®m'd|dynmudk &jCIF;iSgç &NyD;aom or®m'd|
dynmudk wdk;wufapjCIF;iSgç jyefYajymapjCIF; iSgç
yGg;rsm;apjCIF;iSgç jynfhpHkapjCIF;iSg jzpfaom
ajcmufckajrmuf taMumif;taxmuftyHhwnf;/ (6)

wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; igHoQifwdkY &[ef;onf owdESifh
jynfhpHk\? jrWfaom owdynmESifh jynfhpHkonfjzpfí
MumjrifhpGmu jyKNyD;aom trludkvnf;aumif;?
MumjrifhpGmu ajymaom pum;udk vnf;aumif;
atmufarhEkdif\? tzeZef atmufarhEkdifV pum;
jrWfaom r*ftusifh\ tpjzpfaom r&ao;aom or®m'd|
dynmudk &jCIF;iSgç &NyD;aom or®m'd|dynmudk
wdk;wufapjCIF;iSgç jyefY ajymapjCIF;iSgç
yGg;rsm;apjCIF;iSgç jynfhpHkapjCIF;iSg jzpfaom
ckepfckajrmuf taMumif;taxmuftyHh wnf;/ (7)

wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; igHoQifwdkY &[ef;onf
ig;yg;aom Oyg'geu©E`mwdkYü jzpfjCIF; ysufjCIF;udk
tzeZef ½lí ae\?]]pum; ½kyfwnf;? pum; ½kyf\
jzpfaMumif;wnf;? pum; ½kyf\ csKyf&mwnf;? pum;
a0'emwnf;? pum; a0'em\ jzpfaMumif;wnf;? pum;
a0'em\ csKyf&mwnf;? pum; onmwnf;? pum; onm\
jzpfaMumif;wnf;? pum; onm\ csKyf&mwnf;? pum;
ocFg&wnf;? pum; ocFg&\ jzpfaMumif;wnf;? pum;
ocFg&\ csKyf&mwnf;? pum; 0dnmPf wnf;? pum;
0dnmPf\ jzpfaMumif;wnf;? pum; 0dnmPf\
csKyf&mwnf;}}[k (½lí ae\)/ pum; jrWfaom tusifh\
tpjzpfaom r&ao;aom or®m'd|d ynmudk &jCIF;iSgç
&NyD;aom or®m'd|dynmudk wdk;wufapjCIF;iSgç
jyefYajymapjCIF;iSgç
yGg;rsm;apjCIF;iSgçjynfhpHkapjCIF;iSg jzpfaom
&Spfckajrmuf taMumif;taxmuftyHhwnf;/

p&Spfyg;aomw&m;wdkYonf rsm;aom
aus;Zl;&Sdukef\ (8)

(c) yGg;rsm;tyfukefaom &Spfyg;aomw&m;wdkYonf
tb,fwdkYenf;/ jrwfaom r*³/₄if&Spfyg; wdkYwnf;/
pr*³/₄if&Spfyg;wdkYonf tb,fwdkYenf;/ rSefaom
odjCIF;]or®m'd|d}? rSefaom MuHjCIF;]or®mouFyÜ}?
rSefaom ajymqdkjCIF;]or®m0gpm}? rSefaom
jyKvkYfjCIF;]or®mur® EÅ}? rSefaom
toufarG;jCIF;]or®mtmZD0}? rSefaom
tm;xkwfjCIF;]or®m0g,mr}? rSefaom
atmufarhjCIF;]or®mowd}? rSefaom
wnfMunfjCIF;]or®morm"d}wdkYwnf;/
pw&m;&Spfyg;wdkYudk yGg;rsm;tyf ukef\

(*) ydkif;jcm;í odtyfaom &Spfyg;aomw&m;wdkYonf
tb,fwdkYenf;/ avmu"Hw&m; &Spfyg;wdkYwnf;/
vmbf&jCIF;? vmbfr&jCIF;? tausmftapmrsm;jCIF;?
tausmftapmenf;jCIF;? uJh&JUjCIF;? csD;rGrf;jCIF;?
csrf;omjCIF;? qif;&JjCIF;wdkYwnf;/
p&Spfyg;aomw&m;wdkYudk ydkif;jcm;í odtyfukef\

(C) y,ftyfaom &Spfyg;aomw&m;wdkYonf
tb,fwdkYenf;/ rSm;aom oabmw&m; &Spfyg;wdkYwnf;/
rSm;aom odjrifjCIF;? rSm;aom MuHjCIF;? rSm;aom
ajymqdkjCIF;? rSm;aom jyKvkYf jCIF;? rSm;aom
toufarG;jCIF;? rSm;aom tm;xkwfjCIF;? rSm;aom
atmufarhjCIF;? rSm;aom wnfMunfjCIF;wdkYwnf;/
p&Spfyg;aomw&m;wdkYudk y,ftyfukef\

(i) qkwf,kwfaom tzdkY&Sdaom
&Spfyg;aomw&m;wdkYonf tb,fwdkYenf;/ ysif;&djCIF;
taMumif;&Spfyg;wdkYwnf;/ ighoQifwdkY
pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf trludpöudk jyKtyf\? xdk
&[ef;tm; podkY pdwftMuH jzpf\?]]igonf trludpöudk
jyK&tHh? trludpöjyKaom ig\ udk,fonf
yifyef;vwåHU? ,ck igonf tdyfOD;tHh}}[k (pdwftMuH

jzpf\)/ xdk&[ef;onf tdyf\? ra&muf&ao;aom w&m;odkY
a&mufjCIF;iSg r&ao;onfh w&m;udk &jCIF;iSg
rsufarSmufrjyK&ao;onfh w&m;udk
rsufarSmufjyKjCIF;iSg OD&d,udk rjzpfap/ pum;
a&S;OD;pGmaom ysif;&djCIF; taMumif;wnf;/

ighoQifwdkY wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; &[ef;onf
trludpöudk jyKNyD;jzpf\? xdk&[ef;tm; podkYaom
pdwftMuH jzpf\?]]igonf trludpöudk jyKNyD;NyD?
trludpöjyKNyD;aom ig\ udk,fonf yifyef;\? ,ck igonf
tdyfOD;tHh}}[k (pdwftMuH jzpf\)/ xdk&[ef;onf tdyf\?
OD&d,udk rjzpfap/y/ pum; ESpfckajrmufaom
ysif;&djCIF; taMumif;wnf;/

ighoQifwdkY wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; &[ef;onf
c&D;oGm;tyf\? xdk&[ef;tm; podkY pdwftMuH
jzpf\?]]igonf c&D;oGm;&tHh? c&D;oGm;aom ig\
udk,fonf yifyef;vwåHU? ,ck igonf tdyfOD; tHh}}[k
(pdwftMuH jzpf\)/ xdk&[ef;onf tdyf\? OD&d,udk
rjzpfap/y/ pum; oHk;ckajrmufaom ysif;&djCIF;
taMumif;wnf;/

ighoQifwdkY wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; &[ef;onf
c&D;oGm;NyD;jzpf\? xdk&[ef;tm; podkY pdwf tMuH
jzpf\?]]igonf c&D;oGm;NyD;NyD? c&D;oGm;aom ig\
udk,fonf yifyef;\? ,ck igonf tdyf OD;tHh}}[k
(pdwftMuH jzpf\)/ xdk&[ef;onf tdyf\? OD&d,udk
rjzpfap/y/ pum; av;ckajrmufaom
ysif;&djCIF;taMumif;wnf;/

ighoQifwdkY wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; &[ef;onf
&GmodkYvnf;aumif;? ed*Hk;odkYvnf;aumif;
qGrf;cHoGm;onf&Sdaomf Murf;onfvnf;jzpfaoM
Ekonfvnf;jzpfaoM qGrf;abmZOfudk tvdk&Sdwdkif;
jynfhphKatmif r&? xdk&[ef;tm; podkY pdwftMuH
jzpf\?]]igonf &GmodkYvnf;aumif;?
ed*Hk;odkYhvnf;aumif; qGrf;cHoGm;onf&Sdaomf

Murf;onfvnf;jzpfaom Ekonfvnf;jzpfaom qGrf;abm
ZOfudk tvdk&Sdwdkif; jynfhpHkatmif r&cJh?
qGrf;cHoGm;aom xdkig\ udk,fonf yifyef;\? trludpöudk
jyK&ef rcHh? ,ck igonf tdyfOD;tHh}}[k (pdwftMuH
jzpf\)/ xdk&[ef;onf tdyf\? 0D&d,udk rjzpf ap/y/ pum;
ig;ckajrmufaom ysif;&djcif;taMumif;wnf;/

ighoQifwdkY wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; &[ef;onf
&GmodkYvnf;aumif;? ed*Hk;odkYvnf;aumif;
qGrf;cHoGm;onf&Sdaomf Murf;onfvnf;jzpfaom
Ekonfvnf;jzpfaom qGrf;abmZOfudk tvdk&Sdwdkif;
jynfhpHkatmif &cJh\? xdk&[ef;tm; podkY pdwftMuH
jzpf\?]]igonf &GmodkYvnf;aumif;? ed*Hk;odkY
vnf;aumif; qGrf;cHoGm;onf&Sdaomf
Murf;onfvnf;jzpfaom Ekonfvnf;jzpfaom qGrf;udk tvdk
&Sdwdkif; jynfhpHkatmif &cJh\? xdk ig\ udk,fonf av;\?
trludpöudkjyK&ef rcHh? pdkpGwfaom yJuhodkY av;\?
,ck igonf tdyfOD;tHh}}[k (pdwftMuH jzpf\)/
xdk&[ef;onf tdyf\? 0D&d,udk rjzpfap/y/ pum;
ajcmufckajrmufaom ysif;&djcif; taMumif;wnf;/

ighoQifwdkY wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; &[ef;tm;
tenf;i,frQaom tema&m*gonf jzpf\? xdk&[ef;tm; podkY
pdwftMuH jzpf\?]]ightm; tenf;i,frQaom ptemonf jzpf\?
tdyfjCIF;iSg avsmufywf\? ,ck igonf tdyfOD;tHh}}[k
(pdwftMuH jzpf\)/ xdk&[ef;onf tdyf\? 0D&d,udk
rjzpfap/y/ pum; ckepfckajrmufaom ysif;&djcif;
taMumif;wnf;/

ighoQifwdkY wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; &[ef;onf temrS x\
temrS xí rMumao;? xdk &[ef;tm; podkY pdwftMuH
jzpf\?]]igonf temrS x\
temrS xí rMumao;? xdkig\
udk,fonf tm;r&Sd? trludpöudk jyK&efrcHh?
tdyfjCIF;iSg avQmufywf\? ,ck igonf tdyfOD;tHh}}[k
(pdwftMuH jzpf\)/ xdk&[ef;onf tdyf\? 0D&d,ukd
rjzpfap/y/ pum; &Spfckajrmufaom ysif;&d

jcif;taMumif;wnf;/ p&Spfyg;aom w&m;wdkYonf
qkwf,kwfaom tzdkY&Sdukef\

(p) xl;aom tzdkY&Sdaom
&Spfyg;aomw&m;wdkYonf tb,fwdkYenf;/ tm;xkwfjcif;t
aMumif; &Spfyg;wdkYwnf;/ ighoQifwdkY
pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf trludpöudk jyKtyf\? xdk
&[ef;tm; podkY pdwftMuH jzpf\?]]igonf trludpöudk
jyK&tHh? trludpöudk jyKaom igonf
jrwpGmbk&m;wdkY\ tqHk;trudk ESvHk;oGif;&ef
rvG,f? ,ck igonf ra&mufao;aom w&m;odkY
a&mufjcif;iSg r&ao;aom w&m;udk &jcif;iSg
rsufarSmufrjyK&ao;aom w&m;udk rsufarSmuf
jyKjcif;iSg 0D&d,udk jzpfaptHh}}[k (pdwftMuH jzpf\)/
xdk&[ef;onf ra&mufao;aom w&m;odkY a&mufjcif;iSg
r&ao;aomw&m;udk &jcif;iSg rsufarSmufrjyK&ao;aom
w&m;udk rsufarSmufjyKjcif; iSg 0D&d,udk jzpfap\/
pum; a&S;OD;pGmaom tm;xkwfjcif;\ taMumif;wnf;/

ighoQifwdkY wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; &[ef;onf
trludpöudk jyKNyD;jzpf\? xdk&[ef;tm; podkYaom
pdwftMuH jzpf\?]]igonf trludpöudk jyKNyD;NyD?
trludpöudk jyKaom igonf jrwpGm bk&m;wdkY\
tqHk;trudk ESvHk;oGif;&ef rpGrf;EdkifcJh? ,ck igonf
0D&d,udk jzpfaptHh}}[k (pdwftMuH jzpf\)/
xdk&[ef;onf 0D&d,udk jzpfap\y/ pum;
ESpfckajrmufaom tm;xkwfjcif;\ t aMumif;wnf;/

ighoQifwdkY wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; &[ef;onf
c&D;oGm;tyf\? xdk&[ef;tm; podkY pdwftMuH
jzpf\?]]igonf c&D;oGm;&tHh? c&D;oGm;aom igonf
jrwpGmbk&m;wdkY\ tqHk;trudk ESvHk;oGif;&ef
rvG,f? ,ck igonf 0D&d,udk jzpfaptHh}}[k (pdwftMuH
jzpf\)/ xdk&[ef;onf 0D&d,udk jzpfap\y/ pum;
oHk;ckajrmufaom tm;xkwfjcif;\ taMumif;wnf;/

ighoQifwdkY wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; &[ef;onf
c&D;oGm;NyD; jzpf\? xdk&[ef;tm; podkY pdwftMuH
jzpf\?]]igonf c&D;oGm;NyD;NyD? c&D;oGm;aom
igonf jrwfpGmbk&m;wdkY\
tqHk;trudkhESvHk;oGif;&ef rpGrf;Edkif? ,ck igonf
OD&d,udk jzpfaptHh}}[k (pdwftMuH jzpf\)/
xdk&[ef;onf OD&d,udk jzpfapVy/ pum;
av;ckajrmufaom tm;xkwfjcif;\ taMumif;wnf;/

ighoQifwdkY wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; &[ef;onf
&GmodkYvnf;aumif;? ed*Hk;odkYvnf;aumif;
qGrf;cHoGm;onf&Sdaomf Murf;onfvnf;jzpfaom
Ekonfvnf;jzpfaom qGrf;abmZOofudk tvdk&Sdwdkif;
jynfhpHkatmif r&? xdk&[ef;tm; podkY pdwftMuH
jzpf\?]]igonf &GmodkYvnf;aumif;? ed*Hk;odkY
vnf;aumif; qGrf;cHoGm;onf&Sdaomf
Murf;onfvnf;jzpfaom Ekonfvnf;jzpfaom qGrf;abmZOof
udk tvdk&Sdwdkif; jynfhpHkatmif r&cJh? xdkig\
udk,fonf aygh\? trludpöudk jyK&efcHh\? ,ck igonf
OD&d,udk jzpfaptHh}}[k (pdwftMuH jzpf\)/
xdk&[ef;onf OD&d,udk jzpfapVy/ pum; ig;ck
ajrmufaom tm;xkwfjcif;\ taMumif;wnf;/

ighoQifwdkY wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; &[ef;onf
&GmodkYvnf;aumif;? ed*Hk;odkYvnf;aumif;
qGrf;cHoGm;onf&Sdaomf Murf;onfvnf;jzpfaom
Ekonfvnf;jzpfaom qGrf;abmZOofudk tvdk&Sdwdkif;
jynfhpHkatmif&cJh\? xdk&[ef;tm; podkY pdwftMuH
jzpf\?]]igonf &GmodkYvnf;aumif;? ed*Hk;odkY
vnf;aumif; qGrf;cHoGm;onf&Sdaomf
Murf;onfvnf;jzpfaom Ekonfvnf;jzpfaom qGrf;abmZOof
udk tvdk&Sdwdkif; jynfhpHkatmif &cJh\? xdkig\
udk,fonf tm;&Sd\? trludpöudkjyK&ef cHh\? ,ck ig onf
OD&d,udk jzpfaptHh}}[k (pdwftMuH jzpf\)/
xdk&[ef;onf OD&d,udk jzpfapVy/ pum;
ajcmufckajrmufaom tm;xkwfjcif;\ taMumif;wnf;/

ighoQifwdkY wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; &[ef;tm;
tenf;i,frQaom temonf jzpf\? xdk&[ef; tm; podkY
pdwftMuH jzpf\?]]ightm; tenf;i,frQaom temonf jzpf\
ig\ temonf wdk; yGg;&maom taMumif;&Sd\? ,ck igonf
0D&d,udk jzpfaptHh}}[k (pdwftMuH jzpf\)/
xdk&[ef;onf 0D&d,udk jzpfapV/y/ pum;
ckepfckajrmufaom tm;xkwfjcif;\ taMumif;wnf;/

ighoQifwdkY wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; &[ef;onf temrS xV
temrS xí rMumao;? xdk &[ef;tm; podkY pdwftMuH
jzpf\?]]igonf temrS x\? temrS xí rMumao;? ightm;
tema&m*gonf jyefjzpf&maom taMumif;&Sd\? ,ck
igonf ra&muf&ao;aom w&m;odkY a&muf jcif;iSg
r&ao;aom w&m;udk &jcif;iSg rsufarSmufrjyK&ao;aom
w&m;udk rsufarSmufjyKjcif;iSg tm;xkwftHh}}[k
(pdwftMuH jzpf\)/ xdk&[ef;onf ra&muf&ao;aom
w&m;odkY a&mufjcif;iSg r&ao;aom w&m;udk
&jcif;iSg rsufarSmufrjyK&ao;aom w&m;udk
rsufarSmufjyKjcif;iSg 0D&d,udk jzpfapV pum;
&Spfckajrmufaom tm;xkwfjcif;\ taMumif;wnf;/
pw&m;&Spfyg;wdkYonf xl;aom tzdkY&SdukefV

(q) xdk;xGif;í odEdkifcJaom
&Spfyg;aomw&m;wdkYonf tb,fwdkYenf;/ jrwfaom
tusifhudk usifhjcif;iSg tcGifhr[kwfaom]tu©P}
&Spfyg;wdkYwnf;/ ighoQifwdkY pavmuü
ylaZmftxl;udk cHawmfrlxdkufaom (tvHk;pHkaom
w&m;wdkYudk) udk,fwdkif rSefpGm odawmfrlaom
jrwfpGmbk&m;onf vnf; yGifhawmfrl\? udavomudk
Nidrf;apwwfaom edAÁmefodkY aqmifwwfaom
r*fÓPfodkY a&muf apwwfaom bk&m;wdkYonfom
a[mtyfaom opömav;yg;w&m;udkvnf; a[mawmfrltyf\?
pyk*³/₄dKvfonfvnf; i&JbHkodkY a&mufaeV pum;
jrwfaom tusifhudk usifhjcif;iSg tcGifhr[kwfaom
a&S;OD;pGmaom tu©Pwnf;/

ighoQifwdkY wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; pavmuü
ylaZmftxl;udk cHawmfrlxdkufaom (tvHk;pHkaom
w&m;wdkYudk) udk,fwdkif rSefpGm odawmfrlaom
jrwpGmbk&m;onfvnf; yGifhawmfrl\? udavomudk
Nidrf;apwwfaom edAÂmefodkY aqmifwwfaom
r*fÓPfodkY a&mufapwwfaom
bk&m;wdkYonfomha[mtyaom
opö mav;yg;w&m;udkvnf; a[mawmfrltyf\?
pyk*³/₄dKvfonfvnf; wd& pämeffbHkodkY a&mufaeV
pum; jrwwfaom tusifhudk usifhjcif;iSg tcGifhr[kwfaom
ESpfckajrmufaom tu©P wnf;/

wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; ighoQifwdkY/y/
Nydwa mbHkodkY a&mufaeV pum; jrwwfaom tusifhudk
usifhjcif;iSg tcGifhr[kwfaom oHk;ckajrmufaom
tu©Pwnf;/

wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; ighoQifwdkY/y/ touf&Snfaom
t¹/₂lybHk tonowfbHkodkY a&mufaeV pum; jrwwfaom
tusifhudk usifhjcif;iSg tcGifhr[kwfaom
av;ckajrmufaom tu©Pwnf;/

wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; ighoQifwdkY/y/ &[ef;a,musfm;
&[ef;rdef;r Oygouma,musfm; Oygodumrdef;rwdkY
jzpf&mr[kwfaom opö mav;yg;udk rodEdkifukefaom
ypö EÂ&pf Zeyk'ft&yf vl¹/₂dkif;wdkYtwGif;ü
arG;zGm;V pum; jrwwfaom tusifhudk usifhjcif;iSg
tcGifhr[kwfaom ig;ck ajrmufaom tu©Pwnf;/

wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; ighoQifwdkY/y/ rZÑdra'o
Zeyk'fwdkYü arG;zGm;aomfvnf; rSm;aom t,l&Sd\?
azmufjyefaom t,l&Sd\?]]ay;vSL jcif; (\ tusKd;) onf
r&Sd? ,ZfylaZmfjcif; (\ tusKd;) onf r&Sd?[kef;
[kac:aom ylaZmfri,frsKd; (\ tusKd;) onf r&Sd?
aumif;pGm jyKtyf raumif;ojzifh jyKtyfaom uHwdkY\
tusKd;&if; tusKd;qufrnf onf r&Sd? pavmu onf r&Sd?
wrvGefavmu onf r&Sd? trdudk vkyfauR;jcif;\

tusKd;onf r&Sd? tzudk vkyfauR;jcif;\ tusKd;onf r&Sd?
aoí wzefjzpfaoom owå0gwdkYonf r&Sdukef?
pavmuudkvnf;aumif;? wrvGefavmuudkvnf; aumif;
udk,fwdkif xl;aomÓPfjzifh rsufarSmufjyKí
a[mMum;Ekdifukefaomç tnDtñGwf aumif;pGm
usifhukefaom orPjAm[®PwdkYonf avmuü r&Sdukef}}
[k rSm;aom t,l&Sd\? azmufjyefaom t,l&Sd\ pum;
jrwfaom tusifhudk usifhjcif;iSg tcGifhr[kwfaom
ajcmufckajrmufaom tu©P wnf;/

wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; ighoQifwdkY/y/
pyk*³/₄dKvfonfvnf; rZÑdra'owdkY ü arG;zGm;\? ynm
r&Sd? pdwfazmufjyefaeol jzpf\? qGHUtaeol jzpf\?
aumif;aomw&m; raumif;aom w&m;wdkY\
teufoabmudk odjcif;iSg rpGrf;Edkif/ pum; jrwfaom
tusifhudk usifhjcif;iSg tcGifhr[kwfaom
ckepfckajrmufaom tu©Pwnf;/

ighoQifwdkY wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; pavmuü
ylaZmftxl;udk cHawmfrlxdkufaom (tvHk;pHkaom
w&m;wdkYudk) udk,fwdkif rSefpGm odawmfrlaom
jrwfpGmbk&m;onfvnf; yGifhawmfrrl? udavomudk
Nidrf;apwwfaom edAÁmefodkY aqmifwwfaom
r*fÓPfodkY a&mufapwwfaom jrwfpGmbk&m;wdkYonf
om a[mtyfaom opö mav;yg;w&m;udkvnf;
a[mawmfrri¹/ pyk*³/₄dKvfonfvnf; rZÑdra'o Zeyk'fwdkY
ü arG;zGm;\? ynm&Sd\? pdwfrazmufjyefol jzpf\?
rqGHUtol jzpf\? aumif;aomw&m;
raumif;aomw&m;wdkY\ teufoabmudk odjcif;iSg
pGrf;Edkif\ pum; jrwfaom tusifhudk usifhjcif;iSg
tcGifhr[kwfaom &Spfckajrmufaom tu©Pwnf;/
p&Spfyg;aomw&m;wdkYudk xdk;xGif;í
odEdkifcJukef\

(Z) jzpfaptyfaom &Spfyg;aomw&m;wdkYonf
tb,fwdkYenf;/ a,musfm;jrwfwdkY tusifh

&Spfyg;wdkYwnf;/ ptusifhonf tvdkenf;aomol\ tusifhwnf;? ptusifhonf tvdkBuD;aom ol\ tusifh r[kwf/ ptusifhonf a&mifh&JvG,faomol\ tusifhwnf;? ptusifhonf ra&mifh &JvG,faom ol\ tusifhr[kwf/ ptusifhonf qdwfNidrf&mü arGUavsmfaomol\ tusifhwnf;? ptusifhonf taygif;tazmfü arGUavsmfaomol\ tusifhr[kwf/ ptusifhonf tm;xkwfjcf;h0D&d,&Sdaomol\ tusifhwnf;? ptusifhonf ysif;&daomol\ tusifhr[kwf/ ptusifhonf xifaomowd&Sdaomol\ tusifhwnf;? ptusifhonf owdvGwfaomol\ tusifhr[kwf/ ptusifhonf wnfMunfaomol\ tusifhwnf;? ptusifhonf rwnfMunfaomol\ tusifh r[kwf/ ptusifhonf ynm&Sdaomol\ tusifhwnf;? ptusifhonf ynmrJhaomol\ tusifh r[kwf/ ptusifhonf oHo&mudk rcsJUaomol\ tusifhwnf;? ptusifhonf oHo&mcsJUaom ol\ tusifhr[kwf/ p&Spfyg;aomw&m;wdkYudk jzpfaptyfukef\

(ps) xl;aom ÓPfjzifh odtyfaom &Spfyg;aom w&m;wdkYonf tb,fwdkYenf;/ qefYusif buf w&m;ESifh tm $\frac{1}{2}$ HkwdkYudk vTrf;rdk;EkdifaMumif;]tbdbm,we} psmef&Spfyg;wdkYwnf;/ wpfOD;aom yk $\frac{3}{4}$ dKvfonf rdrdoEÅmefü tqif; $\frac{1}{2}$ kyfudk $\frac{1}{2}$ lrSwfí tyoEÅmefü aumif;aom tqif; raumif;aom tqif;&Sdaom i,faom (uokdPf;) $\frac{1}{2}$ kyfwdkYudk $\frac{1}{2}$ l\?]]xkd ($\frac{1}{2}$ kyf) wdkYudk vTrf;rdk;í (ig) odonf (ig) jrifonf}}[k podkYvnf; trSwf]onm} &Sd\? pum; yXr tbdbm,we psmefaywnf;/

wpfOD;aom yk $\frac{3}{4}$ dKvfonf rdrdoEÅmefü tqif; $\frac{1}{2}$ kyfudk $\frac{1}{2}$ lrSwfí tyoEÅmefü aumif;aom tqif; raumif;aom tqif;&Sdaom BuD;aom (uokdPf;) $\frac{1}{2}$ kyfwdkYudk $\frac{1}{2}$ l\?]]xkd ($\frac{1}{2}$ kyf) wdkYudk vTrf;rdk;í (ig) odonf (ig) jrifonf}}[k podkYvnf; trSwf]onm} &Sd\? pum; 'kwd, tbdbm,we psmefaywnf;/

wpfOD;aom yk $\frac{3}{4}$ dKvfonf rdrdoEÅmefü tqif; $\frac{1}{2}$ kyfudk r $\frac{1}{2}$ lrSwfrlí tyoEÅmefü aumif;aom tqif;

raumif;aom tqif;&Sdaom i,faom (uokdPf;)
½kyfwdkYudk ½\?]]xkd (½kyf)wdkYudk vTrf;rdk; í
(ig)odonf (ig)jrifonf}}[k podkYvnf; trSwf]onm}&Sd\
pum; wwd, tdbm,we psmefaywnf;/

wpfOD;aom yk*¾dKvfonf rdrdoEÅmefü
tqif;½kyfudk r½lrSwfrlí tyoEÅmefü aumif;aom
tqif;raumif;aom tqif;&Sdaom BuD;aom (uokdPf;)
½kyfwdkYudk ½\?]]xkd (½kyf)wdkYudk vTrf;rdk;í
(ig) odonf (ig) jrifonf}}[k podkYvnf;
trSwf]onm}&Sd\
pum; pwkw¬ tdbm,we
psmefaywnf;/

wpfOD;aom yk*¾dKvfonf rdrdoEÅmefü
tqif;½kyfudk r½lrSwfrlí tyoEÅmefü nKdaomtqif;
ndKaomtaoG; ndKaomta&mif&Sdaom (uokdPf;)
½kyfwdkYudk ½\? Oyrmtm;jzifh nKdaomtqif;
ndKaomtaoG; ndKaomta&mif&Sdaom
ndKaomatmifrJndKyef;²ujhodkYvnf;aumif;?
nKdaomtqif; ndKaomtaoG; ndKaomta&mif&Sdaom
Am&mPoDjynfjzpf ndKaom ESpfzufacsm
t0wfuJhodkYvnf; aumif; ptwl wpfOD;aom
yk*¾dKvfonf rdrdoEÅmefü tqif;½kyfudk r½lrSwfrlí
tyoEÅmefü ndKaomtqif; ndKaomtaoG;
ndKaomta&mif&Sdaom ndKaom (uokdPf;)
½kyfwdkYudk ½\?]]xkd (½kyf)wdkYudk vTrf;rdk;í
(ig) odonf (ig) jrifonf}}[k podkYvnf; trSwf]onm}
&Sd\
pum; ylör tdbm,we psmefaywnf;/

wpfOD;aom yk*¾dKvfonf rdrdoEÅmefü
tqif;½kyfudk r½lrSwfrlí tyoEÅmefü 0ga&Taom tqif;
0ga&TaomtaoG; 0ga&Taomta&mif&Sdaom
0ga&Taom (uokdPf;) ½kyfwdkYudk ½\ Oyrmtm;jzifh
0ga&Taom tqif; 0ga&TaomtaoG;
0ga&Taomta&mif&Sdaom r[mavSum;yef;ujhodkY
vnf;aumif;? 0ga&Taomtqif; 0ga&TaomtaoG;

0ga&Taomta&mif&Sdaom Am&mPoDjynfjzpf
0ga&Taom ESpfzufacsmt0wfuJhodkYvnf;aumif; ptwl
wpfOD;aom yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf rdrdoEÅmefü tqif;
½kyfwdkYudk r½lrSwfrlí tyoEÅmefü 0ga&Taomtqif;
0ga&TaomtaoG; 0ga&Taomta&mif &Sdaom
0ga&Taom (uokdPf;) ½kyfwdkYudk ½l\?]]xkd (½kyf)
wdkYudk vTrf;rdk;í (ig) odonf (ig)hjrifonf}}[k
podkYvnf; trSwf]onm} &Sd\? þum; q|
tbdbm,wepsmefaywnf;/

wpfOD;aom yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf rdrdoEÅmefü
tqif;½kyfudk r½lrSwfrlí tyoEÅmefü eDaomtqif;
eDaomtaoG; eDaomta&mif&Sdaom eDaom (uokdPf;)
½kyfwdkYudk ½l\ Oyrmtm;jzifh eDaom tqif;
eDaomtaoG; eDaomta&mif&Sdaom
eDaomrdk;aqGyef;uJhodkYvnf;aumif;? eDaomtqif;
eDaomtaoG; eDaomta&mif&Sdaom
Am&mPoDjynfjzpf eDaom
ESpfzufacsmt0wfuJhodkYvnf;aumif; ptwl wpfOD;aom
yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf rdrdoEÅmefü tqif;½kyfwdkYudk
r½lrSwfrlí tyoEÅmefü eDaom tqif; eDaomtaoG;
eDaomta&mif&Sdaom eDaom (uokdPf;)
½kyfwdkYudk ½l\?]]xkd (½kyf)wdkYudk vTrf;rdk;í
(ig) odonf? (ig) jrifonf}}[k podkYvnf; trSwf]onm}
&Sd\? þum; owår tbdbm,wepsmefaywnf;/

wpfOD;aom yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf rdrdoEÅmefü
tqif;½kyfudk r½lrSwfrlí tyoEÅmefü jzLaomtqif;
jzLaomtaoG; jzLaomta&mif&Sdaom jzLaom (uokdPf;)
½kyfwdkYudk ½l\ Oyrmtm;jzifh jzLaom tqif;
jzLaomtaoG; jzLaomta&mif&Sdaom
jzLaomaomuf&SL;Mu,fuJhodkYvnf;aumif; jzLaom tqif;
jzLaomtaoG; jzLaomta&mif&Sdaom
Am&mPoDjynfjzpf jzLaom ESpfzufacsm t0wfuJh
odkYvnf;aumif; ptwl wpfOD;aom yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf
rdrdoEÅmefü tqif;½kyfudk r½lrSwfrlí ty oEÅmefü

jzLaomtqif; jzLaomtaoG; jzLaomta&mif&Sdaom
jzLaom (uokdPf;) ½kyfwdkYudk ½l\?]]xkd (½kyf)
wdkYudk vTrf;rdk;í (ig) odonf (ig) jrifonf}}[k
podkYvnf; trSwf]onm}&Sd\? pum; t|r
tbdbm,wepsmefaywnf;/ p&Spfyg;aomw&m;wdkYudk
xkd;xGif;í odtyfukef\

(n) rsufarSmufjyKtyfaom &Spfyg;aom
w&m;wdkYonf tb,fwdkYenf;/
vGwfvfjcf;]0darmu© }&Spfyg;wdkYwnf;/
(rdrdoEÅmefü) uokdPf;½kyf psmef&Sdonfjzpfí
(jyifyoEÅmefüvnf;) (uokdPf;)½kyfwdkYudk ½l\? pum;
yXr0darmu©aywnf;/

rdrdoEÅmefü tqif;½kyfudk r½lrSwfrlí jyifyoEÅmefü
(uokdPf;) ½kyfwdkYudk ½l\? pum;
'kwd,0darmu©aywnf;/

wifhw,f\líomvQif ESvHk;oGif;\? pum;
wwd,0darmu©aywnf;/

½lyonmwdkYudk vHk;0vGefajrmufí y#dConmwdkY
vHk;0csKyfonfhjyif emewåonmwdkYudk vHk;0
ESvHk;roGif;rlí]]aumif;uifonf tqHk;r&Sd}}[k
yGg;rsm;jcif;aMumifh tmumomelöm,we (psmef) odkY
a&mufí ae\? pum; pwkw→0darmu©aywnf;/

tmumomelöm,wepsmefudk
vHk;0vGefajrmufí]]0dnmOfonf tqHk;r&Sd}}[k
yGg;rsm;jcif;aMumifh 0dnmPlöm,we (psmef) odkY
a&mufí ae\? pum; ylör0darmu©aywnf;/

0dnmPlöm,we (psmef) udk
vHk;0vGefajrmufí]]wpfpHkwpfckrQ r&Sd}}[k
yGg;rsm;jcif;aMumifh tmudlönm,we (psmef) odkY
a&mufí ae\? pum; q|0darmu©aywnf;/

tmudlönm,we (psmef) udk vHk;0vGefajrmufí
ae0onmemonm,we (psmef)odkY a&muf í ae\? þum;
owår0darmu©aywnf;/

ae0onmemonm,we (psmef) udk vHk;0vGefajrmufí
onma0'emwdkY\ csKyf&m]eda&m" ormywf }odkY
a&mufí ae\? þum; t|r0darmu©aywnf;/
þ&Spfyg;aomw&m;wdkYudk rsuf arSmufjyKtyfukefV

þodkY &Spfq,faom w&m;wdkYonf[kwfukef\?
rSefukef\?[kwfrSefukef\? rcRwf,Gif;ukef?
azmufjyefaom oabmr&Sdukef? jrwpGmbk&m;onf
rSefpGm xkd;xGif;í odtyfukefV

- 1/ þae&mü ygVdwGif ayvsmv&Sdonf/ o*Ðwdokwf
220-e0rtu©P ygVdawmfESifhtnD jyefqdkonf/
- 2/ þt&mü Ormykyæk'f\ teufudk
atmufrJndKyef;xufomí ndKaom ESrf;Muwfyef;[k
tbd"mefedosopfü qdkV

Ä

w&m;udk;yg;pk

359/ udk;yg;aomw&m;wdkYonf rsm;aom
aus;Zl;&SdukefV/y/ udk;yg;aom w&m;wdkYudk
rsufarSmufjyKtyfukefV

(u) rsm;aom aus;Zl;&Sdukefaom udk;yg;aom
w&m;wdkYonf tb,fwdkYenf;/ toifhtm; jzifh
ESvHk;oGif;jcif; taMumif;&if;&Sdaom
w&m;udk;yg;wdkYwnf;/ toifhtm;jzifh ESvHk;oGif;aom
oltm; 0rf;ajrmufjcif;onf jzpfV 0rf;ajrmufjcif;&Sdaom
oltm; ESpfodrfhjicif;onf jzpfV ESpf odrfhaom
pdwf&Sdol\ emrf¹/₂kyf taygif;onf Nidrf;csrf;V
emrf¹/₂kyftaygif; Nidrf;csrf;jcif;&Sdaom olonf

csrf;omudk cHpm;/ csrf;om okc&Sdaomol\ pdwfonf
wnfMunfV pdwfwnfMunf
onf&Sdaomf[kwfrSefaomtwkdif; od\
jrifV[kwfrSefaomtwkdif; ondf jrifonf&Sdaomf
NiD;aiGUV NiD;aiGUonf&Sdaomf pGJrufjCIF; uif;V
pGJrufjCIF; uif;jCIF;aMumifh udavomwdkYrS vGwfV
pudk;yg;aom w&m;wdkYonf rsm;aom
aus;Zl;&SdukefV

(c) yGg;rsm;tyfaom udk;yg;aom w&m;wdkYonf
tb,fwdkYenf;/ yg&dok'""dudk yGg;apjCIF;\
y"mejpfaom taMumif;t*Fgudk;yg;wdkYwnf;/
oDvpifMu,fjCIF;[laom yg&dok'""dudk yGg;apjCIF;\
y"mejpfaom taMumif;t*Fg? pdwfpifMu,fjCIF; [laom
yg&dok'""dudk yGg;apjCIF;\ y"mejpfaom
taMumif;t*Fg? ynm\ pifMu,fjCIF; [laom yg&dok'""dudk
yGg;apjCIF;\ y"mejpfaom taMumif;
t*Fg? ,HkrSm;jCIF;udk azsmufEdkifaomÓPf\ pifMu,fjCIF;
[laom yg&dok'""dudk yGg;apjCIF;\ y"mejpfaom
taMumif;t*Fg? r*f[kwf r[kwfudk odaom ÓPftjriF\
pifMu,fjCIF; [laom yg&dok'""dudk yGg;apjCIF;\
y"mejpfaom taMumif;t*Fg? r*f&aMumif; tusifhudk
odaom ÓPftjriF\ pifMu,fjCIF; [laom yg&dok'""dudk
yGg;apjCIF;\ y"mejpfaomtaMumif; t*Fg? 0dyóem
ÓPftjriF\ pifMu,fjCIF;[laom yg&dok'""dudk yGg;apjCIF;\
y"mejpfaom taMumif;t*Fg? t&[wåzdkvf ÓPf ynm\
pifMu,fjCIF; [laom yg&dok'""dudk yGg;apjCIF;\
y"mejpfaom taMumif;t*Fg? t&[wåzdkvf\ pifMu,fjCIF;
[laom yg&dok'""dudk yGg;apjCIF;\ y"mejpfaom
taMumif;t*FgwdkYwnf;/ pudk;yg;aom w&m;wdkYudk
yGg;rsm;tyfukefV

(*) ydkif;jcm;í odtyfaom udk;yg;aom
w&m;wdkYonf tb,fwdkYenf;/ owå0gwdkY\
ae&mudk;yg;wdkYwnf;/ ighoQifwdkY udk,foP²mefcsif;
uGJjym;í y#doaE""onmcsif;vnf; uGJjym;ukefaom

owå0gwdkYonf &Sdukef\? tb,fowå0gwdkYenf; [lrl -
tcsKdUaomewf tcsKdUaom 0dedygwdu ESifh
vlwdkYyifwnf;/ þum; a&S;OD;pGmaom owå0gwdkY\
ae&mwnf;/

ighoQifwdkY udk,foP²mefcsif; uGjjym;í
y#doaE``onmcsif; wlukefaom owå0gwdkYonf
&Sdukef\? tb,fowå0gwdkYenf; [lrl - yXrpsmefbHkü
jzpfaom jA[®mwdkYyifwnf;/ þum; ESpfckajrmuf
owå0gwdkY\ ae&mwnf;/

ighoQifwdkY udk,foP²mefcsif;wlí y#doaE``onmcsif;
uGjjym;ukefaom owå0gwdkYonf &Sdukef\?
tb,fowå0gwdkYenf; [lrl - tmbó&mbHkü jzpfaom
jA[®mwdkYyifwnf;/ þum; oHk;ckajrmufhowå0gwdkY\
ae&mwnf;/

ighoQifwdkY udk,foP²mefcsif;wlí
y#doaE``onmcsif;vnf; wlukefaom owå0gwdkYonf &Sd
ukef\? tb,fowå0gwdkYenf; [lrl - okbudPSmbHkü
jzpfaom jA[®mwdkYyifwnf;/ þum; av;ck ajrmuf
owå0gwdkY\ ae&mwnf;/

ighoQifwdkY onmr&Sdaom tm¹/₂Hkudk
cHpm;jcif;r&Sdaom owå0gwdkYonf &Sdukef\?
tb,fowå0g wdkYenf;[lrl - tonowfbHkü jzpfaom
jA[®mwdkYyifwnf;/ þum; ig;ckajrmuf owå0gwdkY\
ae&mwnf;/

ighoQifwdkY ¹/₂lyonmwdkYudk vHk;0vGefajrmufí
y#dConmwdkY vHk;0csKyfonfhjyif emewåonm
wdkYudk vHk;0ESvHk;roGif;rlí]]aumif;uifonf
tqHk;r&Sd}}[k yGg;rsm;jcif;aMumifh
tmumomelöm,we bHkodkY a&mufaom
owå0gwdkYonf &Sdukef\ þum; ajcmufckajrmuf
owå0gwdkY\ ae&mwnf;/

ighoQifwdkY tmumomelöm,wepsmefudk
vHk;0vGefajrmufí]]0dnmPfonf tqHk;r&Sd}}[k yGg;
rsm;jcif;aMumifh 0dnmPlöm,webHkodkY a&mufaom
owå0gwdkYonf &Sdukef\? þum; ckepfckajrmuf
owå0gwdkY\ ae&mwnf;/

ighoQifwdkY 0dnmPlöm,wepsmefudk
vHk;0vGefajrmufí]]wpfpHkwpfckrQ r&Sd}}[k
yGg;rsm;jcif; aMumifh tmudlönm,webHkodkY
a&mufaom owå0gwdkYonf &Sdukef\? þum;
&Spfckajrmuf owå0g wdkY\ ae&mwnf;/

ighoQifwdkY tmudlönm,wepsmefudk
vHk;0vGefajrmufí ae0onmemonm,webHkodkY
a&mufaom owå0gwdkYonf &Sdukef\? þum;
udk;ckajrmuf owå0gwdkY\ ae&mwnf;/ þudk;yg;aom
w&m;wdkYudk ydkif;jcm;í odyfukefV

(C) y,ftyfaom udk;yg;aom w&m;wdkYonf
tb,fwdkYenf;/ wPSmtaMumif;&if;&Sdaom udk;yg;aom
w&m;wdkYwnf;/ wyfrufjCIF;wPSmudk pGJí
&SmrSD;jCIF; jzpfV &SmrSD;jCIF;udk pGJí &&Sd jCIF;
jzpfV &&SdjCIF;udk pGJí qHk;jzwfjCIF; jzpfV
qHk;jzwfjCIF;udk pGJí vdkcsifpGJrufjCIF;]qE´ &m*}
jzpfV vdkcsifpGJrufjCIF;]qE´&m*}udk pGJí
tvGeftm;BuD;aom pGJrufjCIF; &m* jzpfV tvGef
tm;BuD;aom pGJrufjCIF; &m*udk pGJí odrf;qnf;jCIF;
jzpfV odrf;qnf;jCIF;udk pGJí 0efwkdjCIF; jzpfV
0efwkdjCIF;udk pGJí apmifha&SmufjCIF; jzpfV
apmifha&SmufjCIF;taMumif;udk pGJí Opöm'Pf ,l jCIF;
"m;vufeufudkifjCIF; jiif;cHkjcif; cdkuf&efjzpfjCIF;
qefYusifbufajymjCIF;]eif eif }[kqdkjCIF; ukef; wkdufjCIF;
r[kwfrfSefajymjCIF; [laom rsm;pGmaom ,kwfrmaom
tukokdvfw&m;wdkYonf jzpfukefV þudk;yg;aom
w&m;wdkYudk y,ftyfukefV

(i) ,kwfaom tzdkY&Sdaom udk;yg;aom
w&m;wdkYonf tb,fwdkYenf;/ cdkuf&efjzpfjcf; t
aMumif; udk;yg;wdkYwnf;/]]ig\ tusKd;rjhudk
jyKusifhzi;onf}}[k &efNidK;zGJU\?]]ig\ tusKd;rjhudk
jyK aeqJ}}[k &efNidK;zGJU\?]]ig\ tusKd;rjhudk
jyKvwåHU}}[k &efNidK;zGJU\

]] ig cspfcifESpfoufaom yk^{*3/4}dKvf\ tusKd;rjhudk
jyKzi;onf}}[k &efNidK;zGJU\y/ tusKd;rjhudk
jyKaeqJ}}[k &efNidK;zGJU\y/ tusKd;rjhudk
jyKvwåHU}}[k &efNidK;zGJU\

]]ig rcspfcif rESpfouftyfaom yk^{*3/4}dKvf\ tusKd;udk
jyKzi;onf}}[k &efNidK;zGJU\y/ tusKd;udk jyKaeqJ}}[k
&efNidK;zGJU\y/ tusKd;udk jyKvwåHU}}[k
&efNidK;zGJU\ pw&m;udk;yg;wdkYonf ,kwfaom
tzdkY&Sdukef\

(p) xl;aom tzdkY&Sdaom udk;yg;aom
w&m;wdkYonf tb,fwdkYenf;/
&efNidK;ajyaMumif;hudk;yg;wdkYwnf;/]]ig\
tusKd;rjhudk jyKzi;onf[k xkdtusKd;rjhjyKjcf;udk
pyk^{*3/4}dKvfü tb,frSm &Edkif tHhenf;}}[k &efNiKd;udk
ajz\?]]ig\ tusKd;rjhudk jyKaeqJ[k
xkdtusKd;rjhjyKjcf;udk pyk^{*3/4}dKvfü tb,frSm
&EdkiftHhenf;}}[k &efNiKd;udk ajz\?]]ig\
tusKd;rjhudk jyKvwåHU[k xkdtusKd;rjhjyKjcf;udk
pyk^{*3/4}dKvfü tb,frSm &EdkiftHhenf;}}[k &efNiKd;udk
ajz\

]]ig cspfcifESpfouftyfaom yk^{*3/4}dKvf\ tusKd;rjhudk
jyKzi;NyD/y/ tusKd;rjhudk jyKaeqJ/y/ tusKd; rjhudk
jyKvwåHU[k xkdtusKd;rjhjyKjcf;udk pyk^{*3/4}dKvfü
tb,frSm &EdkiftHhenf;}}[k &efNiKd;udk ajz\

]]ig rcspfcifrESpfoufaom yk^{*3/4}dKvf\ tusKd;udk
jyKzi;onf/y/ tusKd;udk jyKaeqJ/y/ tusKd; udk
jyKvwåHU[k xkdtusKd;rjhjyKjcf;udk pyk^{*3/4}dKvfü

tb,frSm &EdkiftHhenf;}}[k &efNiKd;udk ajzV
pudk;yg;aom w&m;wdkYonf xl;aom tzdkY&SdukefV

(q) xkd;xGif;í odEdkifcJaom udk;yg;aom
w&m;wdkYonf tb,fwdkYenf;/ xl;onfhtjzpfudk
jyKwwfaom w&m;udk;yg;wdkYwnf;/ "mwfxl;jcif;udk
pGJí zóxl;jcif; jzpfV zóxl;jcif;udk pGJí a0'emxl;jcif;
jzpfV a0'emxl;jcif;udk pGJí umronm ponf xl;jcif; jzpfV
umronm ponf xl;jcif;udk pGJí tMuHxl;jcif; jzpfV
tMuHxl;jcif;udk pGJí vdkcsifjcif; qE´xl;jcif; jzpfV
vdkcsifjcif; qE´xl;jcif;udk pGJí ylavmifjcif;xl;jcif; jzpfV
ylavmifjcif;xl;jcif;udk pGJí &SmrSD;jcif; xl;jcif; jzpfV
&SmrSD;jcif; xl;jcif;udk pGJí &jcif;xl;jcif; jzpfV
&jcif;xl;jcif;udk pGJí rSwfxifrl xl;jcif; jzpfV
pudk;yg;aom w&m;wdkYudk xkd;xGif;í
odEdkifcJukefV

(Z) jzpfaptyfaom udk;yg;aom w&m;wdkYonf
tb,fwdkYenf;/ udk;yg;aom onmwdkY wnf;/ rwifhw,f
[laom trSwfonm? aojcif; [laom trSwfonm?
tpmtm[m&ü pufqkyf zG,f[laom trSwfonm?
tvHk;pHkaom avmuü arGUavsmfzG,fr&Sd [laom
trSwfonm? rjr] [laom trSwfonm? rjrJaom]tedpö}
w&m;ü qif;&J\ [laom trSwfonm? qif;&J]'ku©} w&m;ü
tewå[laom trSwfonm? y,fjcif; [laom trSwfonm?
wyfjcif;uif;aom trSwf onmwdkYwnf;/ pudk;yg;aom
w&m;wdkYudk jzpfaptyfukefV

(ps) xl;aom ÓPjzifh odtyfaom udk;yg;aom
w&m;wdkYonf tb,fwdkYenf;/ tpOf twkdif;
0ifpm;tyfaom ormywfudk;yg;wdkYwnf;/

ighoQifwdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf
umr*kPfwdkYrS uif;qdwfiomvQif tukokdvf
w&m;wdkYrS uif;qdwfiomvQif
MuHpnfjcif;]0dwuf }ESifh wuGjzpfao
oHk;oyfqifjcifjcif;]0dpm&} ESifh wuGjzpfao

(eD0&P) uif;qdwfjCIF;aMumifhjzpfaom
ESpfodrfhjCIF;]yDwd}ç csrf;omjCIF;]okc} &Sdaom
yXrpsmefodkY a&mufí aeV Odwuf
0dpm&Nidrf;jCIF;aMumifh/y/ 'kwd,psmefodkY a&mufí
aeV ESpfodrfhjCIF;]yDwd}udkvnf;
rwyfrufjCIF;aMumifh/y/ wwd,psmefodkY a&mufí aeV
csrf; omqif;&Judk y,fjCIF;aMumifhvnf;aumif;/y/
pwkw→psmefodkY a&mufí aeV ½kyfonmwdkYudk
vHk;0 vGefajrmufjCIF;aMumifh/y/
tmumomelöm,wepsmefodkY a&mufí aeV
tmumomelöm,we psmefudk
vHk;0vGefajrmufí]]0dnmPfonf tqHk;r&Sd}}[k
yGg;rsm;jCIF;aMumifh 0dnmPlöm,wepsmefodkY
a&mufí aeV 0dnmPlöm,wepsmefudk
vHk;0vGefajrmufí]]wpfpHkwpfckrQ r&Sd}}[k
yGg;rsm;jCIF; aMumifh tmudlönm,wepsmefodkY
a&mufí aeV tmudlönm,wepsmefudk
vHk;0vGefajrmufí ae0 onmemonm,wepsmefodkY
a&mufí aeV ae0onmemonm,wepsmefudk vHk;0vGef
ajrmufí onm a0'emwdkY\ csKyfjCIF;odkY a&mufí aeV
budk;yg;aom w&m;wdkYudk xl;aom ÓPfjzifh
odtyfukefV

(n) rsufarSmufjyKtyfaom udk;yg;aom
w&m;wdkYonf tb,fwdkYenf;/ tpOftwkdif;
csKyfjCIF;hudk;yg;wdkYwnf;/ yXrpsmefudk 0ifpm;aom
yk*¾dKvftm; umronmonf csKyf\? 'kwd,psmef
0ifpm;aom yk*¾dKvftm; Odwuf 0dpm&wdkYonf
csKyfukef\? wwd,psmef 0ifpm;aom yk*¾dKvftm;
ESpfodrfhrl]yDwd}onfcsKyf\?
pwkw→psmef0ifpm;aom yk*¾dKvftm; xGufouf
0ifoufwdkYonf csKyfukef\? tmumomelöm,we
psmef0ifpm;aom yk*¾dKvftm; ½kyfonmonf csKyf\?
0dnmPlöm,we psmef0ifpm;aom yk*¾dKvftm;
tmumomelöm,weonmonf csKyf\?

tmudlönm,wepsmef0ifpm;aom yk^{*3/4}dKvftm;
OdnmPlöm,weonmonf csKyf\?
ae0onmemonm,wepsmef0ifpm;aom yk^{*3/4}dKvftm;
tmudlönm,weonmonf csKyf\? onma0'emwdkY
csKyfaom eda&m"ormyw fudk 0ifpm;aom
yk^{*3/4}dKvftm; onmonfvnf;aumif; a0'emonfvnf;aumif;
csKyf\ pudk;yg;aom w&m;wdkYudk
rsufarSmufjyKtyfukef\

podkY pudk;q,faom w&m;wdkYonf[kwfukef\?
rSefukef\?[kwfrSefukef\? rcRwf,Gif; ukef?
azmufjyefaom oabmr&Sdukef? jrwpGmbk&m;onf
rSefpGm xkd;xGif;í odtyfukef\

w&m;q,fyg;pk

360/ q,fyg;aom w&m;wdkYonf rsm;aom
aus;Zl;&Sdukef\y/ q,fyg;aom w&m;wdkYudk
rsufarSmufjyKtyfukef\

(u) rsm;aom aus;Zl;&Sdukefaom q,fyg;aom
w&m;wdkYonf tb,fwdkYenf;/ rSDcdk&mjyK wwfaom
w&m;q,fyg;wdkYwnf;/ ighoQifwdkY omoemawmfü
&[ef;onf oDv&Sd\? ygw darmu© oH0&oDvudk
apmifhxdef;vsuf ae\? tusifh]tmpm&}ç
usufpm;&m]a*gp&} ESifh jynfhpHk\? tenf; i,frQaom
tjypfwdkYüaomfvnf; ab;[k ½lavh&Sd\?
odu©myk'fwdkYü aumif;pGm aqmufwnfí usifh\
ighoQifwdkY &[ef;onf ,if;odkY oDv&Sd\y/
odu©myk'fwdkYü aumif;pGm aqmufwnfí usifh\
pw&m;onfvnf; rSDcdk&mjyKwwfaom w&m;wnf;/ (1)

ighoQifwdkY wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; &[ef;onf rsm;aom
tMum;tjrif&SdVy/ ynmjzifh xkd;xGif;í odtyfukef\
ighoQifwdkY &[ef;onf ,if;odkY rsm;pGmaom

tMum;tjrif &Sd\y/ pw&m;onfvnf;
rSDcdk&mjyKwwfaom w&m;wnf;/ (2)

ighoQifwdkY wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; &[ef;onf
taqGcifyGef;aumif; &Sd\? taygif;tazmfauumif; &Sd\
taqGcifyGef;aumif;wdkYü ñGwfaom pdwf&Sd\
ighoQifwdkY &[ef;onf ,if;odkY/y/ taqG
cifyGef;aumif;wdkYü ñGwfaompdwf &Sd\
pw&m;onfvnf; rSDcdk&mjyKwwfaom w&m;wnf;/ (3)

ighoQifwdkY wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; &[ef;onf
qdkqHk;rvG,f\? xkdqdkqHk;rvG,fjcif;udk jyKwwfaom
w&m;wdkYESifh jynfhphK\? onf;cHEdkif\? tqHk;trudk
t¹/₂kdtao cH,lwwf\ ighoQifwdkY &[ef; onf ,if;odkY/y/
tqHk;trudk t¹/₂kdtao cH,lwwf\ pw&m;onfvnf;
rSDcdk&mjyKwwfaom w&m;wnf;/ (4)

ighoQifwdkY wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; &[ef;onf
oDwif;oHk;azmfwdkY\ todkYjyK&rnfef;[k qdkí jyK
tyfaom t,kwf tjrwfjzpfaom udpöwdkYü vdr®m\
ysif;&djcif; r&Sd? xkdxkdtaMumif;ü vdr®maom
ynmESifh jynfhphK\? jyKjcif;iSg pGrf;Edkif\
pD&ifjcif;iSg pGrf;Edkif\ ighoQifwdkY
&[ef;onf ,if;odkY/y/ pD&ifjcif;iSg pGrf;Edkif\
pw&m;onfvnf; rSDcdk&mjyKwwfaom w&m;wnf;/ (5)

ighoQifwdkY wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; &[ef;onf
w&m;awmfudk tvdk&Sd\? cspfzG,fudk ajymqdk wwfl\
vGefjrwfaom okwf tbd"r®m 0denf;w&m;ü rsm;pGm
jrwfEdk;jcif; &Sd\ ighoQifwdkY &[ef; onf ,if;odkY/y/
rsm;pGm jrwfEdk;jcif; &Sd\ pw&m;onfvnf;
rSDcdk&mjyKwwfaom w&m;wnf;/ (6)

ighoQifwdkY wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; &[ef;onf
&&orQaom ouFef; qGrf; ausmif; olem\ taxmuftyHh
aq; [laom taqmuftODwdkYjzifh a&mifh&JV
ighoQifwdkY &[ef;onf/y/ taqmuf tODwdkYjzifh

a&mifh&JV pw&m;onfvnf; rSDcdk&mjyKwwfaom
w&m;wnf;/ (7)

ighoQifwdkY wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; &[ef;onf
tm;xkwftyfaom 0D&d,&Sdonf jzpfíaeVy/
ukokdvfw&m;wdkYü/ ighoQifwdkY &[ef;onf ,if;odkY/y/
pw&m;onfvnf; rSDcdk&mjyKwwfaom w&m;wnf;/ (8)

ighoQifwdkY wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; &[ef;onf
owd&Sd\? vGefjrwfaom owd ynmESifh jynfhphK\?
MumjrifhpGm jyKNyD;aom tvkyfudkvnf;aumif;
MumjrifhpGm ajymNyD;aom pum;udkvnf;aumif;
atmufarhEdkif\? tzeffwvJv] atmufarhEdkifV/
ighoQifwdkY &[ef;onf ,if;odkY/y/ pw&m;onf vnf;
rSDcdk&m jyKwwfaom w&m;wnf;/ (9)

ighoQifwdkY wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; &[ef;onf
ynm&Sd\? tjzpftysufudk odaom jzLpifaom
udavomudk zsufqD;Edkifaom t<uif;rjh qif;&Jukef&m
edAÁmefodkY a&mufapwwfaom ynmESifh jynfh pHkV/
ighoQifwdkY &[ef;onf ,if;odkY/y/ pw&m;onfvnf;
rSDcdk&mjyKwwfaom w&m;wnf;/
pw&m;q,fyg;wdkYonf rsm;aom aus;Zl;&SdukefV/ (10)

(c) yGg;aptyfukefaom q,fyg;aom w&m;wdkYonf
tb,fwdkYenf;/ uokdPf;tm¹/₂Hk q,fyg;wdkYwnf;/
tcsKdUaom &[ef;onf txuf atmuf zDvmjzpfaom ESpfck
r[kwfaom tydkif;tjcm;r&Sdaom yx0DuokdPf;udk od\?
tcsKdUaom &[ef;onf tmayguokdPf;udk odVy/
tcsKdUaom &[ef;onf awaZmuokdPf;udk odV/
tcsKdUaom &[ef;onf 0ga,muokdPf;udk odV/
tcsKdUaom &[ef;onf eDvuokdPf;udk odV tcsKdUaom
&[ef;onf yDwuokdPf;udk odV tcsKdUaom &[ef;onf
avm[dwuokdPf;udk odV tcsKdUaom &[ef;onf Mo'gw
uokdPf;udk odV tcsKdUaom &[ef;onf
tmumouokdPf;udk odV tcsKdUaom &[ef;onf txuf
atmuf zDvmjzpfaom ESpfckr[kwfaom

tydkif;tjcm;r&Sdaom 0dnmPuokdPf;udk odV
pq,fyg;aom w&m;wdkYudk yGg;aptyfukefV

(*) ydkif;jcm;í odtyfaom q,fyg;aom w&m;wdkYonf
tb,fwdkYenf;/ tm,we q,fyg;wdkYwnf;/ pu©Ktm,we?
½lyg½Hktm,we? aomwtm,we? o'g½Hktm,we? Cme
tm,we? *E"m½Hk tm,we? Zd0Sgtm,we?
&om½Hktm,we? um,tm,we? azm|AÁm½Hk tm,we/
pq,fyg;aom w&m;wdkYudk ydkif;jcm;í odtyfukefV

(C) y,ftyfaom q,fyg;aom w&m;wdkYonf
tb,fwdkYenf;/ rSm;aom tusifhq,fyg; wdkYwnf;/
rSm;aomt,l? rSm;aomtMuH? rSm;aomajymqdkrl?
rSm;aomjyKvkyfrl? rSm;aom touf arG;rl?
rSm;aomtm;xkwfrl? rSm;aomatmufarhrl?
rSm;aomwnfMunfrl? rSm;aomtodÓPf?
rSm;aomvGwfajrmufrlwdkYwnf;/ pq,fyg;aom
w&m;wdkYudk y,ftyfukefV

(i) ,kwfaom tzdkY&Sdaom q,fyg;aom
w&m;wdkYonf tb,fwdkYenf;/ tukokdvf ur®yxw&m;
q,fyg;wdkYwnf;/ olUtoufudk owfjcif;? ray;onfudk
cdk;,ljcif;? umr*kPfwdkYü rSm;aomtm;jzifh usifhjcif;?
r[kwfrfSefajymjcif;? ukef;wkdufjcif;?
Murf;wrf;aompum;udk ajymjcif;?
Nydefzsis;aompum;udk ajymjcif;?
vGefpGmrufarmjcif;? ysufpD;apvdkjcif;?
rSm;aomt,l&Sdjcif;wdkY wnf;/ pq,fyg;aom
w&m;wdkYonf ,kwfaom tzdkY&SdukefV

(p) xl;aom tzdkY&Sdaom q,fyg;aom w&m;wdkYonf
tb,fwdkYenf;/ ukokdvfur®yx w&m; q,fyg;wdkYwnf;/
olUtoufudk owfjcif;rS a&SmifMuOfjcif;? ray;onfudk
cdk;,ljcif;rS a&SmifhMuOfjcif;? umr*kPfwdkYü
rSm;aomtm;jzifh usifhjcif;rS a&SmifMuOfjcif;?
r[kwfrfSefajymjcif;rS a&Smif MuOfjcif;?
ukef;wkdufjcif;rS a&SmifMuOfjcif;?

Murf;wrf;aompum;rS a&SmifMuOfjCIF;? Nydefzsif;aom
pum;udk ajymjCIF;rS a&SmifMuOfjCIF;? vGefpGm
rrufarmjCIF;? rysufpD;apvdkjCIF;?
rSefaomt,ludk ,ljCIF;wdkYwnf;/ bq,fyg;aom
w&m;wdkYonf xl;aom tzdkY&SdukefV

(q) xkd;xGif;í odEdkifcJukefaom q,fyg;aom
w&m;wdkYonf tb,fwdkYenf;/ jrwfaom tusifh
q,fyg;wdkYwnf;/ ighoQifwdkY pomoemawmfü
&[ef;onf ig;yg;aomt*Fgudk y,fNyD; jzpf\?
ajcmufyg;aom t*Fg&Sdaom Oayu©mESifh jynfhpHk\?
wpfckaom apmifha&SmufjCIF;&Sd\? av;yg;aom
rSD&m&Sd\? toD;toD; rsm;pGmaom opömwkdYudk
y,ftyfukef\? tvHk;pHkaom &SmrSD;jCIF;udk
y,fNyD;jzpf\? Munfvifaom tMuH&Sd\? Nidrf;aom
um,ocFg&&Sd\? udavomwdkYrS vGwfaom pdwf&Sd\?
udavomwdkYrS vGwfaom ynm&SdV

ighoQifwdkY &[ef;onf tb,fodkYvQif
ig;yg;aomt*Fgudk y,fNyD;jzpföenf;/ ighoQifwdkY
pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf umrpäE´udk y,fNyD;jzpf\?
a'goudk y,fNyD;jzpf\? xkdif;rldif;jCIF;udk y,fNyD;jzpf\?
ysHUvGifUjCIF; aemifwylyefjCIF;udk
y,fNyD;jzpf\? ,HkrSm;jCIF;udk y,fNyD;jzpfV ighoQif
wdkY podkYvQif &[ef;onf ig;yg;aomt*Fgudk
y,fNyD;jzpfV (1)

ighoQifwdkY &[ef;onf tb,fodkYvQif ajcmufyg;aom
t*Fg&Sdaom Oayu©mESifh jynfhpHkoenf;/
ighoQifwdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf rsufpdjzifh
½lyg½Hkudk jrifaomf 0rf;vnf;rom 0rf;vnf; renf;?
owdynmESifh jynfhpHkonfjzpfí vspfvSL½líom aeV
em;jzifh toHudk Mum;aomf/y/ pdwfjzifh "r®m½Hkudk
odaomf 0rf;vnf;rom 0rf;vnf;renf;? owdynmESifh
jynfhpHkonf jzpfí vspfvSL½líom aeV ighoQifwdkY

podkYvQif &[ef;onf ajcmufyg;aom t*Fg&Sdaom
Oayu©mESifh jynfhpHkV (2)

ighoQifwdkY &[ef;onf tb,fodkYvQif wpfckaom
apmifha&Smufjcif; &Sdoenf;/ ighoQifwdkY
pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf owdwnf;[laom
tapmifhta&Smuf pdwfESifh jynfhpHkV ighoQifwdkY
podkYvQif &[ef;onf wpfckaom apmifha&Smufjcif;
&SdV (3)

ighoQifwdkY &[ef;onf tb,fodkYvQif av;yg;aom
rSD&m&Sdoenf;/ ighoQifwdkY pomoem awmfü
&[ef;onf qifjcifí tcsKdUudk rSD0J\? qifjcifí tcsKdUudk
onf;ch\? qifjcifí tcsKdUudk y,fazsmuf\? qifjcifí
tcsKdUudk a&SmifMuOfV/ ighoQifwdkY podkYvQif
&[ef;onf av;yg;aom rSD&m&SdV (4)

ighoQifwdkY &[ef;onf tb,fodkYvQif toD;toD;
rsm;pGmaom opömwdkYudk y,ftyfukef oenf;/
ighoQifwdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf rsm;pGmaom
orPjAm[®PwdkY\ rsm;pGmaom toD;toD;aom
tvHk;pHkaom opömwdkYudk Ekwftyfukef\?
aumif;pGm Ekwftyfukef\? pGefYtyf ukef\? teftyfukef\?
vTwftyfukef\? y,ftyfukef\? Nidrf;aptyfukefV/
ighoQifwdkY podkYvQif &[ef;onf toD;toD;
rsm;pGmaom opömwdkYudk y,ftyfukefV (5)

ighoQifwdkY &[ef;onf tb,fodkYvQif tvHk;pHkaom
&SmrSD;jcif;udk pGefYtyfoenf;/ ighoQifwdkY
pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf umr*kPf &SmrSD;jcif;udk
y,ftyf\? b0ü &SmrSD;jcif;udk y,ftyf\? jrwfaomtusifh
&SmrSD;jcif;udk Nidrf;aptyfV/ ighoQifwdkY podkYvQif
&[ef;onf tvHk;pHkaom &SmrSD; jcif;udk pGefYtyfV/
(6)

ighoQifwdkY &[ef;onf tb,fodkYvQif Munfvifaom
tMuH&Sdoenf;/ ighoQifwdkY pomoem awmfü &[ef;onf
umr*kPfü MuHjcif;udk y,ftyf\? ysufpD;apvdkjcif;ü

MuHjCIF;udk y,ftyf\?hñ\$Of;qJjCIF;ü MuHjCIF;ukd y,ftyfV
igHoQifwdkY podkYvQif &[ef;onf Munfvifaom
tMuH&SdV (7)

igHoQifwdkY &[ef;onf tb,fodkYvQif Nidrf;aom
um,ocFg&&Sdoenf;/ igHoQifwdkY pomoemawmfü
&[ef;onf csrf;om qif;&Judk y,fjCIF;aMumifhvnf;aumif;?
Orf;omjCIF; ESvHk; rom,mjCIF;wdkY\ a&S;OD;uyifvQif
csKyfESifhjCIF;aMumifhvnf;aumif; qif;&J csrf;om
r&Sdaom vspf vsL¹/₂lrl]Oayu©m}aMumifhjzpfonfh
owd\ pifMu,fjCIF;&Sdaom pwkw→psmefodkY a&mufí
aeV igHoQifwdkY podkYvQif &[ef;onf Nidrf;aom
um,ocFg&&SdV (8)

igHoQifwdkY &[ef;onf tb,fodkYvQif udavomrS
vGwfaom pdwf&Sdoenf;/ igHoQifwdkY
pomoemawmfü &[ef;\ pdwfonf pGJrufjCIF;]&m*} rS
vGwf\? pdwfonf trsufxGufjCIF;]a'go} rS vGwf\?
pdwfonf awGa0jCIF;]arm[] rS vGwfV igHoQifwdkY
podkYvQif &[ef;onf udavomrS vGwfaom pdwf&SdSdV
(9)

igHoQifwdkY &[ef;onf tb,fodkYvQif udavomrS
vGwfaom ynm&Sdoenf;/ igHoQifwdkY pomoemawmfü
&[ef;onf]]igonf pGJrufjCIF;]&m*} udk y,ftyfNyD?
tjrpfudk jzwftyfNyD? xef;yif&muJhodkY jyKtyfNyD?
wpfzef rjzpfjCIF;udk jyKtyfNyD? aemifftcgü
rjzpfjCIF;oabm&Sd\}}[k od\?]]igonf
trsufxGufjCIF;]a'go}udk y,ftyfNyD? aemifftcgü
rjzpfjCIF;oabm&Sd\}}[k od\?]]igonf awGa0jCIF;]arm[]
udk y,ftyfNyD/y/ aemifftcgü rjzpfjCIF;oabm&Sd\}}[k
odV igHoQif wdkY podkYvQif &[ef;onf udavomrS
vGwfaom ynm&SdSdV bq,fyg;aom w&m;wdkYonf
xkd;xGif;í odEdkifcJukefV (10)

(Z) jzpfaptyfaom q,fyg;aom w&m;wdkYonf
tb,fwdkYenf;/ trSwfonm q,fyg; wdkYwnf;/

rwifhw,f[laom trSwfonm? aojcif;[laom trSwfonm?
tpmü pufqkyfzG,f [laom trSwfonm? tvHk;pHkaom
avmuü rarGUavsmf[laom trSwfonm? rjrJ[laom trSwf
onm? rjrJjCIF;]tedpö}w&m;ü qif;&JjCIF;[laom
trSwfonm? qif;&JjCIF;]'ku©}w&m;ü två r[kwf[laom
trSwfonm? y,fjCIF;[laom trSwfonm? &m*uif;jCIF;[laom
trSwf onm? &m*csKyfjCIF;[laom trSwfonmwdkYwnf;/
pq,fyg;aom w&m;wdkYudk jzpfaptyfukef\

(ps) xl;aom ÓPjzifh odyfaom q,fyg;aom
w&m;wdkYonf tb,fwdkYenf;/ ysufpD; jCIF;taMumif;
q,fyg;wdkYwnf;/ rSefaom t,l&Sdoltm; rSm;aom
rdpämt,lonf ysufpD;/ rSm;aom rdpämt,l[laom
taMumif;aMumifh tMuif rsm;pGmaom raumif;rl
tukodkvfw&m;wdkY onf jzpfukef\? xkdw&m;wdkYonf
xkdrSefaom t,l&Sdoltm; ysufpD;ukef\ rSefaom
tMuH&Sdol tm; rSm;aom tMuHonf/y/
rSefpGmajymqdkoltm; rSm;aom pum;onf/y/
rSefaomtrludk jyKaomoltm; rSm;aomtrludk
jyKjCIF;onf/y/ rSefaom toufarG;jCIF;&Sdoltm; rSm;aom
touf arG;jCIF;onf/y/ rSefaom tm;xkwfjCIF;&Sdoltm;
rSm;aom tm;xkwfjCIF;onf/y/ rSefaom atmuf
arhjCIF;]owd} &Sdoltm; rSm;aom atmufarhjCIF;]owd}
onf/y/ rSefaom wnfMunfjCIF;]orm"d} &Sdoltm;
rSm;aom wnfMunfjCIF;]orm"d} onf/ y/ rSefaom
todÓPf&Sdoltm; rSm;aom tod ÓPfonf ysufpD;/
rSefaom vGwfajrmufjCIF; &Sdoltm; rSm;aom
vGwfajrmufjCIF;onf ysufpD;\? rSm;aom vGwfajrmufjCIF;
[laom taMumif;aMumifh tMuifrsM;pGmaom
raumif;aom tukokdvfw&m;wdkYonf jzpfukef\?
xkdw&m;wdkYonf xkdrSefaom vGwfajrmufjCIF;
&Sdoltm; ysufpD; ukef\ pq,fyg;aom w&m;wdkYudk
xl;aomÓPjzifh odyfukef\

(n) rsufarSmufjyKtyfaom q,fyg;aom w&m;wdkYonf
tb,fwdkYenf;/ &[EÅmyk*³/₄dKvfwdkY\

w&m;q,fyg;wdkYwnf;/ &[EÅmyk*³/₄dKvfü jzpfaom
rSefaomt,l? &[EÅmyk*³/₄dKvfü jzpfaom rSefaom
tMuHtpnf? &[EÅmyk*³/₄dKvfü jzpfaom rSefaom pum;?
&[EÅmyk*³/₄dKvfü jzpfaom rSefaom trl?
&[EÅmyk*³/₄dKvfü jzpfaom rSefaom toufarG;rl?
&[EÅmyk*³/₄dKvfü jzpfaom rSefaom tm;xkwfrl?
&[EÅmyk*³/₄dKvfü jzpfaom rSefaom
atmufarhjcif;]owd}? &[EÅmyk*³/₄dKvfü jzpfaom
rSefaom wnfMunfjcif;]orm"d}? &[EÅmyk*³/₄dKvfü
jzpfaom rSefaom todÓPf? &[EÅmyk*³/₄dKvfü jzpfaom
rSefaom]0drkwåd }/ bq,fyg;aom w&m;wdkYudk
rsufarSmufjyKtyfukef\

podkY bpwf&maom w&m;wdkYonf[kwfukef\
rSefukef\?[kwfrSefukef\? rcRwf,Gif; ukef?
azmufjyefaom oabmr&Sdukef? jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
rSefpGm xkd;xGif;í odtyfukef\[k
(toQifom&dykMwmonf rdefYqdk\))/

toQifom&dykMwmonf pw&m;udk a[mawmfrrl\
xkd&[ef;wdkYonf toQifom&dykMwm
a[mawmfrrltyfaom w&m;awmfudk
ESpfvdkukefonfjzpfí 0rf;ajrmufpGm cH,lMuavownf;/

wpfq,fhwpfckajrmuf 'okwå&okwf NyD;V

ygxdu0*f NyD;NyD/

xkd0*f\ tusOf;csKyf

- 1/ ygxduokwf? 6/ ygom'duokwf?
- 2/ O'krÁ&duokwf? 7/ r[myk&dovu©Pokwf?
- 3/ puú0wådokwf? 8/ od*Fgavm0g'okwf?
- 4/ t*³/₄nokwf? 9/ tm#mem#d,okwf?
- 5/ orÜom'eD,okwf? 10/ o*Ðwdokwf?
- 11/ 'okwå&okwf/

bpwfpq,fhwpfokwfwdkYjzifh
a[mawmfrltyfaomaMumifh ygxdu0*f[k qdktyfV

**ygxdu0*fygVdawmf jrefrmjyef
NyD;V**

0*fokH;ckwdkYjzifh
wefqmqiftyfaom 'DCedum,f
tvHk;pHk NyD;NyD/

.....